

Ellis Family History



From The Collection Of:
Dr. Jack D. Ellis
552 W. Sun St.
Morehead, KY 40351
608-784-7473

Ellis Family History



Compiled and written by
Shirley Green/e Ulaki
203 Dixon Lane
Beckley, West Virginia 25801

Copyright
1993

Shirley Ulaki
23 March 1998

DEDICATION

This book is dedicated to my Mother, Emma Kathleen Ellis Green and my Aunt Alice Opal Ellis Hoke who said they didn't have any Ellis relatives, and was concerned that the Ellis name was going to run out, and to my Uncle, Noel C. Ellis who was interested in having an Ellis Family History.

A special dedication goes to my husband Steve Ulaki, Jr., my daughters Jayne Ladier Ulaki Thurman, and Sandra Kay Ulaki Adams and my son Stephen Duane Ulaki who has offered help, understanding and encouragement while I researched and entered the information on the computer, and the printing of the history.

**From The Collection Of:
Dr. Jack D. Ellis
552 W. Sun St.
Morehead, KY 40351
606-784-7473**

JOHN K. ELLIS, Ph. D.
PROFESSOR EMERITUS
OREGON STATE UNIVERSITY
2045 N.W. DOGWOOD DRIVE
CORVALLIS, OREGON 97330

(503) 752-1941

March 8, 1993

Shirley J. Ulaki
203 Dixon Lane
Beckley, WV 25801

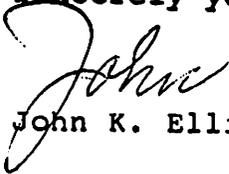
Dear Shirley,

Congratulations on your publication, Ellis Family History. It does, indeed, show that you have invested years of intensive research, study and dedication. I have read a great many genealogies, but non so well documented as yours. It is incredible that you have been able to amass so much information which would take a lifetime for others to acquire. You have done an excellent job in separating fact from fiction and erroneous family traditions which have been passed from generation to generation. In those cases where records have been lost, you have provided the reader with a probing and honest assessment of probabilities. I also admire your honesty in "telling it as it was." No individual and no family is perfect. We are imperfect humans living in an imperfect world. Inamsuch as you have practically relived the lives of our mutual ancestors, you are in the best position to provide the most reliable guidance to others for further research. I am so sincerely grateful to you for your contribution to the preservation of this part of our heritage, it seems that the words, "thank you," are inadequate. I don't see how you were able to accomplish all of this in view of your employment and numerous voluntary activies.

Thanks again Shirley for a job well done. I certainly appreciate your efforts as I am sure others do also. You've done an outstanding job which has to be viewed as a labor of love!

With the kindest personal regards, I am,

Sincerely yours,



John K. Ellis

PREFACE

This book is based on twenty years of researching the Ellis Family of Greenbrier and Monroe Counties, Virginia, now West Virginia. Both male and female lines were focused on, and each family is represented in this manuscript when information on family lines were available.

The primary source for the research on the Ellis and allied families came from Greenbrier, Monroe, Fayette, Boone, Putnam, Nicholas, Logan, Wyoming and Summers Counties Court House records. Material used was death, birth, deeds, census records, marriage bonds, county and family histories. Numerous books and published materials from libraries in Lewisburg, Fairmont, Union, Phillippi, Hinton, Beckley, the Archives in Charleston, W. Va. and the vast collection of material in the University Library in Morgantown, W. Va., the State Library of Pennsylvania and the Archives in Richmond, Virginia were used as references. Personal interviews with family members and on-site investigation of numerous cemeteries in Monroe and Summers Counties.

I spent numerous days a month, over a period of ten years going through records in the court houses, libraries, archives and etc. I made hundreds of copies, studied deeds at night, visited and questioned residents of Monroe County on family information. I had my son escort me on long hikes, and truck rides around, over and across Wolf Creek Mountain searching for the land that our ancestors first settled on.

My brother, Jimmy Green and I spent ten hours driving to Virginia and tracing our ancestors path from Hot Springs to the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain. We left at 8:0'clock in the morning drove close to Hot Springs and traced the path through the gap into Greenbrier County, then along Anthony's Creek, down to Blue Bend, up over the mountain to the valley below crossing the Greenbrier River, then up the mountain to Little Levels, on to Alderson and then to Creamery. We then walked about 2 miles to the first place where Owen Ellis, Sr. settled when he first arrived in Greenbrier/Monroe Counties. We walked to the top of the mountain and then back to where the car was parked and drove back to Beckley. We arrived home at 8:0'clock that evening. We had covered the same area that our forefathers had traveled when they came to Wolf Creek Mountain to set-

tle. We were very tired but had learned a lot and were happy with our discoveries.

The intent of this writer has been to share the story of the Ellis family with descendants by delving deeper into our earliest traceable history. In order that family members and others may understand their family lineage, I have given each family member a number which I hope will be helpful in tracing each individual family tree.

As with all family histories, information is not found or unavailable at the time, some families are missed and mistakes are made because the information in court houses or gathered from other sources are not reliable or is incorrect. Therefore, no family history is perfect, but I have tried to make this history as accurate as possible in direct relation to the information that I have received and gathered. This is a start and the information can be changed and added to at the discretion of the individual.

The intent of this writer has been to share the story of the Ellis family with interested descendants. I have researched all the Ellis families living in Pennsylvania, Maryland and Virginia during the period from 1650 - 1800. The ancestors of Owen was ascertained by ruling out individual families and studying deeds and records from the area they were known to be in. After thoroughly studying various families, I was able to find information that documented the various Ellis families and where they lived. This was a major breakthrough in being able to trace the early Ellis ancestors in Virginia.

I want to thank each of you that have offered family group sheet, research materials, stories, pictures and those who encouraged me to complete the history. A special thank you goes to the staff, Jim Hines, Lydia and Lisa Huffman in the Clerks Office of the Monroe County Court House. To the clerks in the Monroe County Assessors Office in the use of their maps. Also, to our Ellis cousins who shared their information, Edna Burtis, Vidor, Texas, Margaret Shawver, Sun City, Arizona, Leland Caster, Bremerton, Washington, William "Bill" Ellis of Lewisburg, W. Va., "Bill" Ellis, St. Albans, W. Va., my aunt Alice Opal Ellis Hoke, Creamery, W. Va., Verla Lindstrom, Fortuna, Calif., Betty Moutray, St. Joseph, Mo., Charles Townsend, III of Clio, Michigan, Katherine Newberry, Wolf Creek, W. Va., my brother James E. "Jimmy" Green. Also my thanks to John K. Ellis, Ph.D. of Corvallis, Oregon for his information on Isabel Ellis Hunsaker, and most of all my family who allowed me the time to research and complete this history. Without all of you this history would not have existed.

Ellis Family
History

Section I

About your Author

I, Shirley Jane Green/e Ulaki, am the daughter of Emma Kathleen Ellis Greene and John Henry Green/e of Beckley, West Virginia. I am married to Steve Ulaki, Jr., also, of Beckley. Steve took early retirement from National Mine Service Co., and retired again from Mountain Eagle Distributing Co.

I worked at National Mine Service Company in the secretarial department, and worked for 5 years for Columbia Gas Company. I did not work for several years while raising my children. In 1972, I opened a craft shop which I operated for several years until my parents became ill. I won numerous first place awards during the Beckley Art Group show and sale. I had a booth for several years in the Beckley Arts and Crafts Festival. When my Mother became ill, I sold my craft shop and took care of her until her death.

In 1976, I was employed part-time for Degree of Honor Protective Assoc., a fraternal insurance company, as an Assistant State Director and insurance agent. I completed a four year study course to receive my designation of Fraternal Insurance Counsellors Fellow (FICF). In 1980, I became a full-time employee for Degree of Honor as the State Director. I still hold this position. I have served for 5 years on the Board of Directors of the Raleigh County Shelter Workshop.

I, also, served as Degree of Honor W. Va. State President and was elected to several National Offices. I won numerous insurance awards and trips for sales production and fraternal work. I was ranked 1st. in insurance sales, and made the Presidents Club for several years with Degree of Honor. I was presented the F. I. C. of the year award for Degree of Honor in 1987 and F. I. C. of the year for the West Virginia Fraternal Congress in 1988. Degree of Honor Woman of the Year in 1989/90 and West Virginia Fraternal Congress Fraternalist of the Year 1990.

I am in the 1990 publication Who's Who in the South and Southwest, and nominated to Who's Who in Business and Finance.

I served as State President of the W. Va. State Fraternal Congress and held the office of State President for W. Va. State Fraternal Insurance Counsellors.

Since I was about thirteen years old, I have been interested in family research. For the past 25-30 years, I have been researching the Ellis and other family lines.

I am a member of the Daughters of American Revolution and belong to the Monroe County, Greenbrier and Summers County Historical Societies, and Crab Orchard Woman's Club.

Table of Contents

Introduction -----	1
Chapter I - Early Ellis Immigrants-----	2
Chapter II - Ellis Families of Prince George County, Md.-----	6
Chapter III - John Ellis of Colonia Caroline, Va.-----	10
Chapter IV - Colonial Caroline Quakers-----	15
Memorandum by John Stuart-----	20
Chapter V - John Ellis, II - Pioneer - Greenbrier-----	23
Records of Old Greenbrier Baptist Church-----	27
Declaration for Pension of John Ellis-----	28
Children of Greenbrier County-----	36
The family of John Ellis II - Greenbrier Pioneer-----	32
Pictures are the Proof-----	34
Children of John Ellis II - Greenbrier-----	36
Chapter VI - Making their Mark in History-----	40
Eacy Ellis, Son of John Ellis II-----	44
Chapter VII - Owen Ellis-Our Pioneer-----	45
Owen Ellis Rock-----	55
Chapter VIII -Jacob Doran-----	57
Johnson's Cross Roads-----	62
Monroe County Land Survey's of Owen Ellis-----	64
Deed - Jacob Ellis for Peniel Methodist Church-----	71
Hatfields and McCoys-Part Ellis's played-----	78

Section II

Chapter IX-----	1
The family of Hezekiah Ellis-----	2
The children of John Ellis and Mary O'Neal-----	3
The children of William Ellis and Elizabeth Wright-----	4
The children of William Ellis and Agnes Brooks Carr-----	5
The family of Hezekiah Ellis and Mildred Burbridge-----	5
The family of John Ellis and Sarah Parish-----	6
Spotsylvania County Court Records-----	9
The family of John Ellis-----	10
The family of James Ellis-----	12
The family of James Ellis, Jr.-----	16
The family of Matilda Ellis and John Lemons-----	16
The family of Ignatious Ellis-----	18
The children of Nancy Ellis and Robert A. Harris-----	19

The children of John W. Harris and Appa J. Taylor-----	19
The children of Margaret Ann Harris and John Vandle-----	20
The family of Joshua Ellis-----	23
The family of Mary "Polly" Ellis and Oliver Skaggs-----	24
The family of Andrew J. Ellis-----	26
The family of Margaret Susan Ellis and Enos E. Huffman---	27
The family of Sabina Ellis and Lanty Graham-----	34
The family of Joseph A. Graham and Susan Dubois-----	36
The children of Martha Graham and Martin Wheeler-----	37
The children of Allen B. Graham and Mollie Bowden-----	38
The children of Raymond Graham and Virgie G. Martin-----	39
The children of C. Annabell Graham & Pem J. Robbins-----	39
The children of Russell J. Graham and Leona Gwinn-----	40
The children of James R. Graham and Frances McCort-----	42
The children of Ovid Lee Graham and Mattie Bragg-----	42
The children of George Graham and Nora A. Tully-----	43
The family of Vada A. Graham and Russell E. Wolfe-----	44
The family of Rebecca J. Graham and Andrew Honaker-----	45
The family of Charles Honaker and Dove Bryant-----	51
The family of Jehu Shannon Graham-----	52
The family of Bernice L. Graham and Harry Hedrick-----	55
The family of Thomas Clay Graham-----	57
The family of James A. Ellis-----	59
The family of Allen Ellis-----	60
The family of James Frank Ellis and Cora Bare-----	65
The children of Mable Eliz. Ellis & Charles R. Lemons---	66
The family of Dr. John Harvey Ellis-----	67

Section III

Chapter X-The family of Owen Ellis-----	1
Wolf Creek Mountain-----	2
Road Agreement-----	3
The children of Owen Ellis and Christina Doran-----	5
The family of Elizabeth Ellis and Joseph McClung-----	8
The family of Samuel (Devil Sam) McClung-----	9
The children of Madison (Mat Bush) McClung-----	14
The family of Col. Allen McClung-----	15
The family of Andrew McClung-----	17
The family of Jacob Ellis-----	20
The family of Col. William Ellis-----	21
The family of Jesse Ellis-----	26
The family of Griffith Ellis-----	28
The family of Allen P. Ellis-----	33
The family of #A3 Joseph Ellis-----	37
The family of John Ellis-----	39
The family of Richard McNeer-----	45
The family of Evaline Ellis & Maj. Anderson A. McNeer---	47
The family of H. Amos Ellis-----	48

The family of #A3-10 Joseph Ellis-----	51
The family of Joseph William Ellis-----	53
The family of Sidney Jahu Ellis & Zulema Hayzlett-----	54
The family of Elizabeth J. Ellis & Henry M. Lively-----	55
The family of Sidney Francis Lively-----	57
The family of Sarah Ellis and Perry Conner-----	57
The family of Nancy Ellis and Amos Halstead-----	62
The family of James Halstead-----	62
The family of Joseph Halstead-----	63
The family of Enos Ellis-----	73
The family of Cynthia Ellis and David Keller-----	75
The family of Janetta "Jane" Ellis and Madison Keller----	76
The family of Elizabeth Ellis and Christopher Flint-----	80
The family of Phillip Ellis-----	85
The family of Owen Ellis and Nancy Vance-----	91
The family of Evan Ellis-----	102
The children of Henry Ellis and Margaret Short-----	107
The family of Evan C. Ellis-----	108
The children of Anderson J. Ellis-----	112
The family of Owen Ellis, Jr.-----	115
The family of Harve Ellis-----	121
The family of Hannah Ellis and James Auldridge-----	123
The family of Nancy J. Auldridge & James O. Dickerson---	126
The family of Walter Virgil Dickerson-----	127
The family of Horace Dickerson-----	129
The family of Roy Dickerson-----	131
The family of Homer T. Dickerson-----	131
The family of Homer Virgil Dickerson-----	132
The family of Mary F. Dickerson and Marion Todd-----	134
The family of Virginia Ellis and Thomas Caraway-----	135
The family of William O. and Eliza A. Wilson Caraway----	136
The family of Joseph F. Caraway and Mariah Slater-----	137
The family of Tillman Thos. Caraway & Tutishie Dilly----	139
The children of Nellie L. Caraway & Jacob F. Crabill----	142
The children of Dudley Caraway-----	142
The children of Lillie M. Caraway & Thorley I. Marshall-	143
The children of James F. Caraway & Minnie E. Thompson---	145
The children of Harley W. Caraway & Norma J. Alexander--	146
The family of John Ellis-----	149
The family of Emily E. Ellis and James M. Nelson---	150, 187
The family of Catherine Ellis & Jonathan Newman-----	153
The family of Diannah Ellis & John R. Barker-----	155
The family of Loyd Ellis-----	158
The family of Alexander Ellis-----	161
The family of Margaret D. Ellis & William Murdock-----	165
The family of Adline Frances "Fanny" Murdock-----	167
The family of Malinda R. Ellis and George Harris-----	170
The family of James H. Harris-----	172
The children of J. Arnold Harris-----	174
The family of William Henry Ellis-----	175
The family of Billy S. Ellis and E. Geneva Walton-----	179
The children of William "Bill" Ellis and Rose Spangler--	180
The family of E. Kathleen Ellis & John H. Green/e-----	181

The family of Alice Opal Ellis & Wm. Harold Hoke-----	183
The family of Isabella Catherine Ellis & James Jameson--	185
The family of Louisa C. Ellis and James Carr-----	186
The family of Jacob L. Ellis-----	187
The family of Catharine Ellis and Junior Meredith-----	189
The family of Christina Meredith & Newton R. Allen-----	190
The family of Isabel Ellis (dau. of John Ellis, II)-----	193
The family of Calvin Ellis and Lizzie Hartline-----	198
The family of Charles Earl Ellis-----	200
The children of Ann/Nancy Ellis and Benjamin Morgan-----	208
Another Ellis Family in Monroe County, Va.-----	205
Another Ellis in Greenbrier County, Va.-----	210
Miscellaneous	
A Crow named Peg-----	212
Charles Goddard, Veteran Journalist dies-----	217
Deeds, Confederate Soldiers and etc. -----	218

INTRODUCTION

The surname Ellis means "son of Ellis", the latter derived through the Middle English Elis, from Elias, the Greek form of the Hebrew personal name Elijah ("Jehovah is God").

Once everyone was known by a single name but this led to confusion and so an extra name was adopted. Thus, a man named John whose father was Ellis might be known as "John (son of) Ellis" the additional name eventually becoming hereditary as a surname.

Early records mention William Elis, in the Lincolnshire Pipe Rolls in 1202; Roger Elys, in Essex in 139; and Andrew Elice in the Bedfordshire Subsidy Rolls in 1309.

The Ellis family is one of the oldest families in Wales, and is, also, found in England. It has been honored with well-known Lords and Barons, Sir Henry W. Ellis was killed at the Battle of Waterloo, and a well-known Norman Lord, William Alis was from Alis or Alisay of Upper Normandy.

Some forty-four Coat of Arms was granted to the Ellis family, one which seems to be the most ancient and significant appears on manuscript #4033 in King Edward II's Roll of Arms. The arms are described heraldically as: Or, on a cross sable five crescents argent; crest: A female figure naked proper with hair flowing down to her waist; and for Motto: Nonhaec sine numine. Writers in the past have attributed symbolism to the tinctures and charges of heraldry. The (gold), is said to denote generosity; argent (silver), Humility; sable (black), wisdom; whilst "proper" indicates natural colour. The cross is the badge of the christian and the crescent signifies a hope of greater glory. The female is probably intended as a allegorical figure and the motto may be translated "these things are not without the deity".

or "Nothing without Divine Guidance"

NOTHING DONE WITHOUT DIVINE GUIDANCE

CHAPTER 1
Early Ellis Immigrants

The name Ellis appears in the first Colony of Virginia in 1609. The patent to colonize Virginia dated 10 April was given by letter to Sir Thomas Gates and Sir George Somers for two colonies in Virginia. The first colony was erected along the James River and was known as Jamestown. The Charter, granted the London Company in 1606, provided that every citizen of Virginia should have the same liberties that was enjoyed by native born Englishmen. The colony was to be under the jurisdiction of the King of England.

The second Charter, dated 23 May 1609, granted them the status of a corporation. John Ellis was listed as a grocer, which was a term used for a planter or farmer. The colony consisted of 50 Earls, Lords, Knights, and 135 habitants with skills pertinent to building a colony such as, carpenters, painters, masons, merchants, taylors and etc. Very few of the Earls, Lords and Knights ever landed on the shores of Virginia, but did invest money for establishing the colony.

In the winter of 1608 and the spring of 1609, the weather was violent with extreme cold, and high winds. The habitants of the colony was not prepared to deal with the hardships being placed upon them in this new land; a fort was in the process of being built, but was only half finished. Their food supply was sparse even though they had around 60 head of hogs and approximately 400 chickens, but this would not last them through the winter. They had stored corn for the winter months, but it was destroyed by rats. The rats were brought in on the first ships, and the emigrants had no way of controlling them.

The emigrants arrived with diseases that took its toll on the habitants of the colony already weakened from lack of food, clothing, warm housing and etc. Even though, several hundred emigrants were arriving during this period, only sixty inhabitants had survived the cold, diseases, and starvation. Others became casualties of the new land.

In 1615, the ships arrived in the new land with crew and passengers suffering with the dreaded yellow disease and the plague. The population of the colony was being depleted faster than it could be built up.

David Ellis, and wife Margaret, came from Wales to Jamestown on board the ship Mary Margaret about 16 February 1623. This David may be the one that was sent by Captain

John Smith to build a house for King Powhatan on the York River. By 1630, ships were arriving on a regular basis with hundreds of emigrants. Richard Ellis, age 29 and John Lewis age 23 left England on 2nd January 1634 on the Merchant Ship Bonaventure for the Colony of Virginia.

A John Ellis was imported into the County of Northampton, Virginia with James Jones and John Taylor on 23 March 1640. These three young bachelor's received 500 acres through a head right certificate in 1648. James Jones acquired all of the property of 500 acres on Bachelor's Branch by 1659. He sold 300 acres to Thomas Leatherby, a Quaker Minister. The first Quaker Meeting house on the Eastern Shore, Northampton County, Virginia was built on this property. James Jones, and his wife Sarah, were well known Quakers. John Ellis and John Taylor also were Quakers.

John Ellis established himself as a prominent resident and a tobacco farmer of Northampton County, Virginia. He took the oath to be true and faithful to the Commonwealth of England on 25 March 1651. John Ellis and John Lewis was still living on the Eastern Shore, Northampton County, Virginia in 1662. *Could have been son of John Ellis who landed in Virginia in 1609*

On 4 July, 1677, Jeremiah Ellis, about the age of 34 years appeared in the Surry County Court to swear, that while he was visiting the home of Henry Francis, he had heard him say that Major William Rookings, was a commander in chief for Bacon of Bacon's Rebellion in the County of Surry. He had sent Francis for a horse which belonged to Captain Barham. Henry Francis asked that Jeremiah Ellis and Thomas Bentley to witness that he (Francis) had delivered the horse well and in good condition. Robert Lee was to ride the horse to Mr. Busby as he had rode his own horse a great way. Jamestown was burned by Bacon's men on 19 September 1676.

Jeremiah Ellis was listed as a witness for a Deed of 200 acres on Blackwater in Isle of Wight in September 1698. A will was probated on 3 May 1757 for Jeremiah Ellis of Lunenburg County, Virginia. He lists his wife's name as Priscilla, and children: Abraham, Daniel, James, Nathaniel, sons and daughters: Priscilla, Lydia, Ann, Joanna, and Mary.

William Ellis was in the Isle of Wight County, Virginia in 1639/40. He was appointed to view the tobacco from Castle Creek to the Alps. Thomas Ellis, also, was listed as a witness for a deed of Nicholas Cobb to John Frizzell dated 9 April 1674.

Mr. John Hinton of the Upper Parish of Nansemond County, on the head of Mather Creek, received 1,000 acres for

twenty person he transported into Virginia about the 10 April 1665. A John Ellis was listed as one of the persons transported by Hinton.

There were several other Ellis families in Virginia in the mid to late 1600's. Peter Ellis emigrated to Old Rappahannock County, Virginia in 1655, and Owen Ellis was imported by Bridgeman Joyner into the County of Isle of Wight near Kingsdale Swamp along the James Brian and the run of the main Black Water Swamp as an indentured servant on 29 April 1692. Bridgeman Joyner imported twelve persons, and he received fifty acres for each one. Those imported with Owen Ellis was: Elizabeth Jones, John Edward, Thomas Wright, William Walker, Phillip Raffard, John Edmondson, Mary Wilkerson, John Edwards, Derich Stone and Black Moll.

Another John Ellis lived on the Eastern Branch of the Tuckahoe, Drysdale Parish, Henrico County, Virginia. He was thought to be of Welsh descent. John was born about 1661 and married Susanna Royall about 1681.

The family of John Ellis of Henrico was very large and had numerous descendants that settled in Henrico, Albemarle, Amherst, Goochland and other Counties in Virginia. There has been some speculation that John is a descendant of David Ellis that migrated to Jamestown in 1623.

Some Early Pennsylvania Ellis Families

Just to mention that a number of Ellis families were with William Penn in Penn's Colony of Pennsylvania and was of the Quaker faith. The Ellis families began to move out of Pennsylvania into Maryland and Virginia in the early to mid 1700's. Some of the Ellis families that moved to Virginia, settled in the Quaker Colony at Middle Creek, Frederick County, Virginia now Berkeley County, West Virginia. A number of these Quaker families came from Exeter, Berks County, Pennsylvania. They were: Thomas Ellis and wife Magdaline Carlin, Mordecai Ellis and wife Mary Hutton, Thomas Ellis and his wife Margaret Rees, Morris Ellis and his wife Sarah. Other Quakers were: Theodore and Elizabeth Ellis, Enos and Elizabeth Coleston Ellis. The Quakers in Berkeley County were members in the Hopewell Quaker Society located in Frederick County, Virginia.

Non-Quakers in this area were the family of John Ellis, and his wife Elizabeth, living in Berkeley County, Virginia. His will dated 17 April 1782 and probated 18 April 1782 listed a daughter as Ann Ellis. She was born 15 January 1766

and died 31 August 1852. She was buried at Old Rehobeth Church Cemetery, Union, Monroe County, Virginia. Ann married in the year 1783 to Benjamin Morgan born 25 December 1760 in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. (Refer to their family in Section III).

The other children of John and Elizabeth Ellis of Berkeley County were Benjamin Ellis who married Elizabeth Foreman 11 Oct. 1810 and settled in Shelby County, Kentucky. John Ellis, may have married Rachel Curtis. He moved to North Carolina. Ellis Ellis married Mary Ford Edeling, widow of Charles Edelin, on 22 April 1805. and Eleanor Ellis who died unmarried.

There, also, was John and Evan Ellis living in the vicinity of Frederick County. They were the sons of John Ellis of Manatway, Pa. John Ellis born November 1726 and Evan Ellis born December 1724. They were baptised in 1732 by John Casper Stover, and were in Frederick County, Virginia by 11 November 1747. John Ellis's will dated 5 December 1761 and probated September 1762 names his wife Jean, grandson William Ellis, son of John deceased, son Esau, granddaughter Jean Ellis, daughter of John deceased, grandson David Jones.

Evan Ellis and wife Sarah moved from Frederick County to Rowan County, North Carolina about 1757 and left numerous papers and diaries on his family history.

CHAPTER II
Early Ellis Family of Prince George County, Maryland

Before I go into our early ancestors, I need to shed some light on several misconceptions as to the parents of Owen Ellis of Greenbrier/Monroe County, Virginia.

Several books and publications has stated that Owen Ellis of Greenbrier was the son of Jonathan Ellis of Prince George County, Maryland. From the research I have conducted, I have found nothing to base this theory on except a will that lists a child that has a given name of Owen.

When researching for ancestors, several sources of information have to be conclusive in order to be sure that the individual is being placed into the correct family, that it makes sense, and that it can be substantiated.

The Ellis's that immigrated into America named their children all the same names, usually after a family member. The majority of the Ellis's were of Welsh descent and, therefore, named their children Welsh names. A common Welsh name is Owen.

There were several Owen Ellises living in Pennsylvania, Virginia and Maryland during the time frame of 1770 - 1790. By using the will of Jonathan Ellis of Prince George County, Md. to base a theory on does not prove it to be correct.

Below is the will of Jonathan Ellis, Prince George County, Maryland and has been copied as written:

Will of Jonathan Ellis
of Prince George County, Maryland

In the name of God, Amen, I Jonathan Ellis of Prince George County in the Province of Maryland being very sick of body but of perfect memory thanks be given unto God for the same and calling to mind the mortality of my body and knowing that it is appointed for all men. Item 1, I do make and ordain this my last will and testament. That is to say, principally and first of all, I give and recommend my soul in to the hands of God that gave it me trusting through the merits of my deare Saviour Jesus Christ to have mission of all my sins and to enter into his glory. And for my body,

recommend it to the earth to be buried in a christian like and decent manner at the discretion of my executrix. Nothing doubting, but at the general resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty power of God. As touching such worldly estate wherewith it hath pleased God to Bless me in this life, I give and dispose of the same in the following manner. Item, it is my will and desire that first of all my just debts be duly paid by my executrix. Item, I give and bequeath unto Elizabeth Ellis my dearly beloved wife, all my estate both real and personal of every kind that I enjoy at the time of my decease or in any wise to me belonging, that is to say till, my youngest son shall come to the age of twenty one and then to pay every child part without delay but if please God my wife should die before the youngest child come to age, then I desire my youngest (marked out and inserted loving) son, John Ellis takes all thats under age in his care with their parts of the estate till they come to the age of twenty one and by him to be paid of to each child as they come to age. Item, I give and bequeath unto my beloved son Benjamin Ellis the one halfe of my land when he comes to the age of twenty one and to all my land after his Mothers decease to him and the Heirs of his body lawfully begotten forever and in case of value, to my son Owen Ellis and his heir forever. Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving son Elijah Ellis one negro boy named Will to him and his heirs forever. I give and bequeath to my loving son William Ellis one black mare colt and one eu (ewe) and lamb to be delivered to him directly after my decease as legacy. Item, I give and bequeath unto my loving son, John Ellis one young bay horse about three years old with my saddle and bridle as a legacy. Item, it is my will and desire that my son, Owen Ellis has the first colt that either of my two mares shall bring & live to be one year old and my son Leonard Ellis the next as legacy not to be accounted for in any part of their estate according to the true intent and meaning of this my last will and testament where into I have set my hand seal this twelfth day of April, one thousand seven hundred sixty six.

Robert Dove Cook
Richard Hutton
Jonathan Cooke

Jonathan Ellis

Maryland, Prince George County, on the 28th day of August A.D. 1766 came Robert Dove Cooke and Richard Hutton that they did see Jonathan Ellis last of said County planter deceased. Sign and Seal the above instrument of writing and publish the same as his last will and testament and at the time of his and that in his presence and at his request they did sign the same as witnesses, when Jonathan Cook did the same. Sworn before me day and year aforesaid.

G. Scott D.Comry P.n. Georges

Owen, son of Jonathan, as named in the above will, has been picked up by several individuals researching the line of Owen Ellis, Greenbrier County, Virginia. This information has been used to pinpoint the father of Owen Ellis of Greenbrier as the son of Jonathan, Prince George County, Maryland. The Jamesons and Related Families by Robert Hurd Jameson used this will to place Owen Ellis of Greenbrier as the son of Jonathan of Prince George County, Maryland. This is incorrect.

According to William H. Ellis of Lovelaceville, Kentucky, who is a direct descendant of Jonathan Ellis of Prince George County, Maryland, and a very reliable genealogist submitted the following information on the children of Jonathan Ellis as named in his will. (Refer to the above will).

Benjamin Ellis - removed to Woodford County, Ky.
 John Ellis - deceased by 1761.
 Owen Ellis - removed to Woodford Co., Ky. (this is the one that is being picked up as Owen Ellis of Greenbrier Co.)
 Elijah Ellis - married Susan Watson 27 December 1779 and moved to Fayette County, Ky.
 William Ellis - born 21 December 1740 moved to Fayette County, Ky.
 Leonard Ellis - born 1753, raised by brother William, moved to Henry County, Ky.

In the First Census of Maryland dated 1790, it lists Owen Ellis, Prince George County, head of household, 4 males under 16, 2 slaves. Elizabeth Ellis with 2 slaves. According to this information, part of this family including Owen Ellis is still in Prince George County, Maryland in 1790.

The 1787 Census of Virginia, lists Owen Ellis in Greenbrier County, and an Owen Ellis in Fauquier County. As you can see, there are three Owen Ellis's living during this time frame, one in Prince George County, Md., one in Greenbrier County, Va., and one in Fauquier County, Va.

In the 1800 Census of Maryland it lists: Elisha Ellis, Elizabeth Ellis and John Ellis all of Prince George County, but Owen Ellis was not listed. In the 1800 Census of Kentucky, it lists: Jonathan Ellis, Leonard Ellis and William Ellis, Sr. living in Woodford County. The 1820 Census of Kentucky, it lists: Owen Ellis in Woodford County and an Owen Ellis in Bath County.

In the land grants of Greenbrier County, Owen Ellis swore to the Commissioners that he was in Greenbrier County prior to 1778 at the time he applied for title to his land. Owen Ellis served in the Revolutionary War under Captain

James Trimble and was known to be living on Mossy Creek, Augusta County, Virginia. The 1779 Augusta County Tax Records listed Owen Ellis as being gone. Owen Ellis was in the Greenbrier area prior to 1778, but did not live there permanently until he moved his family to Wolf Creek Mountain about fall of 1778. He remained on Wolf Ck. until he died.

Family Tradition

According to family tradition, the Ellis's of Monroe County was from old Virginia. The early Ellis being in the vicinity of the James River Valley in 1720. The tradition in our family is that the Ellis's were from Botetourt County, Virginia. On 28 November 1769, Botetourt County was formed from Augusta and Rockbridge Counties, and covered the area of Greenbrier County.

A Survey for John Ellis for 260 acres of land in Botetourt County lying in the Little Levels of Greenbrier joining John Davis and Edward Kinnison (Part of an Order of Council for 100,000 acres granted to John Robinson and Co.) known as the Greenbrier Company dated 31 January 1774. The survey was signed by Samuel Lewis. He later became a Colonel and was the son of General Andrew Lewis. The Greenbrier, at this time, became a part of Botetourt County when it was formed from Augusta on November 28, 1769. Greenbrier County was formed in 1778 from Botetourt and Montgomery County.

Floyd E. Ellis, grandson of Jacob Ellis, said in his biography that "his grandfather was one of the first five persons to make settlement, in 1738, west of the Allegheny Mountains". This evidently was a handed down story through family traditions and as handed down stories goes, it is part truth and part fiction.

First, it could not have been Jacob Ellis, he was not born until 1778, and was the son of Owen Ellis. From what has been uncovered through research, John Ellis II arrived in the Greenbrier, probably, as early as 1755/56 not 1738 as stated. He would have been the grandfather of Jacob and the father of Owen Ellis. So, it would not have been Floyd E. Ellis's grandfather Jacob who was one of the first to make settlement in the Greenbrier, but Jacob's grandfather, John Ellis II.

By using documented information available, using the research records of William H. Ellis of Lovelaceville, Kentucky, and relying on family tradition, it is proven that Owen Ellis of Greenbrier is not the same Owen Ellis or a descendant of the Ellis family of Prince George Co., Md.

CHAPTER III
John Ellis
 of Colonial Caroline, Virginia

Who were the ancestors of Owen Ellis of Monroe County? As we have discussed in the last chapter, Owen is not a descendant of Jonathan Ellis, Prince George County, Maryland. So we need to look elsewhere for Owen's ancestors.

Edward Ellis was imported to Henrico County, Virginia in 1636 by Nathan Martin as an indentured servant. According to Surry County, Virginia records, an Edward Ellis was imported in 1636 also as an indentured servant to Benjamin Carrill. Edward Ellis of Henrico and Edward Ellis of Surry County is one and the same. Nathan Martin patented 500 acres of land in Henrico known as the Great Field; bounded on the south by the river. One of the line marks is a tree "over against the fallen creek" now called Falling Creek. He was due 50 acres for his own personal adventure; 200 acres by surrender from Benjamin Carrall who was to have transported four persons; 100 acres by surrender from Robert Hollan who was due transportation of two servants; 50 acres by surrender from Thomas Harris who was due transportation of one servant and 100 acres by surrender from William Farra, Esq. who was due transportation of two servants by West, last day of May 1636.

Head rights: Nathan Martin, Edward Ellis, Jonathan Dawson, Eliza Tully, Alexander Nosley, Richard Goodall, John Holloway, and John North.

Benjamin Carrall gave up his right to transport Edward Ellis to Nathan Martin, and therefore, Edward is listed as being transported in both Henrico and Surry Counties. Edward was imported into Henrico County and no doubt, settled in Surry County.

Edward Ellis of Middlesex County, Virginia entered into the service on the 10 day of July 1676 to fight in the Indian War.

From the Parish Register of Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia, Edward Ellis married Susannah Hill on 7 July 1678. Hezekiah Ellis, who, no doubt, is the son of Edward Ellis and Susanna Hill, died 23 December 1726 in Middlesex County, Virginia.

His will dated 22 December 1726 and copied as written:
~~I Heseekiah Ellis of the County of Middlesex in Virgini-~~
 a being very sick and of body (sic).

To my dear and loving wife Mary Ellis all my whole estate during her natural life and after her decease,

To my son John Ellis twenty shillings.

To my daughter Elizabeth Ellis twenty shillings.

To my daughter Mary Ellis twenty shillings.

To my daughter Ellis Faulkner one shilling and to keep in her possession what she had already lent her.

To my daughter Anne Ellis twenty shillings.

To my son William Ellis five shillings.

Remainder be divided one half to my son Hezekiah Ellis and the other half to my son Robert Ellis and my daughter Sarah Ellis. My loving wife Mary Ellis executrix. My friends Thomas Martin and John Fearn my trustees.

Heseekiah Ellis
 (he signed)

Wit: George(X) Sanders, Susannah(X) Curtis, Tho. Folkner

Middlesex County was formed from Lancaster County in 1673, and Lancaster from York and Northumberland County, Virginia in 1651. They joined the counties of Caroline, King and Queen, Essex and Spotsylvania.

On 15 March 1727, Caroline County was formed from Essex, King and Queen, King William and consumed Colonial Caroline. Keep in mind, that Colonial Caroline preceded the County of Caroline. The area covered by Colonial Caroline included a vast amount of unsettled Colonial lands that extended beyond the Blue Ridge Mountains.

In several county histories, writers had a hard time distinguishing whether the land beyond the Blue Ridge was in Orange County, Colonial Caroline, or Caroline County.

In some cases, it was claimed by both Orange and Caroline County. It may be that whoever had title to the land, had it recorded in the county in which they lived, even though the land was in another county.

In 1719 John Ellis of Colonial Caroline, son of Hese-kiah Ellis, received a grant to 400 acres on the north side of the South River, and upon the back of John Madison's line. He, also, received title to 400 acres on both sides of the North Fork of the South River. Again in 1719, he received title to 400 acres on both sides of the North Fork of the South River and between Madison and Ellis's upper grant. In 1725, John Ellis, was granted title to 400 acres of land on both sides of Stoney Lick Run on the South Fork of the North Fork of the South River. He received 530 acres of land in 1730 adjoining his own estate and on the 6th of June 1731, he received another 538 acres adjoining his estate.

In order to obtain title to the land, it had to be cleared or improved, corn planted and a cabin built by a dimension of 16 feet by 24 feet. Land was one of the most sought after commodities. The pioneers had to have land to survive and be able to provide for their family. As each generation grew up, they moved to the frontier where new areas were being opened up for settlement.

John Ellis had made his home in the frontier beyond the the Blue Ridge on the South Fork of the North Fork of the South River. This area was very remote and a virtual wilderness. Even though, John was the first son of Hezekiah Ellis, he was left only 20 shillings of his father's estate. This was probably due to his father having helped him gain the vast amount of property on the South River. John married Mary O'Neal on the 19 September 1722 in St. Pauls Parish, Stafford County, Virginia.

Jacob Stover had over 1,000 acres of land on the South River in Beverley Manor in 1726. He failed to make improvements on the land according to the law, and 800 acres was bought by John Madison in 1751. The land joined John Ellis.

This unsettled land, was located in Orange County, and became a virtual colony of Spotsylvania and Caroline Counties. Some of the families maintained a dual residence. Also, the surplus and younger sons of the landowners of Colonial Caroline moved into the unsettled area of Orange County to build new homesteads in the wilderness. According to a 1740's land map, the land John Ellis owned on the South Fork of the North Fork of the South River was later known as Mossy Creek. It was located in Augusta County on the Rockingham County line. Spotsylvania County, at one time,

covered all the territory west of the Blue Ridge, but Colonial Caroline contained part of the records. Spotsylvania County was formed on 17 December 1720 from Essex, King & Queen and King William. Orange County was formed from Spotsylvania in 1734 and some of the records are in both Counties. Frederick County was formed in 1738 from Augusta and Orange Counties. The pioneers bought large tracts of land in what was known as Beverley Grant in Orange County. The grant was issued 12th August 1736 to William Beverley of Essex County, John Robinson of King and Queen and others. The main reason for stressing the land history is to prove that John Ellis of Colonial Caroline is the same John Ellis that had land on Mossy Creek on the South River.

I have not been able to locate records that indicate the children of John Ellis (I) on Mossy Creek. John Ellis (II), and Thomas Ellis who migrated to Greenbrier County, probably are the sons of John Ellis I of the South River. Owen Ellis of Wolf Creek, Greenbrier/Monroe County, V., and the son of John Ellis II, lived in the vicinity of Mossy Creek, Augusta County, Virginia until he migrated into the Greenbrier at the age of twenty-three.

To clear up some confusion, there was another John Ellis listed in the records of Caroline County in 1736 and 1738. This was John Ellis of Flatt Creek, Prince George County, later known as Amelia County, and is not the same John Ellis who had land on the North Fork of the South River in Beverley Manor, Augusta County, Virginia.

In a deed of lease from Thomas Jones, Jr. of Prince George County, Virginia dated 7 June 1738, for 200 acres on the branches of South Fork of Flatt Creek for the sum of one shilling. A deed of release dated 8 June 1738 for the sum of twenty one pounds for 200 acres on the South Fork of Flatt Creek. On 9th June 1738, John Ellis acknowledged his deed of livery and seizin of land indented to Thomas Walker whereby, Elizabeth wife of John, relinquished her right of dower. Again the same for Joseph Stevens. Flatt Creek, is located in Amelia County, and why the information was recorded in Caroline County is unknown.

A deed dated 19 September 1746 between John Ellis to William Giles for 200 acres on Little Creek of Flatt Creek being land patented to Thomas Jones on 1 August 1735. Deed acknowledge by John Ellis on 19 September 1746 and ordered recorded after Lucy, his wife, relinquishes her right of dower. The above deed names John Ellis's wife as Lucy and in the will of John Ellis of Flatt Ck., he refers to his wife as Elizabeth. John Ellis of Flatt Ck. married several times his first wife was Sarah Austin, second wife Lucy and his third wife was Elizabeth Ware.

Will of John Ellis Nottoway Parish

The will of John Ellis of Nottoway Parish, Flatt Creek, Amelia County dated 14 January 1762 and probated 22 April 1762 names his wife Elizabeth, son Richard, son William, son Austin, and son Thomas. Thomas Walker and his wife, Betty 400 acres L/S Horsepen Creek, being land Walker now lives on and laid off by William Stokes, daughter Sarah Winn. Estate of John Ellis appraised at a value of 2113/9/0 with approximately 35 slaves.

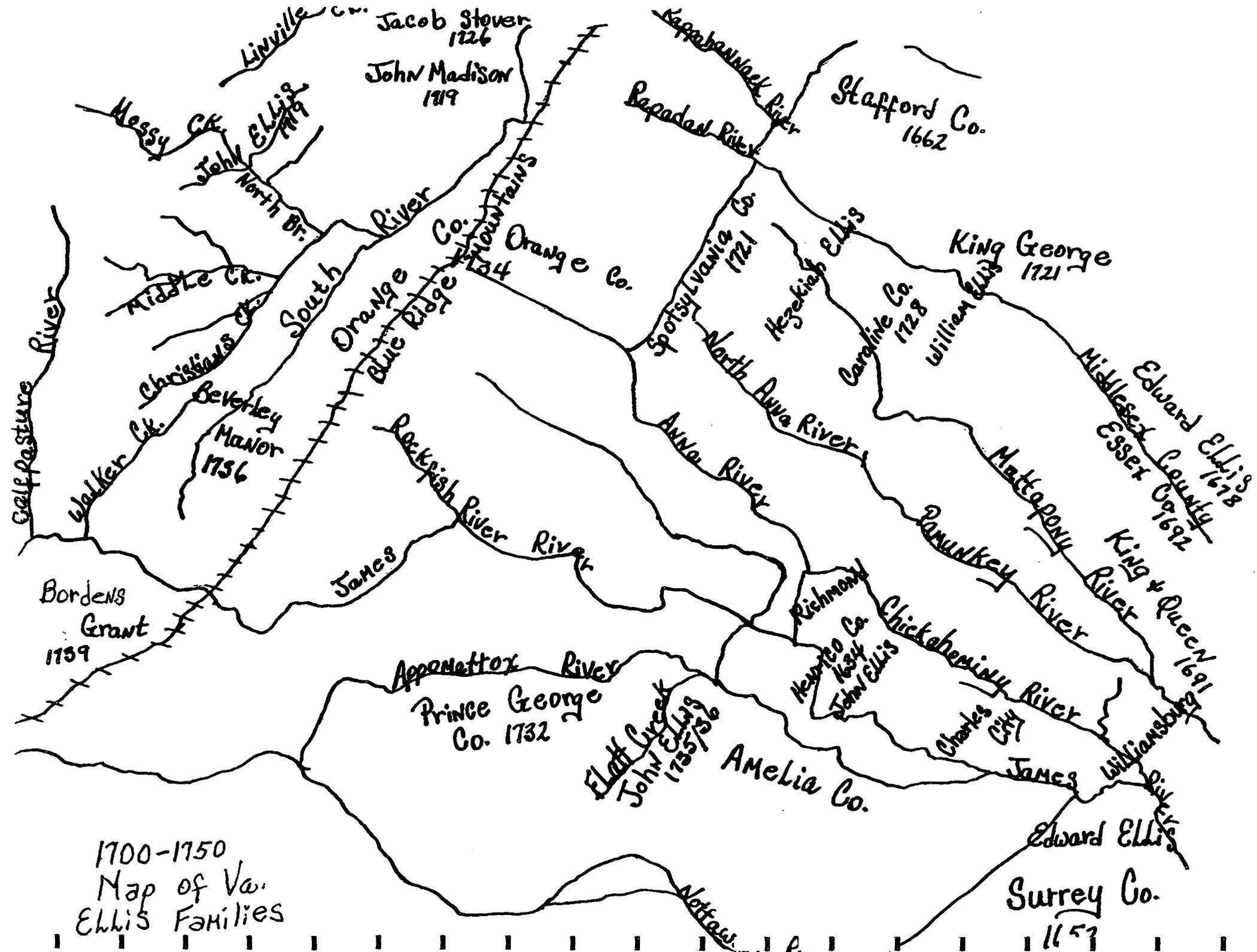
William Giles married Mary Mattock Ellis 28 June 1746 with John Ellis signing as security. Richard Ellis married Mary Cocke the 9 November 1754 with William Watkins, Jr. signing as security. James Roberts and Susannah Ellis married 19 November 1750 with Richard Ellis signing as security. These girls are the children of John Ellis of Flatt Creek and were not named in his will. He may have had a son, John, Jr. and other children not known.

Thomas Ellis was listed as a witness for a deed from William Berry of King and Queen County to Major Waller of St. George Parish, Spotsylvania County, dated 16 March 1743, and recorded in Amelia County. This is the reason it is difficult to research the families living in Virginia during the sixteen and early seventeen hundreds.

John and Thomas both of Amelia County were descendants of John Ellis of Henrico County, Virginia, and is not John Ellis, son of Hezekiah who owned property on the South River, Augusta/Frederick County, Virginia.

About 1760, William Ellis of Colonial Caroline, probably a descendant of Hezekiah Ellis, was a wealthy land owner. He had a large plantation, but failed to list his tithables with the assessor. This was not just an oversight on his part. A majority of the large land owners had become debt ridden with high living and extravagant ways. The merchants required that all goods be paid with tobacco certificates and not in paper money furnished by the Virginia government. The tobacco certificates were harder to come by and this put a hardship on all of the inhabitants both rich and poor.

The weather, also, played a part in the downfall of the wealthy land owners. In 1760, the dry weather produced a short crop, this caused a reduction in tobacco certificates to meet the interest on their debts, and, therefore, their creditors foreclosed. William Ellis was tried for failure to list his tithables, but the jury refused to convict him. He died about 19 May 1766.



1700-1750
Map of Va.
Ellis Families

Linville C.M.
Jacob Stever 1726
John Madison 1719

Stafford Co.
1662

King George
1721

John Ellis
1719

Orange Co.
1734

Spotsylvania Co.
1721

Caroline Co.
1728

Edward Ellis
1678
Middlesex County
Essex Co 1692
King + Queen 1691

Beverley
Manor
1756

Bordens
Grant
1739

Prince George
Co. 1732

John Ellis
1735/36

Amelia Co.

Edward Ellis
Surrey Co.
1757

Pennsylvania

1771-1780

Ohio River

Ohio
1776

Monongalia
1776
West Augusta District

Hampshire
1754

Berkeley
1772

Frederick

Loudon

Shenandoah

Fauquier

Jacob Doran

Owen Ellis 1756

Rockingham
1778

Culpeper

Greenbrier
1778

Augusta

Orange

Greenbrier Co. after
1800

Botetourt

Rockbridge
1778

Albermarle

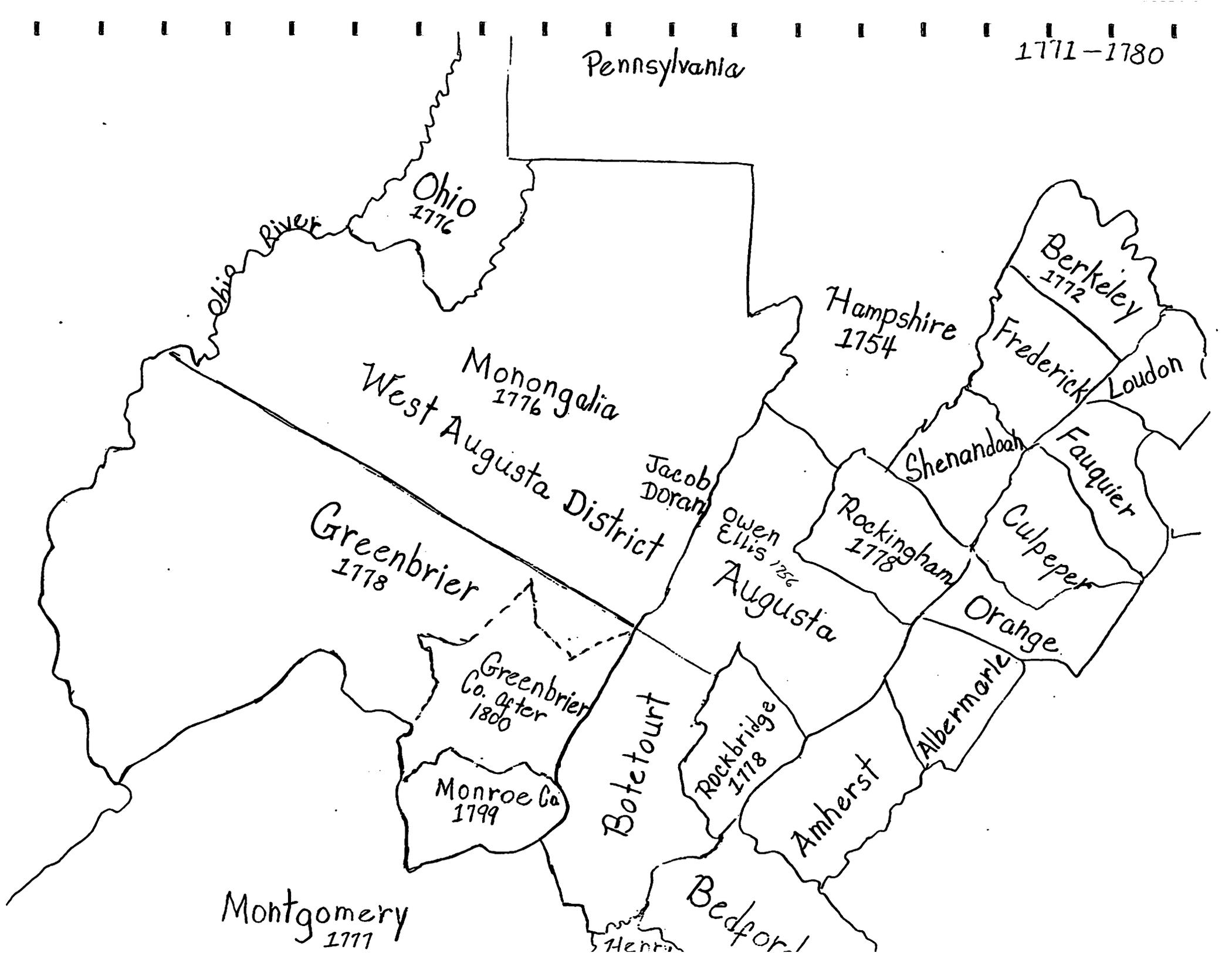
Monroe Co
1799

Amherst

Montgomery
1777

Bedford

Henry



CHAPTER IV Colonial Caroline Quakers

The Quakers played a big part in settling the new frontiers. During the early 1700's ninety percent of the population of Colonial Caroline was of the Quaker faith. About 1732 at least 100,000 acres was being granted for a Quaker Colony near the South River. By 1725, Quaker Meeting Houses were being set up throughout Virginia.

As the French and Indian War became a reality, the Quaker Leaders were demanding the Quakers to quit the armed services. Because of their belief that all wars were sinful they were advised to lay down their arms or be expelled from the Quaker Society. The Quakers were persecuted for their doctrine and at times, jailed for not taking the oath of allegiance.

The Quakers had the demeanor of being quiet, pious, hard working, independent, excellent farmers, and businessmen. Numerous Quakers were wealthy and had large plantations. They were by no means cowards, for they were one of the first to settle in new frontiers. The Quakers moved their families into new western frontiers setting up homesteads, and clearing land for farming, even though, they were in danger of being massacred by hostile Indians.

The Quakers living in Pennsylvania treated the Indians with fairness, they paid the Indians for their land, and was on good terms with them. The Indians respected the Quakers and did not attack their settlements as they did in the colonies. Because of this, the Government used the Quakers as protection between the Indians of the west and the colonies in Virginia.

Even though the Quakers believed that all fighting was sinful, they were skilled hunters. Quaker leaders often reprimanded the Society friends for spending time in the woods and hunting. They used this skill to protect themselves and to furnish food for their families when they migrated to new lands.

By 1750, the Quakers were moving out of Virginia and leaving the Quaker faith. Other faiths were being organized and setting up churches. The stiff rules set down by the Quakers, and the persecutions they had to endure, caused the decline of the Quaker faith. As the Quakers left the Friends Society, they joined with the Methodist and Baptist faiths.

Settling the Southwest Frontier of Virginia

As early as 1748, settlers became excited about new western frontiers being opened up for settlement. The land was for the taking. Settlers moved west into new frontiers, even though, there wasn't any militia to protect them from the Indians. Wealthy Caroline County merchants began organizing and investing in large land companies. One hundred thousand acres was granted on the New River. The Ohio Company had five hundred thousand acres, the Greenbrier Company received one hundred thousand acres, John Robinson, Colonel John Lewis, William Lewis and Charles Lewis were investors. Friends, neighbors, members of the land owners families, and surplus sons were the first settlers in the new western frontier.

The area of the South River in Beverley Manor was settled by the residents of Colonial Caroline (Spotsylvania County). Whole families, members and surplus sons of the residents of Beverley Manor made up over half of the pioneers settling the Greenbrier.

Governor Dinwiddie of Virginia invited the Cherokees, which was once a tribe of the friendly Iroquois, to make their home in Southwest Virginia. He did this to protect the colonies from the Western Indians, but the residents of Caroline County was not in favor of it. They had money invested in opening the new frontier. Also, members of their families were moving into the frontier to settle.

As hardy pioneers continued to migrate and settle in the Greenbrier, the Cherokee Indians became infuriated with the break in the agreement that this land was to be their hunting ground. The Shawnee Tribe invaded the Greenbrier on a regular basis, killing, scalping and burning homesteads.

The French and Indian War broke out in 1754. At that time, the Greenbrier was a wilderness overrun with the Shawnee, Iroquois and other tribes of Indians. They massacred about thirteen inhabitants of the Greenbrier in 1754. Again, on the 12 August 1755, the Indians descended upon Baughman's Fort located on the South Bank of the Greenbrier River killing Henry Baughman, seven men including a schoolmaster and a couple of women.

Henry Baughman had a survey of 780 acres on the mouth of Wolf Creek. It was thought that Baughman's Fort was located on the South side of Greenbrier River between Alderson and Wolf Creek. In 1754 Col. Andrew Lewis applied for a survey for 175 acres on both sides of Wolf Creek, joining Baughman. To be a little more accurate, this would put Baughman's Fort on the mouth of Wolf Creek.

Raids on the settlements in the Greenbrier by the Shawnee Indians deleted the region of white inhabitants and those that did survive were being forced back across the Allegheny Mountains into settlements in the Valley of Virginia. Indian raids on the Greenbrier settlements became so bad that Governor Dinwiddie directed Colonel Andrew Lewis to go into the Greenbrier and build several forts. Baughman's Fort was thought to have been one of the forts built at the request of Governor Dinwiddie. However, Baughman's Fort was destroyed in August 1755 before Dinwiddie's request. Henry Baughman was on Wolf Creek before 1754 when Col. Andrew Lewis obtained his survey. Therefore, Baughman's Fort was not one of the forts built by Colonel Andrew Lewis.

There is no record as to what forts were built by Colonel Andrew Lewis. Ellis Fort and Days Fort located at Little Levels, and Greenbrier Fort at Big Levels (Lewisburg) were built about 1756. These three forts evidently were built under the direction of Colonel Andrew Lewis at the request of Governor Dinwiddie. There may have been other forts built at this time, but they are unknown.

From 1755 through 1758, very few settlers were in the Greenbrier because of the dangers from hostile Indians. The frontiersmen made up the militia and were stationed at various forts in the Greenbrier. Governor Dinwiddie signed a treaty in 1758 proclaiming that all of the country west of the Allegheny Mountains were to be set aside as Indian hunting grounds, and were no longer open for settlement. What few settlers that remained in the Greenbrier were considered trespassers.

The settlers did not adhere to the treaty with the Indians. About twenty families moved into the Greenbrier to settle in 1760. Some of the pioneers settled on the Great Levels with the remainder making their home in the vicinity of Muddy Creek.

MEMORANDUM
By John Stuart
15 July 1792

"The inhabitants of every County and place are desirous to inquire after the first founders and in order to gratify the curious or such who may hereafter incline to informed of the origin of the settlements made in with the circumstances of its discovery and manner of settling. Born in Augusta County and the particulers of this place often related to me from my childhood by the first adventurers, I can relate with certainty that our river was first discovered about the year 1749 by the white people. Some say Jacob Marlin was the first person who discovered it, others that a man of an unsound mind, who's name I donot now remember, had wondered from Frederick County through the mountains and on his return reported he had seen a river running westward supposed to be Greenbrier River. However, Jacob Marlin and Stephen Suiel were the first settlers at the mouth of Knaps Creek above what is now called the Little Levels on the land still bearing the name of Marlin (Marlinton). These two men lived there in a kind of hermitey having no famileys, but frequently differing in sentiment which ended in rage. Marlin kept possession of the cabin whilest Suiel took up his aboad in the trunk of a large tree at a small distance, and thus living more independant, their animositys would abate, and socibility insued. Not long after they had moved their settlement on the river, the country was explored by the late General Andrew Lewis, at the time, a noted and famous woodsman on who's report an Order of Council was soon obtained granting one hundred thousand acres of lands on Greenbrier to the Honorable John Robinson (Treasurer of Virginia). Six, nine to the number of twelve including old Colonel John Lewis and his two sons William and Charles with condition of settling the lands with inhabitants and certain emoluments of three pounds per hundred acres to themselves.

But the war breaking out between England and France in the year 1755 and the Indians being excited by the French to make war on the back inhabitants of Virginia. All who were then settled on Greenbrier were obliged to retreat to the older settlements for safety. Amongst whom was Jacob Marlin but Suiel fella sacrifice to the enemy. This war ended in 1761 and then some people returned and settled on Greenbrier again. Amongst whom was Archibald Clendinen who's residence was on the lands now claimed by John Davis by virtue of an intermarriage with his daughter and lying two miles west of Lewisburg.

The Indians breaking out again in 1763 came up the Kanawha in a large body to the number of sixty and coming to

the house of Frederick Sea on Muddy Creek were kindly entertained by him and Felty Yolkcom; not suspecting their hostile design were suddenly killed and their families with many others made prisoners. Then proceeding over the mountain they came to Archibald Clendinens who like Sea and Yolkcom, entertained them until they put him to death. His family with a number of others living with him being all made prisoners or killed, not anyone escaping except Conrod Yolkcom who doubting the design of the Indians when they came to Clendinens took his horse out under the pretence of hobbling him at some distance from the house. Soon after some guns was fired at the house and a loud cry raised by the people, where upon Yolkcom taking the alarm mounted his horse and rode off as far as where the court house now stands, and there beginning to ruminate whether he might not be mistaken in his apprehension, concluded to return and know the truth. But just as he came to the corner of Clendinens fence some Indians, placed there, presented their guns and attempted to shoot him, but their guns all missing fire (he thinks at least ten). He immediately fled to Jacksons River alarming the people as he went, but few were willing to believe him. The Indians pursued after him and all that fell in their way were slain until they went on Carrs Creek now in Rockbridge County. So much were people in them days intimidated by an attack of the Indians that they were suffered to retreat with all their booty and more prisoners than there was Indians in their party.

I will here relate a narrative of Archibald Clendinens's wife being a prisoners with her young child. As they were passing over Kenneys Knob from Muddy Creek, a part of the Indians being in front with the remainder behind and the prisoners in the center. Mrs. Clendinens handed her child to another woman to carry and she slipped to one side and hid herself in a bush. But the Indians soon missing her, one of them observed, he would soon bring the cow to her calf and taking the child caused it to cry very loud. But the Mother not appearing, he took the infant and beat out its brains against a tree then throwing it down in the road. All the people and horses that were in the rear passed over it until it was trod to pieces. Many more cruelties were committed too horrid to be related and too many to be contained in this document.

Thus, was Greenbrier once more depopulated for six years, but a peace being concluded with Indians in 1765. The lands on the western waters, with certain boundaries being purchased at a Treaty at Fort Stanwix by Andrew Lewis and Thomas Walker Commissioners appointed by Government. The people again returned to settle in Greenbrier in 1769. I myself was amongst the first of those last adventurers, being at that time about nineteen years of age with Mr.

Robert McClenachan, another very young man. Our design was to secure lands and encourage a settlement in the country, but the Indians breaking out again in 1774, Colonel Andrew Lewis was ordered by the Earl of Dunmore (then Governor of Virginia) to march against them with fifteen hundred volunteer militia. The army marched from Camp Union (now Lewisburg) the 11th day of September 1774. Two companies of the said army being raised in Greenbrier and commanded by Captain Robert McClenachan and myself. We were met by the Indians on the 10th day of October at the mouth of the Kanawha and a very obstinate engagement ensued, and the Indians were defeated though with the loss of seventy five officers and soldiers. Amongst the slain was Colonel Charles Lewis who commanded the Augusta Militia and my friend Captain Robert McClenachan, Colonel Lewis pursued his victory crossing the Ohio until we were in sight of some Indian towns on the waters of Scioto where we were met by the Earl of Dunmore who commanded an army in person and had made his route by the way of Fort Pitt. The Governor capitulating with the Indians, Colonel Lewis was ordered to retreat and the next year hostilities commenced between the British and Americans at Boston in New England. I have since been informed by Colonel Lewis that the Earl of Dunmore (the Kings Governor) knew of the attack to be made upon us by the Indians at the mouth of Kanawha and hoped our destruction. This secret was communicated to him by indisputable authority.

Independence being declared by America the 4th July 1775 and the people assuming the reins of Government a County was granted to the people of Greenbrier under the Commonwealth in May 1778. A Court was first held at my house on the 3rd. Tuesday in said month. Not long after which we were invaded again by the Indians, who had taken part with the British, and on the 28th day of the same month Colonel Andrew Donnelly's house was attacked about eight miles from Lewisburg by two hundred Indians. These Indians were pursued from the mouth of the Kanawha by two scouts from that garrison to wit: Phil Hammon and John Prior and passing the Indians at the meadows gave intelligence to Colonel Donnelly of their approach who instantly collected about twenty men. The next morning sustained the attack of the enemy until he was relieved about two O'clock by sixty men from Lewisburg. I was one of the number and we got into the house unhurt being favored by a field of rye which grew close up to the house. The Indians being all on the opposite side of the House. Four men were killed before we got in, and about sixteen Indians lay dead in the yard before the door. Some of these were taken off in the night, but we scalped nine the next morning. This was the last time the Indians invaded Greenbrier in any large party. Peace with the British followed in 1781.

The people of this County begun to make some feeble efforts to regulate their society and to open roads and passes for wagons through the mountains which by many had been thought impracticable. No wagon at the time having ever approached nearer than the Warm Springs. On a petition the assembly granted a law empowering the County to levy a certain annual sum in commutables from the inhabitants for the purpose of opening a road from the Court House to the Warm Springs. A convenancy so necessary for the importation of salt and other necessaries of lumber as well as conveying our hemp and other heavy wares to market would readily be expected to receive the approbation of everyone. But such is the perverse disposition of some men unwilling that any should share advantages in preface to themselves that this laudable measure was oposed by Mr. William Hutchison who had first represented the County in General Assembly. On this occasion without the privity of the people went at his own expense to Richmond and by his insinuations to some of the members with unfair representations obtained a suspension of the law for two years. But the following year Colonel Thomas Adams who visited this County satisfied with the impropriety of Hutchisons representation had the suspension repealed and full powers were allowed to the court to levy money for the purpose aforesaid, and by this means a wagon road was opened from the Court House to the Warm Springs which made way for the same to the Sweet Springs.

The paper money emitted for maintaining our war against the British became totally depreciated and there was not a sufficient quantity of specie in circulation to enable the people to pay the revenue tax assessed upon the citizens of this county. Wherefore, we fell in arrears to the public for four years. But the assembly again taking our remote situation under consideration graciously granted the sum of five thousand pounds of our said arrears to be applied to the purpose of opening a road from Lewisburg to the Kanawha River. The people greatly for such indulgence willingly embraced the opportunity of such an offer and every person liable for arrears of tax agreed to perform labor equivalent on the road. The people being formed in districts with each a superintendant the road was completed in the space of two months in the year 1786 and thus was a communication by wagons to the navigable waters of the Kanawha first affected and which will probably be found the nighest and best conveyance from the Eastern to the Western Country that will ever be known.

May there hazard a conjecture that has often occurred to me since I inhabited this place, that nature has designed this part of the world a peaceable retreat from some of her favorite children where pure morals will be

preserved by separating them from society at so respectful distance by ridges of mountains and I sincerely wish time may prove my conjecture rational and true from the springs of salt water, discoverable along our river banks of iron, mines pregnant with saltpetre, and forests of sugar-trees so amply provided and so easily acquired. I have no doubts but the future inhabitants of this county will surely avail themselves of such singular advantages greatly to their comfort and satisfaction and render them a grateful and happy people.

It will be remembered that Lewisburg was first settled by Captain Mathew Arbuckle after the town was laid off in the year 1780 and took its name in honor of the family of the Lewis's in their holding a large claim in the Greenbrier grant. Captain Arbuckle was killed the following year in storm of wind by the falling of a tree on the branch leading from the turns of the waters of Anthony's Creek to Jacksons River. He was distinguished for his bravery especially in the battle with the Indians at Point Pleasant".

This memorandum was copied as written by John Stuart.

CHAPTER V

John Ellis II - Pioneer of the Greenbrier
Son of John Ellis I, Grandson of Hezekiah Ellis

In order to make it clear which John Ellis is being referred to, I am numbering them as John Ellis I and John Ellis II. John Ellis I of South River (1719) as referred to in Chapter III, and John Ellis II, of Greenbrier.

John Ellis II made a declaration for his pension on the 7 October 1833 in Union County, Illinois. According to his pension record, John Ellis II was born 9 March 1733 in Frederick County, Virginia. However, he was born in Spotsylvania County. Orange County was not formed until 1734 and Frederick County was not formed until 15 December 1738, five years after John was born. The boundaries of these early counties extended to an undefined west. During this time frame, Spotsylvania County covered all of the area that was later included in Orange County. As the areas became more populated, new counties were carved out of the old counties.

John Ellis I owned 1200 acres on the South Fork (later known as Mossy Creek) on the North Branch of the South River, and on the Augusta and Frederick County line. John Ellis II, also, came from this area, but said he was born in Frederick County. He, no doubt, was the son of John Ellis I.

When John Ellis I settled in this area, it was a wilderness filled with wild animals and Indians. A very prominent family, John Madison, was his neighbor. He had land that joined John Ellis on the north between Mossy Creek and Linville Creek. This area belonged at one time in Spotsylvania Co., Orange Co., Frederick Co., now is located in Rockingham County, Virginia.

James Madison, the Fourth President, was born in 1751 at Port Conway, King George County, Virginia. Shortly after his birth his Mother brought him from her parents' home to the Madison home in Orange County, Virginia. He began his formal schooling in 1763 and was elected President of the United States in 1808 and re-elected in 1812.

John Madison had a survey in 1774 at the Sink Holes, Greenbrier County, now Sinks Grove, Monroe County, W. Va. His granddaughter, Priscilla daughter of Richard Madison, married John Miller and had land in Greenbrier County.

John Ellis I, raised his family to be strong, independent, excellent hunters and wise in the ways of the wil-

derness. They hunted, fished and trapped game for their food. They, also became as cunning as the Indians. John Ellis II, while living on Mossy Creek, was well known for his knowledge of the backwoods. He was an excellent hunter and spent his time in the wilderness traveling as far as the Allegheny Mountains and beyond into the Greenbrier.

Besides John Ellis II living in this remote frontier, in Beverley Manor, there were the families of John Madison, John Lewis I, and his sons General Andrew Lewis, a well-known backwoodsman, Thomas Lewis, Colonel William Lewis and Colonel Charles Lewis. Captain James Trimble, Captain Robert McClenahan, brother-in-law of the Lewis's, James Edmondson, David Stuart, probably the father of John Stuart, the Grahams, Jacob Doran and others. All of these pioneers and others from Beverley Manor played a tremendous part in settling the Greenbrier.

When the French and Indian War broke out in 1754, the Greenbrier was a wilderness overrun with the Shawnee, the Iroquois and other tribes of Indians. In the year of 1755, Col. Andrew Lewis was dispatched to the Greenbrier to build several forts. It was about this time that John Ellis II came into the Greenbrier with Col. Andrew Lewis, and built Ellis Fort at Little Levels.

At the request of General Andrew Lewis, John Ellis II, who was well known as an expert backwoodsman, volunteered as a scout and Indian spy. According to the pension records of John Ellis II, he came into the Greenbrier in 1760 to fight at Ellis Fort. From this, he had to have been in the Greenbrier prior to 1760. John came into the Greenbrier around 1755 with Colonel Andrew Lewis to help with building several forts, and the Ellis Fort being one of them. So the Ellis Fort was built prior to him coming to the Greenbrier to fight in 1760.

The Ellis Fort was located at Little Levels on property that John Ellis II had claimed and settled. The Ellis Station, as it was referred to in John Ellis's pension records, was most likely a stockade fort. This was the type of fort built in the Greenbrier. The stockade fort covered a large area with blockhouses on each corner. The top part of the blockhouses extended out over the bottom section so that the enemy would be seen if they tried to break into the fort.



General Andrew Lewis and John Ellis did not stay in the Greenbrier very long in 1755, and returned across the mountains to old Virginia where it was safer and to be with their families. John Ellis II and Colonel Andrew Lewis returned to the Greenbrier about 1760 to fight at Ellis Fort, during the French and Indian War, engaging in several skirmishes with the Shawnee Indians. The French and Indian war ended in 1761, and people began to venture back into the Greenbrier to settle. But the Indians attacked the settlements on Muddy Creek and the settlements on the Great Levels where they massacred the inhabitants and took Mrs. Clendinen and others prisoners. The uprising by the Indians became so intense, John Ellis, Colonel Andrew Lewis and the inhabitants in the Greenbrier were once again ordered back to old Virginia where it was safer.

John Stuart came into the Greenbrier probably with Colonel Andrew Lewis, John Ellis II, Robert McClenachan and a couple of others, and he wrote that "not a living soul was in the Greenbrier in 1769". This group of about five men returned to the Greenbrier to set up a permanent settlement. John Ellis II, a well known expert backwoodsman wore buckskin leggings, moccasins, a fringed leather hunting shirt with a belt that tied around the waist, and a coonskin or foxskin cap. A powder horn hung across his chest, a hunting knife was attached to his belt and he carried a long rifle.

During the Battle of Point Pleasant, John Ellis fought with General Lewis as did all able-bodied men in Southwest Virginia. At the request of General Andrew Lewis in October 1776, John Ellis was employed to serve as a scout and spy in the Revolutionary War. He was to be paid \$1.00 a day for his services, and was to travel throughout the backwoods of Virginia, carrying dispatches to the isolated stations. He served under Colonel Samuel Brown, Captain John Cook, Lieutenant John McNeal, Ensign John Day all stationed at Ellis Fort. John Ellis served for seven years and 10 months from 1776 to 1783, but never received any pay.

John Ellis said that during his tour of service, he had seen General Washington, Brigadier General Morgan and Colonel Zachariah Morgan. Some of the forts John traveled to was Donnelly's Fort, Greenbrier Fort at Great Levels, Jarrett/Garrad's Fort on Wolf Creek and Cook's Fort on Indian Creek.

The Ellis Fort at Little Levels was a very active Fort. Captain Thomas Smith of the Augusta Militia mentions that his volunteers marched to the Little Levels in Greenbrier and joined the commands of Colonel John Dickin-son, Colonel Samuel McDowell, and Colonel George Skellern at

Ellis Fort. They proceeded to march from Ellis Fort to Point Pleasant to join with the army under General Hand.

Ensign John Day had a survey on both sides of the Greenbrier River close to Ellis Fort. In his pension records he said, after his return home from fighting at the Point (Point Pleasant) the Indians were still troublesome around Ellis and Days Fort. They were still coming into the Greenbrier during and after the Revolutionary War. John Day was appointed by Captain Cook as a spy to scout around the forts for signs of Indians. John Day was born June 30, 1742 in Bucks County, Pennsylvania. He migrated to Little Levels and was a neighbor of John Ellis. During an Indian attack at Little Levels, his brother David Day was killed, his mother Susan Wylie Day and his two sisters, Martha Day and Sally Day were taken prisoners.

A garrison of about twenty men followed the Indians to their camp. John Day's mother, Susan W. Day, had been killed, striped naked and scalped. The garrison buried her beneath some rocks and set out after the Indians. They were able to run off the Indians and John Day found his sisters unharmed and returned them back to their home. Since John Ellis was a neighbor of Day's, he no doubt was one of the men that helped to bring back the Day girls.

About one and one-half miles from Ellis Fort, John and James Bridges were killed, scalped and stripped by the Indians. While helping others to escape from the Indians, John Day, also, came close to being captured. Around 1785 he moved to Green County, Tennessee where he died in 1833.

John Ellis II quit the services but was never discharged. This was due to General Andrew Lewis's death. When he left the service, John Ellis was frequently called on to defend the frontier of Virginia against the Indians. He served until the Indians ceased to annoy the settlements.

John Ellis declares that his name is not on any pension roll of any agency in any state. This declaration in order to obtain a pension by John Ellis was dated 31 October 1833 at the Union Court House, Union County, Illinois. At the time John Ellis made application for his pension, he was living with his daughter Isabel "Syble" Ellis Hunsaker. Her husband, George Hunsaker, signed the application as a witness.

Joseph Edwards of Union County, Illinois testified that he knew John Ellis when they both lived in East Tennessee from 1793 to 1798. Joseph Edwards, also, had lived in Greenbrier County for approximately fifteen years before he left in 1792. Joseph Edwards was fined over thirteen pounds

by the Court in Greenbrier County from several law suits. He, evidently, left Greenbrier County when he couldn't pay the fine and court costs.

John Ellis had a survey for 260 acres of land in the Little Levels of Greenbrier. When John Ellis and the other settlers came into the Greenbrier, they came by foot or on horseback. They traveled on a trail made earlier by buffalo that migrated into the Levels to graze. Indian hunters, also, used this trail as they traveled throughout the Greenbrier on hunting expeditions. A more definite road called Lewis Trace was cut through the mountains from Fort Savannah (Lewisburg) to Warm Springs, Virginia around 1774. This road was large enough to accommodate wagons of settlers migrating into the Greenbrier.

Lieutenant John McNeel/McNeal/McNeil served with John Ellis at Ellis Fort and stayed in the Greenbrier, for a short time after the war, living at Little Levels. He, also, had large land holdings in Pocahontas County. McNeel was a native of Frederick County, Virginia, but spent part of his early years in Cumberland, Maryland.

Colonel Samuel Brown who, also, served at Ellis Fort stayed in the Greenbrier. He was a very prominent citizen of Greenbrier and Monroe Counties. He owned property between Sinks Grove and Wolf Creek in Monroe County. His son William had 230 acres surveyed joining Samuel Brown, Patrick Boyd and James Miller as an assignee of Samuel Brown and Israel Meadows near Sinks Grove.

Records of Old Greenbrier Baptist Church

John Ellis II joined the membership of Old Greenbrier Baptist Church, Alderson, Virginia by letter from another church on 24 June 1786. The records did not mention the name of the church he transferred from. His son James Ellis was received by the work of grace on 25 July 1783. On 26 November 1785, James's wife Ruth Ellis, and Elizabeth Ellis, wife of John, became members of Old Greenbrier Baptist Church.

A complaint was brought before the church membership on 27 December 1787 against James Ellis for several transgressions, such as separate from his wife, and indecent behavior. Brother John Alderson, Elizabeth Ellis, Thomas Scaggs and John Walker was to deal with him and report back to the church. Elizabeth Ellis, no doubt, was his mother. Ruth Ellis was brought before the church on 3 March 1788 for unbecoming conduct. James Ellis was excommunicated on 27

September 1788 for putting away his wife (divorced). By October 1790, James Ellis was listed as attending church services, and was received back into the church.

Elizabeth Ellis, wife of John Ellis, died the latter part of 1788 and John remarried. There is some discrepancy in the court records in regard to his marriage. Several published records lists John Ellis marrying Ann Paul on 5 November 1787. According to a copy of the original marriage record in the Greenbrier County Court House, it lists John Ellison as marrying Anne Paul on 5 November 1787. Other records refer to John Ellison as being married to Frances Paul. There is documentation that John Ellison was in Greenbrier County, and left numerous descendants, so we cannot assume that John Ellison and John Ellis is one and the same. I do feel that John Ellis married Anne/Agnes Paul about 1789. Due to the similarity of names, there was a mix-up in copying the original records, and picking up the correct marriage and date for John Ellison and John Ellis.

According to several deeds dated August and September 1789 in Greenbrier County, John Ellis signed his name with Agnes Ellis making her mark. Agnes (Paul) Ellis is probably related to Captain Audley Paul of Rockbridge County, Virginia. He owned land on the Rockbridge and Botetourt County line located about fifty miles from Greenbrier County.

Declaration for Pension of John Ellis
Copied as written

Declaration in order to obtain the benefit of an act of Congress passed the 7th day of June 1833. State of Illinois, County of Union. On this day the ___ day of October 1833 personally appeared in open court before the Honorable T. C. Brown, Judge of the third Judicial for the state of John Ellis, aged 98, a resident of said County and State of Union. Who being first duly sworn according to law doth on his oath make the following Declaration, in order to obtain the benefit of the act of Congress passed this 7th day of June.

That he entered the service of the United States under the following named officers and served as herein stated. That he was born in Frederick County Virginia, on the 9th day of March 1733 (date is plainly written). But has no record of his age although he believes it to be on record in Cunnighan? and Chapel Frederick County, Virginia. He resided in said County till sometime in the year 1760, when he removed to Augusta County, Virginia (since called Greenbrier) in which County he enlisted in the year 1773 by the appointment of General Andrew Lewis. He entered into the

Indian spy service for which he was to receive one dollar per day, (but he has never received one cent) and remained in that service until the declaration of Independence of the United States in 1776.

The Shawnee Indians, annoyed this settlements in Greenbrier and his services could not well be dispersed with nor on that momentous occasion was unwilling to fight in the causes of freedom and continued his services under the command of Colonel Samuel Brown, Capt John Cook, Lieutenant John McNeal, Ensign John Day stationed at Ellises Fort situated in Greenbrier County in the Little Levels and served as spy to said Fort during the Revolutionary and Indian War. In service he was engaged in several skirmishes with the Shawnee Indians. That he never saw many of the regular officers of the Revolution, owing entirely to his being so far removed from the hostile British and American Armies. But recollects to have seen General Washington, Brigadier General Morgan and Colonel Zachariah Morgan.

He further states, that being engaged in the spy service at the time of the Delcaration of Independence his entry into the service of the United States on this 4 day of July 1776 under the before mentioned officers. Concluded his service at the end of the war sometime in the month of November 1783 when he left the service to defend the frontiers of Virginia against the Indians for the time of two years afterwards when the Indians ceased to annoy the settlements. That in the year 1776 he served 12 months, in the year 1777 he served 12 months, in the year 1778 he served 12 months, in the year 1779 he served 12 months, in the year 1780 he served 12 months, in the year 1781 he served 12 months, in the year 1782 he served 12 months, in the year 1783 he served 10 months as Indian Spy making in all seven years and 10 months.

Thus when he quit the service of the United States he did not receive a discharge nor can he now state the precise cause of his not receiving one except the death of General Lewis. That he continued to live in Greenbrier County, Virginia after the close of the war 14 or 15 years when he removed to East Tennessee where he resided four years and moved to Kentucky where he resided 6 years and moved from Kentucky to West Tennessee where he reside 32 years from which last place he moved to Gallatin County, Illinois where he resided one year from which last mentioned place he moved to Union County, Illinois where he now resides. He further states that he knows of no one by whom he can prove his services in the Revolutionary war that is now living. The county relinquishes every claim to any pension or annuity whatever except the present and declares that his name is not on any pension role of any agency of any state.

Interrogatories

- 1st. When and in what year were you born?
- Ans. I was born in Frederick County, Virginia in the year A.D. 1735.
- 2nd. Have you any record of your age?
- Ans. I have in my possession no record of my age. It is on record in the bible of Cunnigun? Chapel, Frederick County, Virginia.
- 3rd. Where were you living when called into service. Where have you lived since the Revolutionary War and where do you now live?
- Ans. When I was called into service I lived in Greenbrier County, Virginia. Since that time I have lived in East Tennessee, Kentucky, West Tennessee, and now live in Union County, State of Illinois.
- 4th. When were you called into service, were you drafted, did you volunteer or were you a substitute and if a substitute for whom?
- Ans. I volunteered at the request of General A. Lewis.
- 5th. State some of the names of some of the regular officers who were with the troops when you served such continental and militia regiments as you can recollect and the general circumstances of your services.
- 6th. Did you ever receive a discharge from service.
- Ans. I never received any discharge from service. General A. Lewis died before the close of the war. I did not know who to apply to, nor did I then think that it would ever be necessary for me to have a discharge for the purpose of establishing my claims as a pensioner. I then little dreamed of want; such as age and infirmity produces. I quit the service when hostilities ceased.
- 7th. Name the persons to whom you are known in your present neighborhood who can testify as to your character for veracity and their belief as to your services as a soldier of the Revolution as an Indian spy.
- Ans. Daniel Spence, a clergyman. George Hunsaker, a citizen of said county and state. Also Joseph Ed-

wards whom I knew in East Tennessee 35 years ago with many others.

Joseph Edwards, a citizen of Union County, State of Illinois being duely sworn deposes and says that he knew John Ellis in East Tennessee for five years (viz.) from the year, 1793 to 1798. Since that time he has not seen him until some time last fall. That when he knew him in East Tennessee he was then reputed and esteemed to have been a soldier of the Revolution and served as an Indian spy. Sworn to and subscribed this day and year last aforesaid.

Joseph (X) Edwards

Tribute to the Men of the Mountains

by General George Washington

"Leave me but a banner to plant upon the mountians of Augusta, and I will rally around me the men who will lift our bleeding country from the dust, and set her free."

Copied from a placque on the monument at the Court House in Lewisburg, W. Va.

The family of John Ellis II, Greenbrier Pioneer

There were very few Ellis's in the Greenbrier in the 1780's. Thomas Ellis was there, but all of his sons had been killed fighting in the Revolutionary War. Thomas may have had some daughters, but who they are is unknown. I have often thought the wife of Joseph Hanna may have been a daughter of Thomas Ellis, because Thomas and Joseph jointly held land together and Thomas later deeded the land over to him. Thomas referred to Joseph Hanna as his good friend. I have often noticed that whenever a deed referred to someone as a good friend they were related to them through marriage.

John Ellis II returned to the Little Levels sometime in 1769 to settle on property that he had claimed 15 years earlier but was unable to receive a survey until 1774, and at that time Greenbrier was in Botetourt County, Virginia. Greenbrier County was formed from Botetourt and Montgomery Counties on 1 March 1778.

The Greenbrier River was called "We-o-to-we" by the Miami Indians. The Delaware Indians called the river "O-ne-pa-ke", and Ronceverte was the name given to the river by the French. In French "Ronce" was for "briar", "verte" for "green". In 1778 Thomas Hutchins designated the river as Green Briar River or Ronceverte.

Greenbrier County once extended to the Ohio River and took in all of the Kanawha Valley, and covered an area of seventeen counties of the state of West Virginia and two counties that is now part of Virginia.

John Ellis was known to have made a settlement of land on the mouth of Griffiths Creek, Greenbrier County prior to Captain James Graham's settlement at Lowell in 1769/70. John Ellis never received title to the land, but he must have lived on the land for some time because he was a member of the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church, at Alderson a short distance away. The History of Summers County, From the Earliest Settlement to the Present Time by James H. Miller, also mentions that the Ellis Settlement was thought to be older than the Graham's, but mentions the name Enos and John Ellis. As is the case, Enos would have been too young to have settled there at that time, but John Ellis, II would be the one who made the settlement.

Thomas Griffith had a survey for 368 acres of land lying in the County on the water of Greenbrier by a virtue of a certificate from the County for the District of Augusta Botetourt and Greenbrier dated 4 May 1785.

According to Morton in Monroe History, and the History of Summers Co., and other published material, they have Thomas Griffith as being massacred in 1780. This date is wrong due to Thomas Griffith securing a survey for this land dated 4 May 1785. The massacre must have taken place shortly after this date.

Thomas Griffith was attacked by a small band of Indians killing him. The Indians were about to scalp Thomas Griffith when his wife turned over a bee hive, and the Indians fled without taking his scalp. They grabbed the Griffith boy and fled to Kenney's Knob.

The Indians with the Griffith boy camped for the night under a cliff at Lick Creek at the bottom of Kenney's Knob. In the meantime, a party of about 10 settlers at the fort on the Greenbrier pursued the Indians heading towards Kenney's Knob. The Indians killed a young buffalo at a buffalo lick at Green Sulphur Springs. They tied the Griffith boy to a tree opposite a creek and left him there for two days. On their return they proceeded with the boy on towards the Kanawha River where they stopped to camp for the night. They were overtaken by the party of settlers from the fort. The settlers followed and overtook the Indian party and fired upon two Indians that was with the boy, killing both of them but the boy was unharmed. Griffie Griffiths received title to the land, and he evidently was the son of Thomas Griffith and may have been the boy that was captured by the Indians.

In November 1832, Enos Ellis, son of Owen Ellis, received title to this land by deed from Mary Griffiths, wife of Griffie Griffiths. She at that time was living in Decatur, Illinois. Enos Ellis had several other large tracts of land joining this property on Griffiths Creek and Greenbrier River. In the History of Monroe County by Orren Morton, he referred to Enos Ellis as having an exciting experience among the Indians, but I feel this is a mix up with the Griffith boy who was captured by Indians. Also, because the property was settled very early by John Ellis, later Griffiths lived on the land, and then it came back into the hands of Ellis. I am sure the children of John Ellis no doubt had experienced some exciting times with the Indians, but it could not have been Enos. However, it could have been Owen or James or Morton could be referring to John Ellis, grandfather of Enos.

I have found it to be the case, that when information is handed down by word of mouth, they usually have the names wrong and give credit to the wrong generation.

By 1778, only one family of Ellis's was in the Green-

brier. There were no other Ellis's in the Greenbrier at that time. They had to be related to each other because James, John, Elizabeth and Ruth Ellis all joined the Greenbrier Baptist Church. James Ellis joined the church on 25 July 1783. Elizabeth and Ruth Ellis joined the church on 26 November 1785. John Ellis joined the church the following year 24 June 1786. On several occasions John, James, Ruth, Ann and Owen was listed on court records together as witnesses and etc. It was a custom at that time to call your family members in to testify or witness for a family member. Usually this is an indication that they are related. This was a very active practice during that time period when people sued each other over trivial things.

John Stewart and Company sued John Ellis and Owen Ellis for not attending when called. John Stewart was Captain of the Militia of Greenbrier County. When John Ellis had a tomahawk right on the mouth of Griffiths Creek, he lived fairly close to Owen at that time. They lived across the Greenbrier River from each other. Owen was said to be a neighbor of Capt. James Graham, and Graham lived on land adjoining John Ellis on the Greenbrier River.

John Ellis was in the Greenbrier from 1760 to 1792, a period of thirty years. John was born in 1733 and was old enough to be the father of James, Owen, Eacy, Ann and Isabel Ellis. This was the only family of Ellis's living in the area at that time and had to be without a doubt all of the same family.

Pictures are the Proof

In September of 1992, I came across a picture of James P. Ellis a decendant of Hezekiah Ellis. James P. Ellis's father was David Ellis, son of John, and John was the son of William who was the son of Hezekiah Ellis of Middlesex County, Virginia. I also had placed Owen Ellis, Sr., as son of John Ellis, son of John Ellis I of the South River, and John as son of Hezekiah Ellis of Middlesex County, Virginia.

The John's in both of the above families are not one and the same. James P. came through William son of Hezekiah, and John Ellis I was the first son of Hezekiah Ellis which made William and John Ellis I brothers. David Ellis and Owen Ellis of Greenbrier were third cousins.

The pictures of the descendants of Owen Ellis, Sr. has a profound resemblance to James P. Ellis This is the proof that we need to document that Owen Ellis, Sr. is a descendant of Hezekiah Ellis.

Children of John Ellis II of Greenbrier County, Va.

James Ellis, first son of John Ellis, also, was a scout and spy during the Revolutionary War in Greenbrier County from 1777 to 1779. He had land in Greenbrier and Monroe Counties. In April 1846 he bought 58 acres on the mouth of Griffiths Creek from Levi Alderson where he had erected a new sawmill.

John's second son, Owen, was in the Greenbrier before 1778 for short periods of time, clearing his land and building a crude cabin. Owen moved his family to the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain in 1778 from Mossy Creek, which was on the South Fork of the North Fork of the South River, Augusta County, Virginia.

John had another son, named Eacy Ellis, that I feel is a nickname or misspelled for Hezekiah. Eacy had a survey of 65 acres on south side of Indian Creek, on Fitzpatrick's Run, Greenbrier County, land office treasures warrant for 337 acres dated 30 March 1782 as an assignee of James Ellis, 30th April 1785. Eacy was killed in 1791 by Indians near Marietta on the Ohio River.

John's daughter Ann Ellis, married James Haines 6 October 1788 by Rev. John Alderson, Minister of the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church at Alderson, Virginia. They moved to Kanawha County, Virginia about 1793.

John's youngest daughter Isabell "Syble" Ellis was born about 1782 in Greenbrier County, Virginia. She is the youngest child of John and his first wife Elizabeth Ellis. She married George B. Hunsaker about 1812 in Muhlenberg County, Kentucky.

John and Agnes Ellis left Greenbrier County in 1793, and moved to Tennessee. They lived in Tennessee for four years, then they moved to Fayette County, Kentucky where they lived for six years. They were listed in the 1800 Kentucky Census. While living in Fayette County, their youngest daughter "Syble" married.

James Ellis Of Union County, Illinois, listed in the 1830 Census, is thought to be a son of John Ellis. This James Ellis may be the son of James Ellis of Greenbrier County and grandson of John Ellis.

James Ellis, Jr. was born about 1774 in Greenbrier County, and married Louella Woodsider in 1800 in Monroe County, Virginia. He had left Monroe County by 1810.

James Ellis signed the application for a pension for John Ellis along with Isabel "Syble" Hunsaker. They were referred to as the heirs of John Ellis. James Ellis, Sr. of Greenbrier could have journeyed to Union County, Illinois to sign the application for his father and then return to the Greenbrier where he lived. There, also, is the possibility that John Ellis had a child or several children by his second wife Agnes. It was not uncommon in that time period to name an older child and a younger child by the same name. It may have been that when John Ellis left Greenbrier and moved west, he felt he would never see or hear from his family he left behind. Therefore, when his youngest son was born, he named him James after his first son. James of Greenbrier and son of John, also, named his first son James Ellis, Jr., and named his baby son by his second wife, James A. Ellis.

James just didn't name two sons the same name, he also named two daughters the same name. His oldest daughter, by his second wife Elizabeth, was named Mary "Polly" and his youngest daughter was named Mary. Could this be that James named his daughters after his grandmother Mary O'Neal that was married to John Ellis I that lived on the South River.

John Ellis II may have had other children, but who they are is unknown at this time.

There was a Thomas Ellis in Greenbrier who had a survey on Spring Creek, Little Levels, Greenbrier County in 1774. He evidently was the brother of John Ellis. On 23 May 1782, Thomas Ellis, an old man and a pauper, was given an allowance. He received one year maintenance at 1280 pounds of tobacco due to all of his sons being killed in the service of the United States. Thomas served in Captain Robert McClenachan's Company in the Battle of Point Pleasant in 1774.

In 1803/4 Thomas Ellis deeded his land over to Joseph Hanna. The deed listed Thomas as living in Warren County, Kentucky. A Thomas Ellis was listed in the 1800 Census of Kentucky as living in Fayette County. He, probably, is the same Thomas that had previously lived in the Greenbrier and a brother to John Ellis II.

Greenbrier County Records

In the records of the first Census of Greenbrier County, Virginia for the year 1790 it lists: John (II), Owen and Thomas Ellis. The Ellis's living in Greenbrier County in 1790 were all related. John (II) was the father of Owen

and James, and Thomas was the brother to John. Several girls were married in the late 1780's and they were daughters of John Ellis.

On 22 November 1780, John Ellis II was ordered to view the way from William Sharp's through Little Levels to Henry Hedrick's at Droop Mountain in order that a survey could be made for a road.

Ordered William Haddan, surveyor, open the road and keep it in repair from Henry Hedrick's to William Poage's in agreement with the way it was marked out by John Ewing, John McNeel, John Ellis and others. 21 March 1781.

John Ellis and Owen Ellis on petition by John Stuart and Company (militia) did not appear when ordered. They were fined 5 pence and half penny plus court cost. 22 May 1783.

Thomas Arbuckle, Deputy Surveyor, surveyed 322 acres instead of 270 acres. 970 acres conveyed by Massinbird to Thomas, Sr. was patented to William and George Clendennin, assignee of Nathaniel Day, Jr. Joseph Day and John Ellis 11 November 1784 by certificate of settlement right by survey 14 November 1782.

30 September 1788, John Ellis, John McNeel, Thomas McNeel, William Ewing, John Smith and others summoned to appear at November Court to answer why they did not turn in their list of taxables according to their oath.

John Ellis and Agnes (his second wife) entered into an indenture in August 1789 with Samuel Gillelan for a sum of 150 pounds current money of Virginia in hand paid for a certain tract of land in Little Levels, Greenbrier County containing 193 acres granted to said Ellis under the seal of the Commonwealth and dated the 19th day of March 1789.

Signed by John Ellis, Agnes Ellis made her mark.

This indenture made the 1st. day of September 1789, between John Ellis of one part and James Edmiston of the other part, for and in consideration of the sum of 160 pounds current money of Virginia in hand paid, grant, bargain and sold one certain tract of land containing 196 acres granted to John Ellis under the Seal of the Commonwealth and dated the 19 March 1789 lying in Little Levels, Greenbrier County. Signed by John Ellis.

According to the above deeds, in Greenbrier County Deed Book 1, John Ellis never applied for a deed until March 1789 even though he had settled the land about 1755 and had it surveyed in 1774 in Botetourt County, Virginia.

Ellis

103 Dec. 20.

Gillolan

Esq

+

This Indenture made on the Day
 of August, in the Year of our Lord, one thou-
 sand seven hundred and eighty nine, between John El-
 lis of the County of Green-Brier, of the one
 Part; and Samuel Gillolan of the County afore-
 said,

of
 his Heirs and Assigns, doth covenant, promise
 and agree to, and with the said Samuel Gille-
 lan, his Heirs and Assigns, by these Presents; that
 the said Tract of Land, with its appurtenances,
 unto the said Samuel Gillolan, his Heirs and
 Assigns, from the Claim or Demands of the said
 John Ellis, his Heirs or Assigns, or any other Per-
 son or Persons whatsoever, shall and will wa-
 vent and for ever be quit, by these Presents.
 In Witness whereof, the said John Ellis hath
 herewith set his Hand and Seal, the Day and
 Year first above written

Done and delivered
 in presence of
 Nathan Gillolan
 Wm Poay
 James Edmondson.

John Ellis (Seal)
 his
 Assign
 Mark.

At a Court held for Green-Brier County
 the 27th. April, 1790. This indentured Deed of
 Bargain and Sale, from John Ellis, to Samuel Gil-
 lolan, was proved, in Court, by the Oaths of
 Nathan Gillolan and James Edmondson, and
 continued for further proof. Teste John Smart.

On the 29th of May 1789, Henry McDonald was appointed Constable to replace John Ellis who was discharged from the office.

James Haines/Haynes (son-in-law of John Ellis) in suit against Lewis Booten, ordered to pay Ruth Ellis (ex wife of James Ellis) 250 lbs. of tobacco for 10 days attendance, John Ellis 200 lbs. of tobacco for 8 days attendance and John Jameson 200 lbs. of tobacco for 11 days attendance as witness against the defendant, Lewis Booten, 28 August 1789.

Henry Miller in suit with Mathew Creed 29 September 1789 was ordered to pay John Ellis 25 pounds of tobacco for one day attendance as a witness.

West Miller and Mathew Creed to view the best and most convenient way for a road from Jacob Mann's to where James Ellis is overseer and make report to the court.

The last record we have of John Ellis in Greenbrier County is the 30th August 1792, when he served on the jury.

Another interesting fact we need to consider, Captain Audley Paul, no doubt, was related to Anne Paul Ellis. I found a divorce decree of Captain Audley Paul from Agnes Paul, but with no date. This may or may not be the same Anne/Agnes Paul that married John Ellis. Captain Audley Paul moved to Lexington, Fayette County, Kentucky from Rockbridge County, Virginia in 1792 and settled on land that he owned prior to his departure. Also, several descendants of Hezekiah Ellis, and cousins of John Ellis of Greenbrier also migrated to Fayette County, Kentucky. These factors had a bearing on John and Agnes Ellis making a decision to move to Kentucky. Needless to say, backwoodsmen had a tendency to keep moving when land became crowded and to settle where new land was being opened up for settlement.

When John Ellis moved from Fayette County about 1813 he settled in West Tennessee. He lived there until about 1830 which is seventeen years and not thirty-two years as stated in his pension record. His wife Agnes may have died about this time, and John moved to Gallatin County, Illinois for one year. He then moved to Union County, Illinois where he lived with his daughter Isabel "Syble" Ellis Hunsaker until his death 27th May 1834 at the age of 101 years, 2 months, and 18 days.

Another interesting fact is David J. Skaggs, the brother of Sarah Skaggs Ellis, wife of James Ellis of Greenbrier County, lived in Marion County, Illinois in 1834 for several years. David J. Skaggs returned to Monroe County, Virginia about 1855.

CHAPTER VI
Making their Mark in History

JAMES ELLIS

James Ellis, first son of John Ellis II, was born about 1753 in Frederick/Augusta County, Virginia. He grew up and was educated on Mossy Creek. He lived with his Mother, brother and sisters until he was old enough to go with his Father into the Greenbrier to hunt, trap, and fish. He married Ruth Nevitt from Frederick County, Virginia, a Quaker, about the 12th November 1769. She married out of unity or discipline and was dismissed from the Quaker Society. She, probably, was the daughter of Thomas Nevitt, who moved from Lancaster County, Pennsylvania to Frederick County, Virginia.

James and Ruth had several children James Ellis, Jr., Margaret "Peggy" and Ignatious Ellis. It is unknown if he had other children by Ruth. James and Ruth were active members of the old Greenbrier Baptist Church which is located at Alderson. When they began to have marital problems the church took it upon themselves to deal with them according to the church doctrine.

On 27 December 1787, a complaint against James Ellis came before the church membership for several transgressions, such as separate from his wife and indecent behavior. Brother John Alderson, minister, Thomas Scaggs, John Walker and Elizabeth Ellis was to deal with him and report back to the church. James Ellis and Ruth Ellis were divorced through the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church on 27th September 1788.

Ruth Ellis became an indentured servant to Lanty Graham, and on 21 November 1781 she was ordered to serve William Arbuckle until the time her indenture expired. She married Nicholas Null on 1 April 1790 in Greenbrier County, Virginia. Nicholas Null and Ruth remained in the Greenbrier until 1792, and where they moved to is unknown at this time.

A Nickolas Null had land on Lick Run, Augusta County joining George Null on 5 May 1762. Nicholas, George, and John Null were in the Greenbrier and descendants of Nicholas Null of Lick Run, Augusta County.

James Ellis served in the Revolutionary War where he volunteered as a spy and scout in Captain John Henderson's Company in 1777, 1778 and 1779. He scouted the area from Cook's Fort on Indian Creek, to William Lafferty's plantation on New River. He covered the head waters of Big and

Little Stony Creek, Indian Draft, the head waters and waters of Wolf Creek. The area is now known as Greenville, Johnson's Cross Roads and Wayside, Monroe County. James usually went on expeditions with John Bradshaw. They carried their provisions and swore never to build a fire. John Bradshaw was 18 years old when he volunteered and died in 1835 at the age of 74 years.

James, evidently lived with his Father or he may have had a cabin on his Father's property. He does not show up in the Census Records until 1800, even though, he is in the Old Greenbrier Church Records, and court records.

In 1789, John Ellis (II) was a witness for Henry Miller against Mathew Creed. On 29th of September 1789, West Miller and Mathew Creed ordered to view the road from Jacob Mann's to where James Ellis is overseer. From this, it puts John Ellis, James Ellis, Miller's and Mathew Creed in the same area. Since James didn't have any land at this time, he may have been living with John Ellis or living in a cabin on his father's land.

Tuesday Court for Greenbrier County 24 June 1794, the Overseers of the Poor ordered to bind Elizabeth Christian, a poor orphan, to James Ellis according to law. Elizabeth was an indentured servant to serve James Ellis as a housekeeper and to take care of his children who were under-age.

At a Court for Greenbrier County, 26 February 1799, a petition was presented in court recommending Christian Peters, James Ellis, William Maddy and Michael Kessinger to his Excellency the Governor as new commission of the peace for the new County of Monroe.

James married Elizabeth Longenacre/Longnecker on 1 July 1800 in Monroe County. He was listed in the 1800 Census of Greenbrier County. Jacob Longenacre/Longenecker, father of Elizabeth, deeded James Ellis 320 acres adjoining Samuel Perkins 20 November 1820. The deed was recorded 17 August 1821. James was appointed overseer of the road from the mouth of Second Creek, Monroe County, to the County line of Greenbrier passing Hoke's Mill. At this time, James Ellis owned several slaves, one of the them was named Adam.

James Hill and wife Mary, baby daughter of James Ellis, lived on a farm below Alderson on the Greenbrier River. This was once the location of a fort the Indians captured around 1760. All of the settlers were killed or captured except a small girl who escaped, but she was too young to say the names of her parents. Depression of the bounds of the fort remained in the ground for several years.

On 22 May 1864 the last will and testament of Mary Hill. In the name of God amen. I, Mary Hill, of the State of Virginia and County of Monroe do make and ordain this my last will and testament. I bequeath my property in the manner following:

1st. I give to my daughter Martha Ann Hill, my bay mare called for by her giving my son Washington Hill a colt next year if any should be from said mare, also, my brass clock.

2nd. I give to my son Washington Hill, my rifle gun, my beds and bedding to be divided equally between my two children Martha Ann Hill and Washington Hill. Martha Ann Hill to keep said beds and bedding until Washington is 21 years old.

3rd. The balance of my property to be sold on credit.

4th. My land I wish to be rented to the highest bidder until Washington becomes 21 years old, upon the best terms and the percent thereof to be divided equally between my two children before named and then to be sold to best advantage, and the proceeds divided before stated and whatever may be coming to me from my fathers estate to be divided equally between my two children before named and appoint James K. Scott my Executor to execute this my last will and testament. Signed Mary Hill

Test: Jacob M. Hall, Edison B. Moss, Morris E. Scott and James K. Scott

At Monroe Co. Court July Term 1864 - The last will and testament of Mary Hill, deceased was presented in court and by the oaths of the subscribing witnesses and is ordered to be recorded. (page 245)

Elizabeth Longenacre Ellis, second wife of James Ellis, died about 1825 leaving five children under fourteen years. James Ellis, Sr. married third to Sarah "Sally" Skaggs the 7 October 1832. He was age 58 and she was 21 years old. They had no children together. She was the daughter of John and Katherine Hicks Skaggs both charter members of Old Greenbrier Baptist Church in Alderson, Virginia/West Virginia.

Sarah's older sister Susan Skaggs married Joshua Ellis, son of James. Her older brother, Oliver Skaggs, married Mary "Polly" Ellis, oldest daughter of James.

Three of James Ellis's children by his second wife, Elizabeth, was older than Sarah "Sally" his third wife.

Sarah, "Sally", was step-mother-in-law to her older sister and brother, and step grandmother to her neices and nephews.

James Ellis owned land in both Greenbrier and Monroe Counties. He, also, owned a mill on Griffiths Creek, Monroe later Summers County. He was one of the first members of the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church, Alderson.

James Ellis, Sr. died about 1847 leaving a considerable estate. He was buried, probably, on the homeplace on Second Creek. He was a member of Old Greenbrier Baptist Church up until August 1845, and if he is buried in the church cemetery, there is no stone marking his grave.

James's grandson Thomas Ellis, son of Allen, committed suicide by hanging himself and made his wishes known that he wanted to be buried in the Ellis Burial Ground. The only Ellis Burial Ground, that has been found in Monroe County, is the Old Peniel Church Cemetery. It has come to my attention within the past week, that an old cemetery is located on land probably that was once owned by the Ellis's on Second Creek in Greenbrier County. I have not had the opportunity to check this out further.

A sale bill listing the personal property of James Ellis, deceased dated 1 January 1849 presented by Allen Ellis administrator of the estate: one steele trap, one log chain and remnants, one axe, one hand axe, parcel of Augers and chisels, thresher, lot of planes, lot of files and compass saw, hammer, compass and spoke saw, foot adz, sheep shears, pair of steelyards, smoothing irons, apple peering machine and hacker, candlemoulds, three loom gears, one board and screws, 2 pitch forks, one pot rack, mattock and hoe, one pair stretchers, iron, cross cut saw, one fowl, small pot and hooks, one sythe, one quilling wheel, pail and bucket, two buckets and a pail, meal sifter, small can, six stone crocks, large jar and crock, two horse collars, shovel plow, one churn, two wash tubs, one barrel, one flat can, one butter can, flour barrel, big wheel, one spinning wheel, one pair fine tongs, one shovel, one pair saddle bags, one man's saddle, kitchen table, large box, two coffee pots and coffee mill, one falling leaf table, seven chairs, one cupboard, one bureau, one clock, one rifle gun, one harrow tooth, cake of tallow, two sets of bed and furniture, two sets of plates, two sets of cups and saucers, sugar bowl and cream pitcher, two dishes, one candlestick, five bowls, one pitcher and tea pot, one lot of spoons, one set knives and forks, lot of horse gears, looking glass, one box of old irons, tea keatle and baker, skillet and lid, large pot and hooks, wrench, one grindstone, one half bushel, two large tubs, windmill, one cutting box and knife, one wagon, three hogs, twenty eight sheep, one sorrel horse colt, one bay filly, one bay mare, bay filly, one cow and calf, one bell,

one red cow, one calf, four bedsteads, trundle and bedstead, one oven, lot of oats, one kittle, one loom, one barrel, twenty seven geese, and twenty dozen wheat stacks.

After the death of James, Sarah Ellis lived with her sister Susan and her step-son Joshua Ellis. Joshua owned the Old Swope farm that joined the old farm of Owen Ellis, Sr., on Wolf Creek. Joshua and Susan sold their land on Wolf Creek to Perry Conner in 1859, and moved to Fayette County, Va./W. Va.

Sarah "Sally" Skaggs Ellis died in Greenbrier County in 1891 at the age of 80.

James Ellis, Jr. was born about 1774 as the first son of James Ellis and his wife Ruth. James Ellis, Jr. was a member of Old Greenbrier Baptist Church. He may have been the same James Ellis that is listed in the 1830 Census of Union County, Illinois. James, Jr. had a land survey for 187 acres on Leachers Branch, Wolf Creek Mountain in 1818. He was in Monroe County until about 1824, when he evidently moved. There is no record of him after 1824. The connection of James Ellis or other Ellises in Illinois to John Ellis II is unknown at this time. They may be grandchildren of John Ellis, and the children of James Ellis and his first wife Ruth of Greenbrier County.

EACY ELLIS
Son of John Ellis II

There is very little information on Eacy. He was an assee/assignee of James Ellis, Sr. for 62 acres of land in Greenbrier on the south side of Indian Creek on Fitzpatrick's Run by land office treasurers warrant for 337 acres dated 30 March 1782. As an assee means that he is settling land that James Ellis had in his possession either through a survey or by a military warrant.

In September 1791 an Ellis from Greenbrier was in the company of Nicholas Carpenter, Jesse Hughes, George Legit and John Paul to deliver a drove of cattle to Marietta located on the Ohio River. They stopped to camp for the night, and gathered around a camp fire for devotion. As they began to read a hymn, they were attacked by a small group of Shawnee Indians. Ellis from Greenbrier was shot and exclaimed "O Lord, I am killed", John Paul was wounded in the hand, and the others ran into the woods. They were caught killed and scalped by the Indians. Jesse Hughes was able to escape unharmed. Col. Joseph Barker buried the bodies. This episode with the Indians was Eacy Ellis, son of John, of Greenbrier County.

CHAPTER VII
OWEN ELLIS

Our Pioneer

It wasn't hard to make the decision,
to move to a new land with hope's of a
brighter future in their vision.

Owen had to cut a path through the wilderness
to make a way.

He was bringing his wife and family to
the Greenbrier to stay.

They both toiled and struggled with a
willing hand,
to build a crude log cabin, and to clear their land.

With the first light of each breaking day,
they set their sights, and worked long
and hard without delay.

Wild game stood just outside their door,
it provided their food, clothes and much more.

With the hope of a brighter future in their heart,
it gave them the courage to face the hardships
and to do their part.

It has been 200 years since Owen came; took his axe
and cleared this land.

And made the wilderness yield to his steady hand.

We must not forget the heroic struggles of
Owen Ellis, our pioneer, he was proud to hold the
title of Mountaineer.

Owen Ellis was born about 1756 on Mossy Creek, Beverley Manor, Augusta County, Virginia. He is the second son of John and Elizabeth Ellis. Owen and his family migrated to Wolf Creek in the fall of 1778. He had marked off his land prior to 1778 when Wolf Creek was in Botetourt County. and it became a part of Greenbrier when the new County was formed. At that time, he went before the land commissioners and swore that he had settled on the land prior to 1778 and was given a survey. In the fall of 1799, Wolf Creek became a part of Monroe County.

Owen grew up in the vicinity of Mossy Creek. The plantation of John Ellis, grandfather of Owen, was located between Mossy Creek and Linville Creek on the North, and the South River on the East. Owen had an older brother James, a younger brother "Eacy" and several sisters. Owen and James either attended school or was given an education by their Mother, as they both were highly educated. John Ellis, father of Owen, seemed to have had some type of money support, due to the fact, he spent time in the Greenbrier as a volunteer scout and spy for seven years and never received any pay for his services. John Ellis II's father was a large land owner on the South River. John II evidently received some type of settlement from his fathers estate.

John Ellis probably was a longhunter before he joined with General Andrew Lewis. A longhunter would hunt in the wilderness for long periods of time. Sometimes being gone for three to six months, hunting and trapping for fur pelts which brought good prices from the fur traders. John Ellis trapped and hunted for pelts to trade for commodities and other necessities. John's family stayed on Mossy Creek with family members until it was safe for him to move them to the Greenbrier to live.

In the pension records of John Ellis II, he stated that he had no thought of ever having a need for the pension until he became very old and infirm.

Owen Ellis married Christina Doran, daughter of Jacob Doran, who was living in West Augusta. They were married around the year 1775, but no record of their marriage can be found, probably due to the records being destroyed or burned during the Civil War. Owen and Christina lived on Mossy Creek of the North Branch of the South River with or close to his mother. Owen's brother, James Ellis, was with his father in the Greenbrier.

When Owen Ellis settled on Wolf Creek, he obtained 50 acres by military warrant and the remaining acres by a treasury warrant. The Greenbrier land grant records state that "we the commissioners do certify that Owen Ellis is entitled to 150 acres of land in Greenbrier County where said Ellis now lives, adjoining General Lewis, which he claims by settlement before the year 1778". Given under our hands this 11th day of January 1780. This land that Owen is claiming by settlement was known as a "corn or tomahawk right" whereby he had to cut trees, clear the land, plant a crop of corn, and build a cabin. Usually, these cabins were crudely built and used for a hunting camp.

Owen was in Greenbrier County prior to 1778, however,

we know that Owen was serving in Captain James Trimble's Company of Augusta County, Virginia in the early part of 1778 of the Revolutionary War. Most of the time, the volunteer's served for only 3 months at a time. According to Captain James Trimble's Court Martial records, on 24 December 1778, Owen Ellis was listed as removed. He was acquitted for not attending a private muster on 8 April 1779. Owen, no doubt, did not attend the private muster call because he no longer was in Augusta County. In the Augusta County Tax records of 1779, Owen Ellis was listed as being gone.

Note: I have had several questions in regard to Owen being listed on the Court Martial Records of Capt. James Trimble of Augusta County.

First, the court martial records are hard to read, and they have to be studied. After studying the records, you will notice that Owen on the 24th December 1778 was listed as being removed. At this time Owen has already moved his family to the Greenbrier. Owen was resummoned in April of 1779 and since he was in the Greenbrier he no doubt did not receive the summoned. Therefore, he was acquitted.

As to the list of delinquent Augusta County Tax Record of 1779. Owen Ellis was listed as being gone, therefore, he was not in Augusta County to pay the 1779 taxes.

Owen had traveled back and forth from Augusta County to the Greenbrier improving and settling his land. He built a crude log cabin to serve him as a hunting camp. Owen moved his family to Leachers Branch on the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain, Greenbrier County during the fall of 1778. When Owen and Christiana Ellis moved to the Greenbrier they had two children Elizabeth and Jacob Ellis. Elizabeth was about 18 months old and Jacob was only a babe in arms, about 8 months old.

Indian Summer would be upon them with warm sunny days and cool nights. The creeks and rivers would be lower and easier to ford and cross this time of the year. If they traveled by wagon, they would have sold or abandoned it when they reached Warm Springs, Virginia about 85 miles from Mossy Creek. The hardest part of their trip layed ahead of them. The rough terrain had to be endured, the road was in poor condition or nonexistent. They would travel the remainder of the way on foot with Owen carrying Elizabeth and Christina carrying Jacob. What little belongings they had would be stowed on a pack horse, and their cow tied to the back of the horse.

Probably others traveling with them was Owen's mother, Elizabeth, Eacy, and Ann his brother and sister. Jacob and

Catharine Doran, Christina's father and mother, and her sisters Mary and Catharine were with them. Also Hannah, Christina's sister and her husband Robert Chambers. Other settlers would join them on the way. It was safer to travel in a group, and they had to be constantly on the look-out for Indians.

They crossed the Cowpasture River, and continued on to Warm Springs where they will spend the night. From Warm Spring they will travel to Dickenson's Fort on Jackson River. They will stop at Dickinson's Fort to spend several days resting, hunting and catching up on the news. They will leave Jackson River and pass through the gap into Greenbrier County at Anthony's Creek. They, no doubt, stopped for the night at Anthony's Creek. The next day they traveled along Howard's Creek, and stopped to admire the deep blue hole at Blue Bend. They ascend a high peak keeping close to the side of the mountain and descend down into the valley where they crossed the Greenbrier River. They again were faced with another mountain to ascend. When they made their way to the top, a large plateau lays before them and is known as Little Levels. It has been about 4 days since they left Jackson River. They will stop to rest and visit for several days with Owen Ellis's father, John Ellis at Ellis Fort on Little Levels.

At this juncture, the emigrant party will break up, Elizabeth, John Ellis's wife and their two children will stay at Ellis Fort. Owen and his family, and the family of Jacob Doran's will proceed on to Fort Lewis, and from there they will travel to Alderson. The party will leave Alderson's Ferry and travel about 8 miles to Wolf Creek. Jacob and his family will separate from Owen at this juncture and travel about 5 miles to their home on the waters of Wolf Creek and Broad Run in close proximity to Joseph Swope.

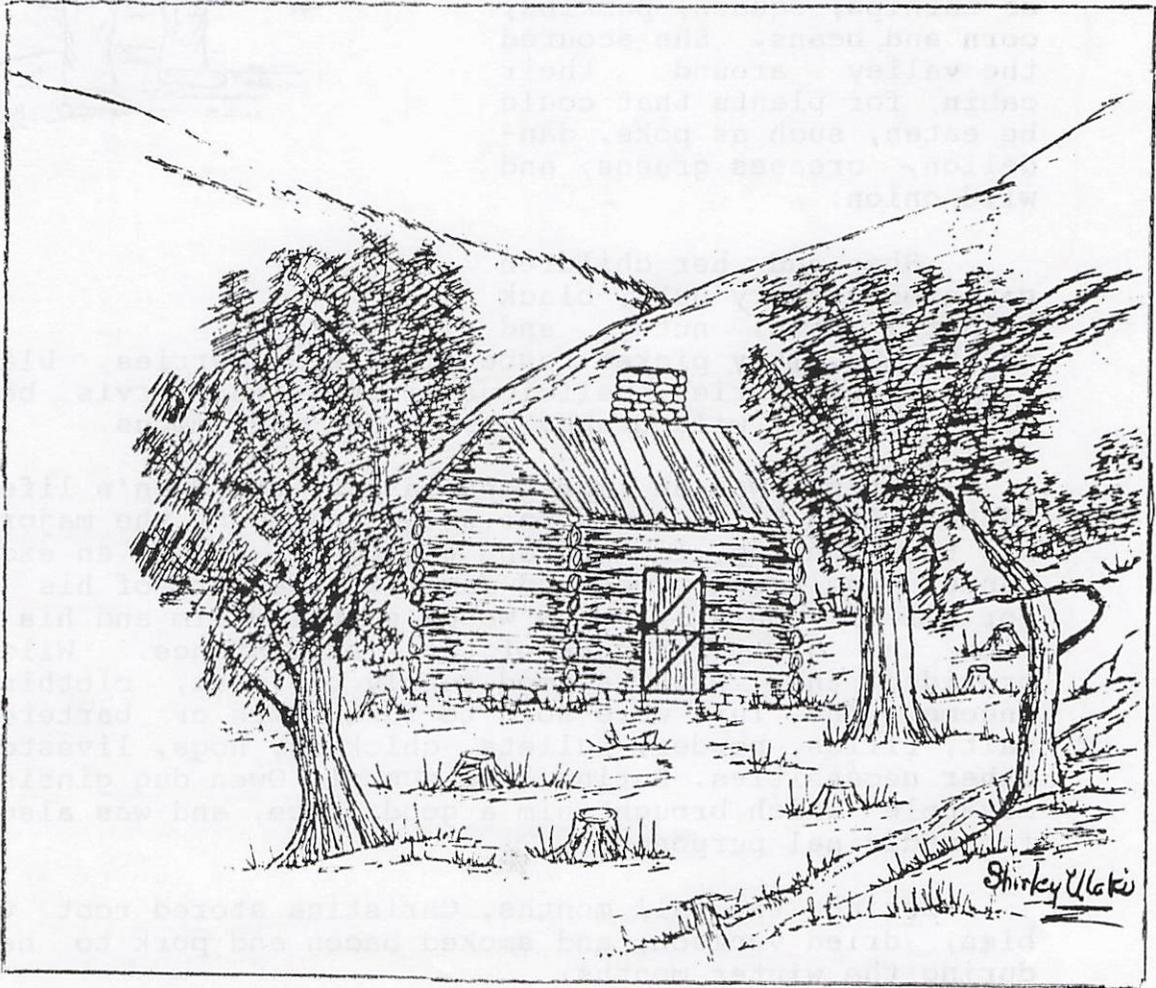
Owen and his family will cross Wolf Creek and climb Wolf Creek Mountain to the top, cross over and walk down the south side to the banks of Leacher's Creek where their crude cabin, which had served Owen as a hunting camp, sets nestled in a dense wilderness in the head of a hollow at the base of several mountains. Their little cabin home is nestled in a secluded cove along the banks of Leacher's Branch on the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain.

Their crude cabin has a dimension of about 12 feet by 16 feet with no windows and a dirt floor. The logs were chinked with a mixture of moss and clay. There is one large room, and a low attic under the rafters. A ladder is secured to the wall of the cabin with pegs. Large wooden pegs were driven in the log walls where they hung dried

and smoked venison, bacon and bear meat. Also, their scanty supply of clothing hangs on the wall next to their bedstead.

Owen built a large outside chimney of crudely cut sandstone that would hold logs about 6 feet long. He was a natural stonemason and this skill was passed down to his sons and son-in-law. (I received a picture of a stone spring house that was built by Owen Ellis, Jr., it looked like the spring house that is partly standing on the land of Loyd Ellis and the original home place of Owen Ellis, Sr. on Leachers Branch, Monroe County, W. Va.)

Owen would only have to open his door to kill whatever game he wanted for breakfast. Owen, Christina and their two children live in a wilderness and a great distance from their nearest neighbor. They have to depend on themselves for survival.



Sketch of the of home Owen and his family lived in on Leacher's Branch on the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain.

Owen Ellis, Sr. was a gentle, quiet, sensitive, talented, hard working and law abiding man. He was approximately 5' 9" tall, large barrel chested, light hair and eyes, and resemble his forefathers. Owen was a pioneer and frontiersman, and one of the first to settle on Wolf Creek Mountain. He was an excellent hunter and trapper.

In order to survive and making a living for his family, Owen raised a cash crop of tobacco, hunted, trapped and fished in the Greenbrier River. Christina raised a garden of turnips, squash, pumpkins, corn and beans. She scoured the valley around their cabin for plants that could be eaten, such as poke, dandelion, creases greens, and wild onion.

She and her children gathered hickory nuts, black walnuts, hazel nuts, and chickapens. They picked raspberries, strawberries, blackberries, groundberries, delicious wineberries, sarvis berries, wild cherries, wild grapes, papaw and persimmons.

Hunting was an important part of the Owen's life. His father, John Ellis loved the woods and spent the majority of his time hunting, fishing and trapping. He was an excellent hunter and taught Owen and James the secrets of his trade. For all of Owen's life the woods supplied him and his family with the greater amount of their subsistence. Wild game provided them with a good supply of meat, clothing and income. The furs were sold to furtraders or bartered for salt, rifles, powder, bullets, chickens, hogs, livestock and other necessities. During late summer, Owen dug ginseng and mayapple which brought him a good price, and was also used for medicinal purposes.

During the fall months, Christina stored root vegetables, dried venison, and smoked bacon and pork to be used during the winter months.

We often think, how could they live in this remote



wilderness, but it offered everything they needed for survival. Their little home nestled in a cove between the ridges of the mountains was far enough away from the Indian trails to keep them safe. They had a spring of clear cold water and Leachers Creek ran along the side of their home. The forest provided food for their table, and animal pelts for their clothing and for selling. Occasionally, if Owen was lucky, he could kill geese that landed on the Greenbrier River to feed while traveling South.

Their household furniture was very meager. It consisted of a sturdy table, a bedstead and bedding, a couple of crudely made chairs and several wooden benches. Christina had a couple of iron pots, a few pewter knives, forks, spoons, plates and dishes. She, also, had several wooden bowls made by Owen and a couple of vessels made out of dried gords.

Their meals often consisted of hog meat, venison or bear meat and hominy. Corn pone or johnnycake was the only type of bread eaten. During the winter months, their supper was milk and corn mush. They would sweetened the mush with honey or molasses if they had it, or covered it with gravy from fried meats. During spring they fared better, when Christina could dig creases greens in late March, and other greens during the next two months. The summer months brought them a diet of fresh berries and vegetables from the garden. For drink, Christina often brewed them a cup of chickory or sassafras.

Owen would leave Christina and his little family for several days at a time to go across Wolf Creek Mountain to the waters of Wolf Creek. Land was for the taking and erecting a cabin and raising a crop entitled anyone to a settler's right of 400 acres with pre-emption claim to one thousand more to be secured by a land office warrant. He worked long hours cutting and clearing the forests in order to make his claim for additional acreage.

Owen and Christina didn't have time to become lonely, by night time they were so tired they fell in their bed made of chaff or leaves. It felt soft to their tired bodies. They depended on each other and their neighbors for their security, and this brought them closer. The settlers toiled and suffered together. These pioneers were sturdy, kind, humble, unselfish, hospitable, proud and free.

Even to this day, the area is still a vast wilderness. A two story clapboard house in dire need of paint, and the chimney gone except for a few rows of stones that remain at the bottom. Some of the chimney stones were used for a walk and the others were carried away. This house was built by

James Nelson, and his wife Emily Ellis, daughter of Loyd Ellis. A stone spring house is built into the mountain side about 100 feet from the house. This is all that remains to tell the story of our pioneers that once made their home along the banks of Leachers Branch long ago.

John Ellis and his two sons, Owen and James, like all frontiersman, wore a loose hunting frock that reached half way down the thighs and was of dressed deerskin. The shirt was large enough to lap over twelve inches or more when it was belted. In cold weather he wore a large cape made out of a piece of heavy cloth over his hunting shirt. The hunting shirt was large enough so that he could carry his wallet, bread or johnnycake, jerky and etc. inside the shirt like a pouch. They carried a tomahawk suspended from their belt on the right, a scalping knife in a sheath was carried on the left, a powder horn and a pouch hung from their neck and across the chest, one to the left and one to the right side. Their trousers were of dressed deer skins or leather leggings, and a breach cloth that exposed the upper part of the thighs.

Owen, on special occasions, wore a hunting shirt of linsey-woolsey with large sleeves. It was long enough to come down to his thighs and lapped over about 12 inches in front and tied in the back. They wore moccassins, but since Jacob Doran was a shoemaker, they no doubt had a pair of shoes. Christina went barefooted in the summer and wore moccassins or shoes, made by her father, during the winter. The moccassins were uncomfortable and provided no warmth when they became wet during the winter months. The pioneer's felt that their feet being wet and cold to their suffering from arthritis and rheumatism.

When fall came, Owen's thoughts turned to hunting. Fall and early winter was the season for deer, squirrel, turkey, grouse, goose and pheasant hunting. During the winter and spring, he hunted for bears and other fur bearing animals. He had a customary saying; that fur is good during every month in the name of which the letter R occurs. Owen hunted to the highest reaches of Wolf Creek Mountain that rises stately above his home. To hunt all of the mountain he would have to be gone several days camping out at night. He often hunted to the top of Patrick's Peak which is the highest point on Wolf Creek Mountain and where wild game was plentiful.

Owen taught his forest skills to his sons as he was taught by his father. His boys, as young boys did at that time, spent their time imitating the noise of every bird and wild animal in the woods. Learning to imitate the gobbling,

clucking and other sounds of the wild turkey, the hoot of the great horned owl, the screech of the screech owl, the call of the whipper-will, and the songs of the song-birds. They, also, imitated the howl of the coyote, the bleating of the fawn, the cry of the bob-cat and the blood-curdling cry of the panther.

As a young boy they learned the skill of throwing a tomahawk, and spent their time running and jumping. These skills played a big part in them being able to survive in the wilderness. When Owen and his family moved from Mossy Creek, Augusta County to Leachers Branch on the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain, their little cabin was in the wilderness and surrounded by a dense forest. In order to survive they had to learn the skills of the Indians.

The children of Owen left a legacy of their skill as hunters. Enos Ellis grew up to be a great hunter and trapper. John, son of Enos, was likewise a great hunter. In a single trip he killed 60 deer missing but two shots.

This skill in hunting has passed down through the generations of the Ellises. Descendants of Owen Ellis living in the vicinity of Monroe County are avid hunters and excellent marksman.

Owen and Christina found happiness and joy in their humble home and the fruits of their labor. Owen was of a different temperment than his father. He wanted more stability in his life. Owen wasn't anxious to fight or to move on west. He was content to spend his life living and seeking his dreams on Wolf Creek.

The children of Owen and Christina Ellis born in the little log cabin at the head of the hollow on Leacher's Branch, Wolf Creek Mountain was Joseph in 1780, Nancy 1782, Enos 1783, James 1784, and Philip in 1786. Owen moved his family from Leacher's Branch to the waters of Wolf Creek around 1786. Their new cabin on Wolf Creek measured 16 feet by 16 feet, and had no windows. As most cabins, it had a puncheon floor and a loft for the children. It set on a knoll opposite Wolf Creek in a gap between two mountains. From their front door they could survey the valley and Wolf Creek below them. They raised their family here, and about 1810, they moved to another part of their land where they built a larger home with windows.

By 1810 Owen had carved a vast plantation of 800 acres out of the wilderness on the waters of Wolf Creek. His land covered both sides of Wolf Creek and the land where he and Christina first settled on the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain.

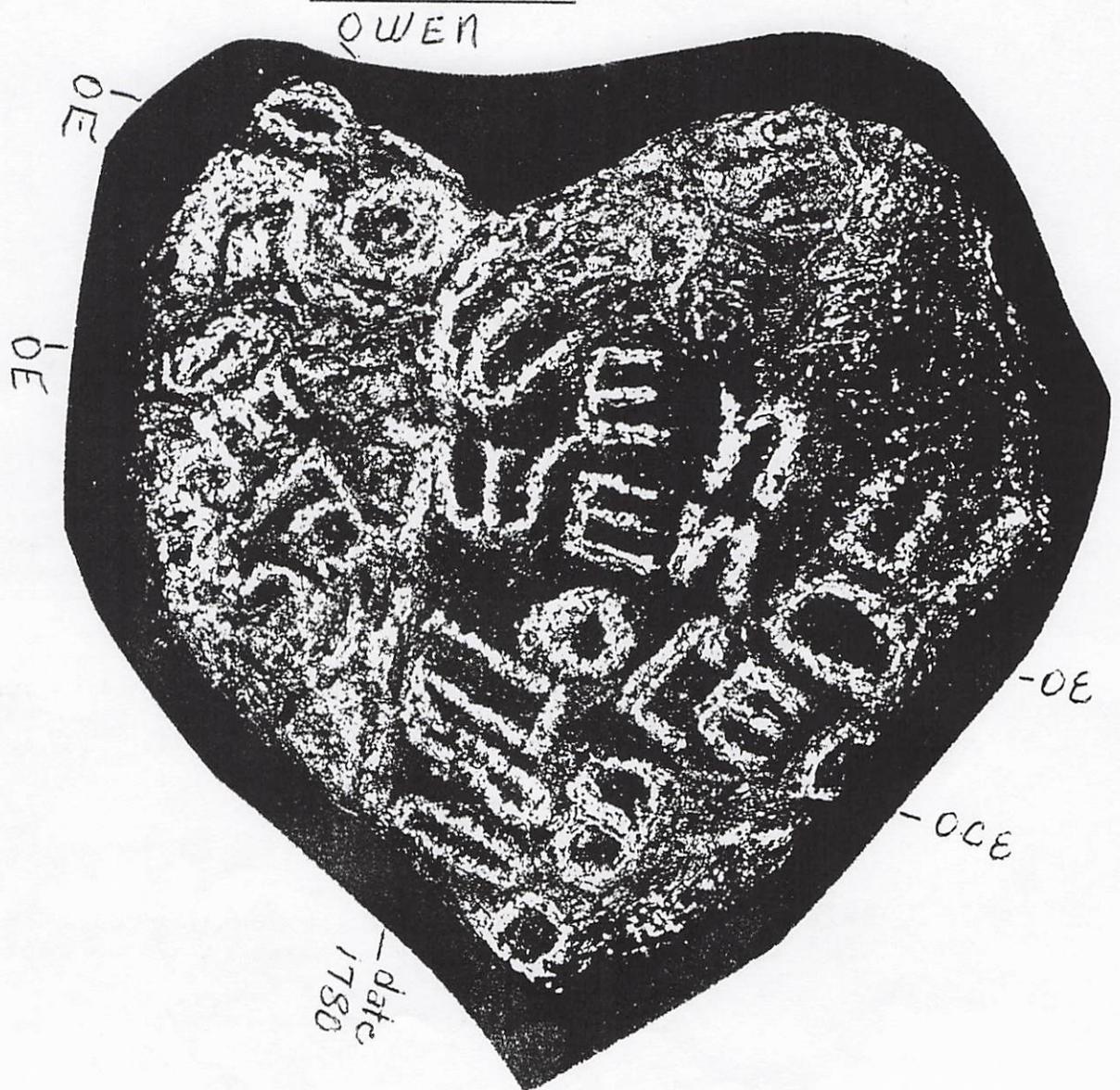
Owen Ellis's cabin home on Wolf Creek, built about 1786
Sketch by Shirley Ulaki



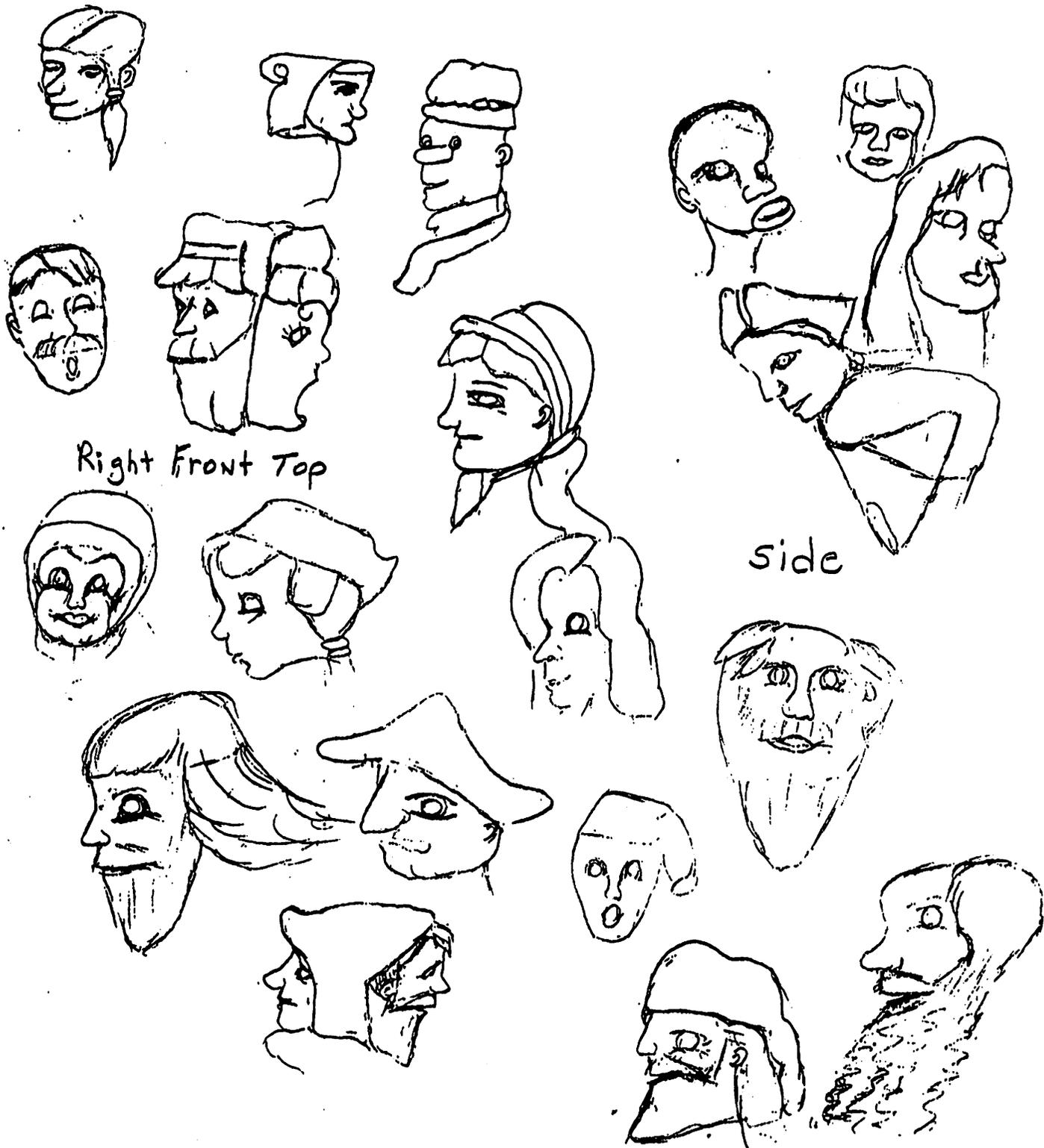
This log cabin became the Peniel Meeting House in 1819
when it was deeded for this purpose by Jacob Ellis.

Owen Ellis Rock

I found a rock in July 1991 on the land that Owen owned on Wolf Creek. On the rock, the name Owen is carved out several times and the year 1780. Also, initials O C E and numerous other carvings both on the front, back and sides. This rock seems to be nothing other than a "doodle" rock, which no doubt is the only thing that he had to write and draw on. The rock had numerous drawings, such as an Indian in a full headdress, colonial gentlemen, busts of girls, women and men, and heads of animals. The name Owen was on it in three different places. Some of the drawings were very small and very fine, I used a magnifying glass to enlarge the drawings so that I could copy some of them.



People Drawings on Rock



Right Front Top

side

Greenbrier and Monroe Court Records

Owen and John Ellis, his father, was fined 5 pence half penny by the court held on 23 May 1783 for not attending militia roll call by John Stuart and Company.

On Monday 17 February 1783, Owen Ellis was paid 25 pounds of tobacco as a witness for William West against Isaac Burns. At court held on 28 August 1798, Owen Ellis witness for defendant Bradley Meredith and Zadock Lowe in debt.

At Court held on 17 June 1800, Owen Ellis appointed surveyor of the road in the room of Joseph Alderson from Alderson's Ferry to Joseph Swopes. Ordered that the same hands that worked under Alderson assist him in opening and keeping the same in repair.

On 16 December 1800 a petition of Conrad Keller against Owen Ellis was presented in Court.

Thursday 22 January 1801, upon the petition of Conrad Keller against Owen Ellis. It is considered by the court that the plaintiff have judgment against the defendant for seven dollars debt and his cost by him expended. Ordered that Conrad Keller pay to David Nelson two dollars and sixty-five cents for five days attendance as a witness for him against Owen Ellis.

At court held on 17 February 1801, on the motion of Owen Ellis an injunction is granted him to stay proceeding at law on a judgement of this court obtained against him at the court term by Conrad Keller until further order of this court. He having given bond with security and made oath to the allegation of the said bill according to law.

CHAPTER VIII
JACOB DORAN
Father of Christina Ellis

Christina Doran, wife of Owen Ellis, was the daughter of Jacob Doran and Catharine Shadow. Jacob Doran was of Irish descent, the name Doran, ODeorain, came from "the great Brehon family of Leinster, one of the Seven Septs of Leix. Jacob was a cobbler or shoemaker, as his shoemaker tools was listed in the inventory of his estate.

Jacob Doran arrived at the Port of Philadelphia on 20 October 1754 as a passenger on the ship Halifax from Rotterdam & Plymouth with Thomas Coatam as Master. On Tuesday, 22 October 1754, the foreigners imported in the ship Halifax from Rotterdam and last from Plymouth, took the oath of allegiance to the Government at the State House in Philadelphia.

16 Octob^r 1754 State House at Philadelphia Tuesday the
Twenty second Day of October 1754

President
The King's Highness's Express
Philadelphia Capt Thomas Coatam from Rotterdam last from
Plymouth in his Duty to take the usual Oath of Allegiance to the Government

Jacob Doran

William Rombout on board

John Michael van der

George & Richard

H. Thomas & Schiffer

Samuel Gray

John Gant

subscribed

Jacob Doran

Signature of Jacob Doran on ships passenger list.

Jacob Doran seemed to have made the trip to America very well. According to records, the sister ship Henrietta docked in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania on 19 October 1754 with all of her passengers and crew ill with some kind of fever. Most of the passengers were indisposed and fourteen had died. The fever with which these people were affected is of the putrid kind, arising from corrupted air and bad diet. The fevers were not accompanied by the usual symptoms of a high degree of virulence. The ship along with the passengers were quarantined. This was the first ship from which any danger was suspected.

Jacob Doran married Catharine Shadow in 1755 shortly after his arrival in Philadelphia. They remained in Pennsylvania for about 15 years. On 1 August 1765, he had 300 acres surveyed in Cumberland County, Pennsylvania. By 16 March 1773, Jacob was in Augusta County, Virginia where he and Ludwick Shadow applied for a hemp certificate. Hemp is a plant which they used to make rope and was often added to wool, furs and other materials to make clothing.

In 1775, Jacob Doran was living in the District of West Augusta, which came under the jurisdiction of Augusta County, Virginia. On 22 March 1780, Jacob was named as executor and only heir-at-law of Ludwick Shadow, deceased. He produced a certificate under the hand and seal of Colonel Henry Bouquet dated 15 November 1762 that stated Shadow was a Sergeant in Bouquet's expedition. Jacob Doran was allowed a certificate.

In the minutes of the court of the District of West Augusta 1775-1776; trial of William vs. Bresser; "defendant moved for a delay, to take up the deposition of Jacob Dorenin/Doran, a witness who is agoing down the Ohio River," which was overruled.

Jacob Doran served in Captain James Trimble's Company of Augusta County in 1778. He was listed as being absent for a private muster on 22 October 1778, and, according to the records, was to be resummoned. Jacob Doran moved to Greenbrier County in the fall of 1778 and probably is why he did not show up for his muster call. He either was on his way to the Greenbrier or was already in the Greenbrier by 22 October 1778.

The first survey for Jacob Doran in Greenbrier County is copied below:

On 7 May 1785, a survey for Jacob Dowran (notice the spelling - this is no doubt how he pronounced his name. Also his written signature on the ships passenger list shows his name with a W in the spelling) 445 acres of land in Greenbrier, Wolf Creek a branch of Greenbrier River joining the land of Joseph Swope for which is by certificate from the commissioners for the District of Augusta, Botetourt and Greenbrier and 45 acres by warrant for 100 acres 2nd. Feby. 1782 by order from James Miller who was assee of Christopher Bryan who was assee of Richard Mathews and is bounded as follows to wit: Beginning at a ash, sugartree and dogwood on Swobes (Swopes) line to a lynn corner to same and with to white oak and hickory to 2 white oak and red oak corner to Swobe (Swope) near the broad rock and leaving his line to white oak and sugartree crossing Wolf Creek and Broad Run to white oak and crossing Broad Run and to the beginning.

This parcel of land was acquired by Jacob Doran through the will of Ludwick Shadow, brother of Catharine. The will of Ludwick Shadow dated 6 July 1773 and proved 15 March 1774 naming Jacob Doran as sole heir-at-law and loving friend.

The above survey indicates Jacob Doran is closer to the Wolf Creek area than I had first thought. This would put him in close proximity to Owen Ellis, Sr. after Owen moved his family to Wolf Creek from the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain around 1786. Owen Ellis, Sr. had land joining Joseph Swope on the west side, and this would put Jacob Doran's property joining Joseph Swope on the east side and running toward the south. Swopes Knobs is located south of Wolf Creek.

On the 21 April 1786, Jacob had 44 acres surveyed at the foot of Swopes Knobs joining an open line of a survey he lived on which he was entitled to by part of a land office treasury warrant for 1000 acres No. 10853 as assee of James Miller, who was assignee of Christopher Bryan/Byran. It was beautiful rolling farm land that joined John Skaggs, a Revolutionary Soldier.

I am basing the last name of Catharine as Shadow due to the will of Ludwick Shadow naming Jacob as heir-at-law. I, also question as whether Shadow is the correct spelling. As is often the case in the early records, name spelling is questionable because of the difference in languages and pronunciation of names. Another major cause of names being spelled differently was illiteracy, and county clerks wrote and spelled the names to the best of their ability. Also, the writing was hard to decipher, and over the course of time, various spelling of names became apparent.

From the records of the Old Stone Church, Augusta County Virginia, a Daniel Shedwick was baptized in July 1746 and Agnes Shedwick baptized in May 1748 with the father of both children listed as Uriah Shedwick. Catharine's last name may have been Shedwick. If there is a connection between Uriah Shedwick and Catharine it is unknown and this needs to be researched further. Uriah Shedwick moved from Augusta County to North Carolina about 1760.

Jacob and Catharine's two youngest daughters Mary and Catharine Doran were married in Greenbrier County. Mary Doran married Owen Jarrett on 18 April 1780 by the Rev. John Alderson, minister of the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church. The youngest child Catharine Doran married Robert Johnson 18 April 1785, she was his second wife. Robert's first wife was Martha Raulston who he married on 9 January 1783.

An agreement dated 21 October 1785 between Jacob Doran and Robert Johnson, whereby Robert Johnson was to have 300 acres along with all the improvements provided Robert Johnson reside on the land and cultivate the same. He is to give Jacob Doran yearly and every year during the term of his natural life, one-half of the annual increase, if demanded. If his well beloved wife, Catharine should survive him, Robert Johnson was to pay her one-third part of the annual produce of said land, if demanded, for maintenance. The land is to remain in the name of Jacob Doran and at his death would go to Robert Johnson.

A release of the indenture to Robert Johnson dated 29 September 1789 for the sum of 200 pounds current money in hand paid by Jacob Doran and Catharine, his wife, to said Robert Johnson.

Jacob applied for a survey for 150 acres of land on Wolf Creek joining John Hall, his own land, and the land of John Scaggs/Skaggs dated 3 October 1792.

Catharine Doran was named executrix of the estate of Jacob Doran, deceased, whereby, she sold 200 acres of the 445 acres to Able Griffith of Augusta County, Virginia dated the 25 October 1796.

Will of Jacob Doran

In the name of God Amen, being sick in body but of good and perfect mind and memory thanks be to almighty God and calling to remembrance the uncertain estate of this life and that all flesh must die when it shall please God to call I do make and declare this my last will and testament in manner and form as follows: First being pertinent and sorry for all my sins most humbly desiring forgiveness for the same and command my soul unto almighty God my savior and redeemer in whom and whose merits I trust and believe to be saved and to inherit the kingdom of heaven and my body I commit to be decently buried at the discretion of my executors hereafter named and for the settling of my temporal estate of such goods and chattels as it hath pleased God to bestow upon me. I do order, give and dispose the same as if she stays in my family until she is of age. To James Young, on the same condition, one horse and saddle. Remainder of estate unto my loving wife Catharine Doran. Dated 2nd. day of May 1793.

Signed Jacob Doran

Isaac Bugby
Robert Johnston
Jno. (X) Bodan

Jacob Doran 

At a court held for Greenbrier County 24th day of September 1793. This last will and testament of Jacob Doran, deceased, was presented in court and on the motion of Catharine Doran and Robert Chambers, executor who made oath according to law.

Inventory of Jacob Doran
7 January 1794

One horse, one mare and colt, two cows, four heifers, three steers, two bulls and eight sheep. Forks, one axe, one foot adz, plough irons, sundry tools, bells, five bridles, one bridle & collar, one pitch fork, one dung fork, several hoes, several wooden vessels, one frying pan, beds and bed clothes, corn, feathers, broke flaxe?, sundry articles, one kettle, one smoothing iron, pots and hooks, several articles, one hackle, one kittle, one pr. saddle bags, cleaned wheat, one chest, hogs, one skillet, shoemakers tools, unbroke flaxe, oats, hay, one mattock, sundry articles, harrow teeth. Appraised by David Garred, Joseph Swope, John Dixon and Jonathan Malawn. John Skaggs on a journey and was replaced by Jonathan Malawn.

Will of Catharine Doren/Doran
Copied as written

If you read the will as written, it indicates how she expressed herself and her accent.

In the name of God amane, I Catharine Doren of Monroe County and State of Virginia being weeke in bodey and the decays of nater aproching on me but sound in mind: I want to dispose of my wourldy affayres in the foloing manor, towit, I resine my bodey to the dust and my sole to God that give it, nothing doubten but they will be both restored at the grate day of judgment where we will receive our reward for all the deeds dun in the bodey. Itom 1. It is my will that all my just debts be first paid out of my estate. 2, of give to my daughter Catharine Johnson my sorel horse and sadel, flex hacket (flax jacket) and skillet to hir and hir ayres foravir. 3, enry all the reast of my estate, my bed and furniture and my waring aperl equally divided between my fower daughters Christen Ellis, Hannah Chambers, Mary Garrod/Jarrett and Catharine Johnson. I give to them and their ayers forever the aforesaid legatees thus bequeathed. I hereby revock all other wills maid by me. I also appoint my son-in-law Robert Johnson as my executor to this my will. In testimony whereof I have set my hand and seal this 17 day of April 1816.

Catharine (X) Doren

In the presence of the
 Subscribing Witnesses
 William Graham, Jacob Johnson, John Kellar

At June Court 1821.

This last will and testament of Catharine Doren was presented in court and proven by the oath of William Graham of the subscribing witnesses thereto and the same is continued for further proof.

At August Court 1821.

This last will and testament of Catharine Doren/Doran deceased was proven in court by the oath of John Kellar a subscribing witness thereto having heretofore been proved by the oath of William Graham and the same is ordered to be recorded.

Johnson's Cross Roads

Robert Johnson and his wife Catharine Doran lived on the land of Jacob Doran, and in the early part of 1800's was given the name Johnson's Cross Roads. The only thing remaining at Johnson's Cross Roads is the Cemetery which has been well kept over the past several years. The cemetery is located on the land that was settled by Jacob Doran at the foot of Swopes Knobs. It is surrounded by large fields and farm land, with a small one lane paved road running in front of it, a sharp turn at the corner of the cemetery and running along the side.

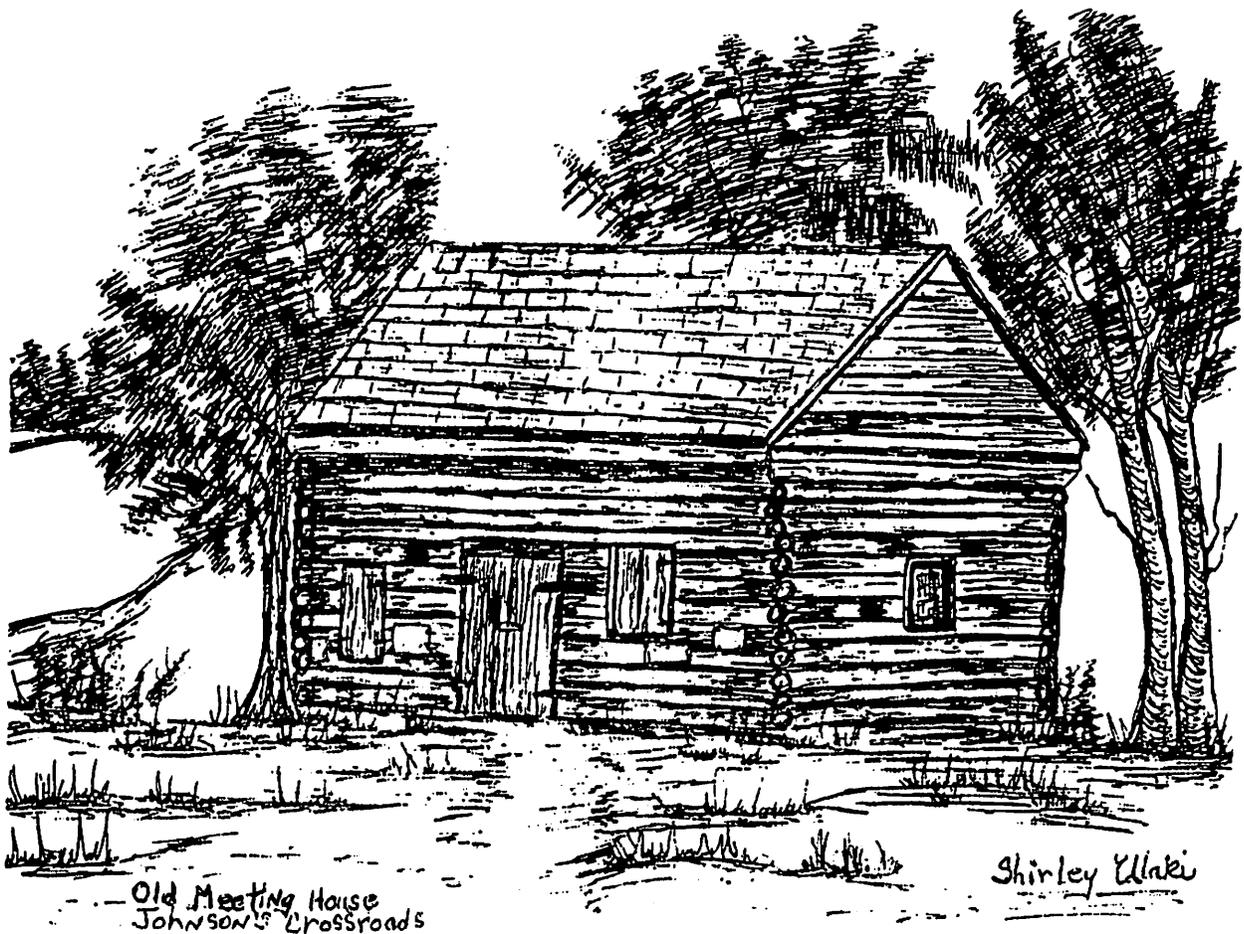
Jacob Doran, 1725-1793, is buried in the cemetery at an angle behind his daughter Catharine Johnson who died 7 July 1893 at the age of 84 years, and her husband Robert Johnson, died 12th March 1820, at the age of 60 yrs. Jacob Johnson, born 2 December 1817 died 14 February 1837 and, probably, a grandson Addison Johnson born 9th April 1827 died 13 April 1828 is buried next to Catharine and Robert Johnson. The name Johnson's Cross Roads is also written as Crossroads.



There are about 50 graves in the cemetery with 20 of the graves being Johnson, others buried there are Haynes, Hinchman, Boggess, Wills, Vawter, Mann and numerous unmarked graves.

Catharine Doran, wife of Jacob, is undoubtedly buried in this cemetery beside her husband. There is no stone marking her grave. A head stone for Jacob Doran was set in 1984 by the S.A.R.

The area has changed very little over the past 200 years. It was more populated in the mid to late 1800's than it is now. In the early 1800's there was an Old Meeting House used by the Methodists as a place to worship. According to The History of Monroe County by Oren F. Morton, a picture of the Methodist Episcopal Church South was stated as being located at Johnson's Cross Roads. Neither the Episcopal Church or the Old Meeting House is in existence at this time. I question if the Methodist Episcopal Church South was ever at Johnson's Cross Roads, this may have been a mistake on Morton's behalf.



Old Meeting House
Johnson's Crossroads

Monroe County Land Survey's of Owen Ellis

We the Commissioners, etc., do certify that Owen Ellis is entitled to 150 acres of land in Greenbrier County where said Ellis now lives, adjoining General Lewis, which he claims by settlement before the year 1778. Given under our hands this 11th day of January 1780, etc. Attest ditto.

Surveyed for Owen Ellis 100 acres of land in Greenbrier County by virtue of two state warrants, 50 acres by millitary warrant for 2000 acres No. 1115 assee of John Stuart and the remainder by state Warrant for 1200 acres No. 10933 assee of George Snuffer lying on Wolf Creek, a branch of the Greenbrier River. 14 April 1786. Survey Book 3, pg. 228.

11 September 1786. Owen Ellis enters 20 acres by State Warrant for 1300 acres, No. 10933, assignee of George Snuffer on the waters of Wolf Creek, joining his right of settlement.

Survey for Owen Ellis 290 acres of land in Greenbrier County on Wolf Creek, a south branch of Greenbrier River adjoining the lands of Colonel Samuel Lewis, Joseph Swope and David Jarret in part by part of 2 State Warrants, one for 1300 acres No. 10933 assee of George Snuffer and 279 acres by one for 1398 1/2 acres No. 12097 assee of John Hunter, assee of Samuel Rucker. Dated 1789. Survey Book 3, page 231.

Surveyed for Owen Ellis 130 acres of land in Greenbrier County on the waters of Wolf Creek near Jarrad's Mill joining the land of said Ellis and David Garrad on Garrads Run which he is entitled to by virtue of part of a land office treasury warrant for 1300 acres No. 10933 assee of George Snuffer. 23 May 1795. Survey Book 3, page 324.

Survey for Owen Ellis 110 acres of land in Monroe County, on the waters of Wolf Creek joining James McDowel, John Alderson and his own survey of 290 acres which he is entitled to by virtue, part of two land office warrants, viz: 75 acres by warrant for 300 acres No. 1146, exchanged for No. 1014 assee and 35 acres by warrant for 200 acres No. 4485 assee of Henry Alexander. 7 June 1809. Survey Book 1, page 260.

This Indenture made the eighteenth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twelve between Owen Ellis, Sr. and Christina, his wife, of the one part and Jacob Ellis of the other part both parties being of the County of Monroe and Commonwealth of Virginia witnesseth that the said Owen Ellis and Christina his wife for and in

consideration of their natural love and affection and of the sum of one dollar to him in hand paid by the said Jacob Ellis the receipt whereof they do hereby acknowledge, hath bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant and convey unto the said Jacob Ellis two certain traits or parcels of land lying in the said County of Monroe on the waters of Wolf Creek. The first being a tract of 70 acres being part of a survey of 290 acres first granted by patent to the said Owen Ellis the 19 day of June 1794. The second being a tract of five acres being part of a tract of 110 acres first granted by patent to the said Owen Ellis the 6th day of August 1810 and adjoining the aforesaid tract of 70 acres. (Deed Book C, page 433).

This Indenture made the eighteenth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twelve between Owen Ellis and Christina his wife of the one part and John Ellis of the other part to the parties being of the County of Monroe and Commonwealth of Virginia. Witnesseth that the said Owen Ellis and Christina his wife for and in consideration of their natural love and affection and of the sum of one dollar to them in hand paid by the said John Ellis the receipt whereof they do hereby acknowledge, hath bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant and convey unto the said John Ellis a certain tract or parcel of land lying and being in the County of Monroe on the waters of Wolf Creek being part of a tract of 290 acres first granted by patent to the said Owen Ellis the 19th day of June 1794. Deed Book C, page 438.

This Indenture made the eighteenth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twelve between Owen Ellis and Christina his wife of the one part and Joseph Ellis of the other part both parties being of the County of Monroe and Commonwealth of Virginia. Witnesseth that the said Owen Ellis and Christina his wife for and in consideration of their natural love and affection and of the sum of one dollar to them in hand paid by the said Joseph Ellis the receipt whereof they do hereby acknowledge, hath bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant and convey unto the said Joseph Ellis two certain tract or parcels of land lying and being in the said County of Monroe on the waters of Wolf Creek. The first being a tract of one hundred and thirty acres being part of a tract of 290 acres first granted by patent to the said Owen Ellis the 19th day of June 1794. The second tract being a tract of eighty acres adjoining the above 130 acres being part of a tract of 110 acres first granted by patent to the said Owen Ellis the 6th day of August 1810. Deed Book C, page 435.

This Indenture made the eighteenth day of February in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twelve

between Owen Ellis and Christina his wife of the one part and Evan Ellis of the other part both parties being of the County of Monroe and Commonwealth of Virginia. Witnesseth that the said Owen Ellis and Christina his wife for and in consideration of their natural love and affection and of the sum of one dolar to them in hand paid by the said Evan Ellis the receipt whereof they the said Owen Ellis and Christina his wife doth hereby acknowledge, hath bargained and sold and by these presents doth grant and convey unto the said Evan Ellis two certain tracts or parcels of land lying and being in the said County of Monroe on the waters of Wolf Creek. The first being a tract of eighty one acres being part of a tract of 290 acres first granted by patent to the said Owen Ellis the 19th day of June 1794. The second being a tract of ten acres adjoining the above eighty one acres and being part of a tract of 110 acres first granted by patent to the said Owen Ellis the 6th day of August 1810. (Deed C, page 439).

This Indenture made on the 14th of December in the year of our Lord one thousand eight hundred and twenty four, between the heirs of Owen Ellis, deceased of the one part and Owen Ellis, Jr. of the other part each of the County's of Monroe and Logan and state of Virginia, witnesseth that we the heirs of Owen Ellis deceased, towit; Jacob Ellis and Margaret his wife, Joseph Ellis and Sarah his wife, Phillip Ellis and Elizabeth his wife, Evan Ellis and Margaret his wife, Loyd Ellis and Felicity his wife, Katharine Ellis, and Ann Ellis widow of James Ellis, deceased and Eleanor Ellis widow of John Ellis, deceased and Elizabeth Ellis, Lydia Ellis, Mary Ellis, Joseph Ellis, Katharine Ellis, Diannah Ellis heirs of John Ellis, deceased for and in consideration of the sum of one dollar to each of us in hand paid on and before the sealing and delivery of these presents the receipts whereof we doth hereby acknowledge, hath granted, bargained and sold and by these presents we doth grant bargain, sell and convey unto the said Owen Ellis, Jr. his heirs or assigns one tract or parcel of land lying and being in the County of Monroe and state of Virginia on the waters on Wolf Creek containing one hundred acres by survey which land was obtained by Owen Ellis, deceased by virtue of two warrants fifty acres by land office treasury warrant and fifty acres by old Militia warrant bearing date the fourteenth day of April seventeen hundred and eighty six. Deed Book H, page 192.

Creek Mountain by an entry bearing date the 16 June 1818 on a land office treasury warrant for 1000 acres No. 6260 assee of Henry Alexander and is bounded as followith to wit. Beginning at a red oak on the point of a ridge S 60 E 27 poles to a white oak N 37 E 142 poles to a chestnut oak in bank of Leachers Branch N 5 E 84 poles to a spanish oak and beech N 26 W 36 poles to a sugartree and birch in the mouth of a hollow N 61 poles to a white oak and dogwood on a ridge N 25 W 75 poles to a poplar and spanish oak on a hillside W 23 poles to a white oak on the top of the mountain by a path S 46 W 28 poles to a chestnut oak S 15 W 328 poles to the beginning. Isaac Byrnside, Henry Alexander.

Note on bottom: The within mentioned warrant remains in my office not being fully surveyed. Nov. 20, 1819. H.Alexander.

This Indenture made this 25th day of November 1828 between Phillip Ellis and Elizabeth his wife, Jacob Ellis and Margaret his wife, Joseph Ellis and Eve his wife, Owen Ellis and Elizabeth his wife, Junior Merridith and Katharine his wife, Christina Ellis and William Perry and Ann his wife of the one part and Loyd Ellis of the other part all of the Commonwealth of Virginia. Witnesseth that the said parties of the first part for and in consideration of one dollar lawfull money of Virginia paid to the party of the second part by each party of the first part severally the receipt whereof is hereby acknowledged the party of the second part have bargained and sold severally and by these presents do bargain and sell to the said party of the second part his heirs and assigns all the right, title and interest in a certain tract or parcel of land containing one hundred and eighty seven acres more or less situate in the County of Monroe on the south of Wolf Creek Mountain and bounded as follows to wit: Beginning at a red oak on the point of a ridge S60 E27 poles to 2 white oak N37 E142 poles to a chesnutoak in the head of a hollow S79 E63 poles to a white oak on the bank of Leachers Branch N5 E84 poles to a spanish oak and beech N26 W36 poles to a sugar tree North and birch in the mouth of a hallow N61 poles to a whiteoak and dogwood on a ridge N25 W75 poles to a poplar and spanish oak on a hillside W25 poles to a whiteoak on the top of the mountain by a path S46 W28 poles to a chestnutoak S15 W328 poles to the beginnining together with all and singular the priviledges and appurtenances in anywise belonging or appertaining thereto to have and to hold the said tract of land with the tenaments herriditiments and all and singular the promises herein before mentioned or intended to be bargained and sold and every part and parcel threreof with every of their rights members and appurtenances to the said party of the second part his heirs and assigns forever. And they the said party of the first part for themselves severally and for their several heirs the said tract of land with all and

singular the premises and appurtenances before mentioned unto the said party of the second part his heirs and assigns forever and of all persons claiming under them shall will and do warrant and forever defend by these presents. In witness whereof the said party of the first part have herunto set their hands and affixed their seals this day and year first above written. William Perry, Ann Perry, Phillip Ellis, Elizabeth Ellis, Joseph Ellis, Owen Ellis, Jacob Ellis, Junior Merredith and Catharine Merridith. Deed Book M, page 389.

An indenture dated 24 October 1842 between the Clerk of the County Court of Monroe whereby Loyd Ellis paid the delinquent taxes on the same property in the name of James Ellis for the year 1832. At one time, this parcel of land of 187 acres was titled in the name of Owen Ellis and a survey made for James Ellis, nephew of Owen. James did not live on this tract of land very long, if at all. Owen moved his family from this track of land to Wolf Creek around 1800. Loyd lived on the land at the time it was deeded to him by his mother, brothers and sister in 1828.

The mix up in the deeds came about when James applied for a deed before he had the land surveyed completely. After the survey was completed, James realized the title was not clear, and that the property was titled to Owen through a survey made the 14th April 1786. When the descendants of Owen deeded the tract of land to Loyd they used the completed and corrected survey that was in the name of James Ellis. The corrected deed showed 187 acres and the first deed that Owen had titled in his name was for 150 acres.

Owen and Christina Ellis deeded land to Jacob, Joseph, John and Evan Ellis in 1812. Jacob in turn deeded one acre of his land to the Methodist Parish. The church was named Mount Peniel/Penial, and was located on a knoll overlooking the waters of Wolf Creek. The History of Monroe by Orren Morton referred to the church as being unfinished and in need of repair. The church structure, probably, was at one time, the log cabin home of Owen and his family when he moved from Leacher's Branch to Wolf Creek around 1786. Jacob also may have lived in the cabin for about seven years until he built him a log cabin a short distance away.

Owen Ellis lived on the waters of Wolf Creek. He was a very peaceful man, very skillful and extremely talented, thoughtful, treated others fairly and wanted to be treated fairly. He had a tremendous love for his children. He divided out portions of his land to each of his older sons shortly after their marriages. This was very unusual for this time period. The settlers were still in the habit of devising their estate to be willed to the oldest son. I

feel Owen had, no doubt, been witness to this procedure. His father, John Ellis, evidently, was not the oldest son, and, therefore, he migrated to Greenbrier County to settle. The surplus sons had to move on to find land to settle because of this old law. Owen evidently disliked this law and took care of his business affairs 10 years before his death which occurred about 1822.

Owen did not deed each son the same amount of acreage. The acreage probably was based upon the amount of land that was fertile and could be farmed. Jacob, Owen's first son, received only 70 acres, whereby, Joseph, second son, received 130 acres. Jacob's land was rolling farm land, and Joseph's acreage contained acres that was hillside and could not be used for farming. John received 73 acres on Wolf Creek. Evan received 91 acres on Wolf Creek and in 1814 sold the land to William Hynds/Haine/Hines. Evan left Monroe and settled in Logan County, Va. There is no record where Phillip had received land from his father, but Phillip deeded 150 acres on Wolf Creek to Bedford Foster in 1818. Owen, no doubt, helped Phillip to obtain his survey on Wolf Creek in 1810. Owen, Jr., one of the youngest sons, was deeded 100 acres on Wolf Creek in 1824 shortly after Owen's death by his mother, brothers and sister. Loyd was deeded 187 acres on Leachers Branch, which was the original land grant that Owen had settled and where he had brought his family when he migrated to Greenbrier County from Mossy Creek in the fall of 1778. This land was deeded to Loyd by his mother, brothers and sisters in 1828.

Researchers trying to pinpoint the children of Owen Ellis, Sr. failed to name all of his girls, because he did not deed any land to them. He, no doubt, provided them with a substantial "hope chest" in lieu of acreage.

Owen Ellis, Sr. tried to keep his family around him by deeding his sons land. However, very few Ellis descendants remain in Monroe County. The majority of the descendants of Owen Ellis, Sr. are from the male and female lines of Joseph and Loyd/Lloyd Ellis.

Deed from Jacob Ellis for Peniel Methodist Church

THIS INDENTURE made this the 30th day of September, in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and seventeen, between Jacob Ellis and Margaret his wife of Monroe County, and State of Virginia of the one part and John Foster, Joseph Ellis, John Ham, John Ellis, and John Ross, trustees, in trust for the uses and purpose herin after mentioned, all of the County and State aforesaid, of the other part; Witnesseth, the said Jacob Ellis and Margaret his wife, for, and in consideration of their love and goodwill to the publick, in general, have given granted confirmed and conveyed and by these presents do give, grant confirm and convey unto them, the said John Foster, Joseph Ellis, John Hamm, John Ellis and John Ross and their successors (trustees, in trust, for the use and purposes herein after mentioned and declared) all the estate, right, title, interest, property, claim and demand whatever other in law or in equity, which they the said Jacob Ellis and Margaret his wife have into, or upon all and singular a certain lot or piece of land, situate, lying and being in the county and state aforesaid, bounded and butted as follows, to, wit: begining at a stake by the waggon road, and running south seven degrees east 23 poles, to a spanish oak; thence south, seventy seven degrees, east four poles, to a white oak; thence, north, ten degrees, east twenty five poles to a dogwood over the waggon road; thence, south, eighty three degrees west eleven poles to the begining, containing and laid out for one acre of land together with all and singular the houses woods, waters ways, privileges and appurtenances thereto belonging, or in any wise pertaining unto them the said John Foster, Joseph Ellis, John Ham, John Ellis and John Ross and their successors in office forever in the trust that they shall erect and build or cause to be erected and built thereon a house of worship for the use of the members of the Methodist Episcopal Church in the United States of America according to the rules and discipline which from time to time, may be agreed upon, or adopted by the ministers and preachers of said church at their general conference, in the United States of America, in further trust and confidence, that they shall at all time forever hereafter, permit such ministers and preachers, belonging to the said church, as from time to time, be duly authorized by the general conferences of the ministers and preachers of the Methodist Episcopal Church, or by the annual conferences authorize by the general conferences to preach and expound-God's holy word therein; and in further trust and confidence, that as often as any one or more of the trustees herein before mentioned shall die, or to be a member, or members, of said church according to the rules, and discipline aforesaid, then, and in such case it shall be the duty

of the stationed minister or preacher (authorized as afore said) who shall have the pastoral charge of the members of said church, to call a meeting of the remaining trustees, and soon as conveniently may be and when so met the minister or preacher shall proceed to nominate one or more persons, to fill the places or of him or them, where office or officers have been vacated as aforesaid provided such persons or persons so nominated, shall have been one year a member or members of said church, immediately proceeding such nomination and be at least twenty one years of age; and the said trustees, so assembled, shall proceed to elect, and by a majority of votes, appoint the persons so nominated to fill up the vacancy or vacancies in order to keep up the number of five trustees forever; and in case of an equal number of votes for and against the said nomination, the stationed minister or preacher shall have the casting vote provided, never the less, that if the said trustees or any of them or their successors have advanced or shall advance any sum or sums of money or are or shall be responsible for any sum or sums of money on account of said premises and they the said trustees, or their successors be obliged to pay the said sums of money they or a majority of them shall be authorized to raise the sums or sums of money by a mortgage on the said premises or by selling the said premises as after notice given to the pastor or preacher who has the oversight of the congregation attending divine service on the said premises if the money due be not paid to the said trustees or their successors within one year after such notice given and if such shall take place, the said trustees or their successors after paying the debt and other expenses, which are due, from the money arising from such sale shall deposit the remainder of the money produces by the said sale in the hands of the steward or stewards of the society belonging to or attending divine service on said premises, which surplus of the produce of such sale so deposited in the hands of the said steward or stewards, shall be at the disposal of the next annual conference, authorized as aforesaid which said annual conference shall dispose of the said money according to the best of their judgement for the use of the said society. And the said Jacob Ellis doth by these presents warrant, and forever defend all and singular the before mentioned and described lot or piece with the appurtenances thereto belonging unto them the said John Foster, Joseph Ellis, John Ham, John Ellis, and John Ross and their successors chosen and appointed as aforesaid, from the claim or claims of him the said Jacob Ellis his heirs and assigns and from the claims or claims of all persons whatever. In testimony whereof the said Jacob Ellis and Margaret his wife, have hereunto set their hands and seals the day and year above named. Sealed and delivered in the presence of us.

Jacob Ellis
Margaret X Ellis

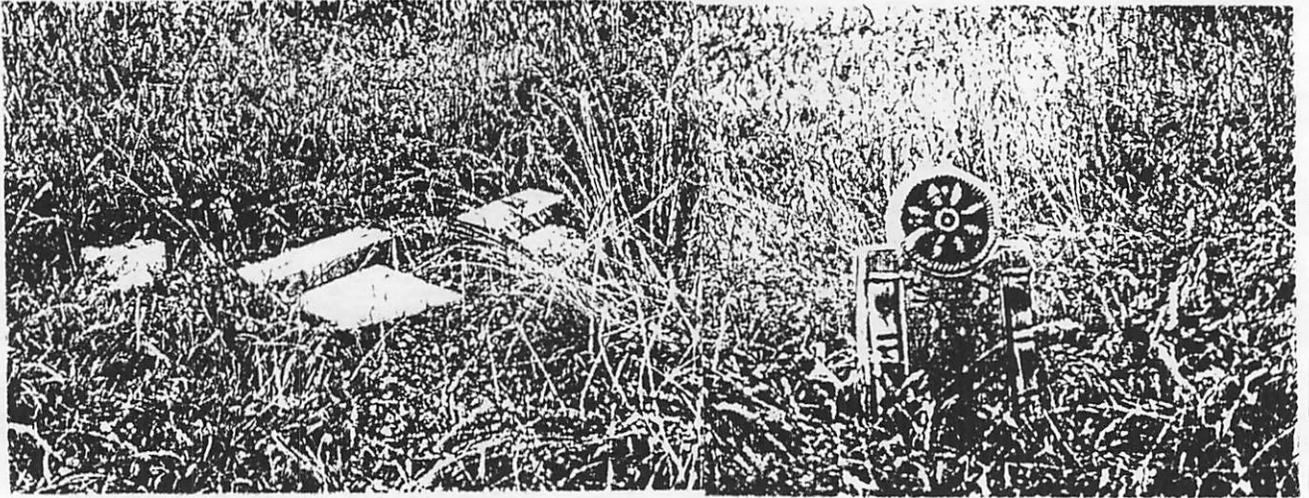


Sketch of Owen Ellis's home on Wolf Ck. that later became Peniel Church and cemetery located to one side.

Owen, no doubt, was buried in the Old Mount Peniel Church Cemetery. The Church Cemetery was on land that was deeded to Jacob by Owen in 1812. Jacob deeded one acre of this land in 1819, located on a knoll overlooking Wolf Creek, to be used as a Methodist Church. The cemetery was located on the right hand side as you faced the church. Mount Peniel Church was, no doubt, the first home that Owen had built for Christina on the waters of Wolf Creek about 1786. This old log cabin was 16 feet by 16 feet, puncheon floor and no windows. The church in later years was stated to be in badly need of repair.

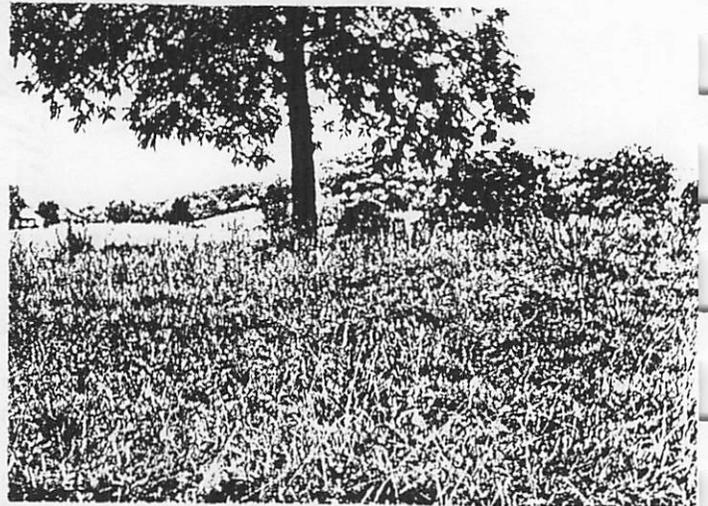
Christina Ellis lived with or close to Owen Ellis, Jr. on Wolf Creek. She was listed in the 1830 Census of Monroe County. Christina died about 1835 on Wolf Creek, and buried in Mount Peniel Cemetery. No stones remain to mark her or Owen's graves.

The church was basically an Ellis family church and was used as a family school. Jacob's son, Jesse, was a teacher for the school. The school was the first school on Wolf Creek. As all of the schools in that time period, the students sat on benches of split logs with wooden pegs for legs.



Peniel Cemetery

Pictures of what few headstones that remain at Peniel Cemetery. Others have been broken or covered with sod and grass. The tree is located at the corner of where the log cabin church stood.



Owen Ellis, Jr. also was a teacher, and it is unknown if he taught in the Peniel School. Although he probably did teach at the school for a while until he left the area. This evident was a practice when the children grew up they assumed the teaching position and taught the younger children.

The members of the Peniel Church (written on the church records as Penial) in 1856 were:

Jacob Ellis listed as a widower and as deceased. No date given.
 Griffith Ellis listed as married.
 Catherine Ellis listed as married.
 William Hines listed as a widower.
 Jane Hinds/Hines as single.
 Elisa Ellis as married.
 John Ellis as married and later as being removed.

Overton T. Ellis as single.
 Lloyd Ellis as married.
 Felicity Ellis as married.
 Harrison Ellis as single.
 Martha A. Ellis as single.
 Mary S. Ellis as single and later removed.
 Joseph Meredith as married.
 William C. Ellis as single.
 Ann E. Ellis as single.
 Estaline Ellis as single.
 Edgar Ellis as single.
 Margaret C. Hines as single.
 Isabell C. Ellis as single.

Ellis's listed as members at the Methodist Church at the farms in 1856.

Joseph Ellis as married.
 Mary T. Ellis as married.

Methodist Church members at Cross Roads 1859.

Joseph Ellis
 Newton Ellis

Ellis members at Peniel/ Penial Church 1859.

Griffith Ellis listed as married.
 Catherine Ellis listed as married.
 William Hines listed as married.
 Eliza Ellis listed as married, removed by certificate.
 Jane Hines listed as single.
 John Ellis listed as married.

In 1867 the Peniel Church was no longer in existence. The members had joined with the members at Johnson Cross Roads. Some of the Ellis members listed in 1867 at the Johnson Cross Roads were:

Griffith Ellis the date after his name was 17 Nov. 1861.
 Catherine Ellis the date after her name was 17 Nov. 1861.
 Jacob Ellis

In 1868 the members listed at Johnson's Cross Roads were:

Jacob Ellis - removed
 Griffith Ellis - removed
 Catherine Ellis - removed
 Alice Ellis - removed
 Sarah J. Ellis

The old Mount Peniel Church had fallen down and was removed about 1950. The foundation of limestone is in disarray, but some of the stones still remain in a pattern that once marked the size of the old log cabin.

The Centerville Methodist Church (now Greenbrier Methodist Church) official roll 1878-1879.
 N. B. Ellis
 Joseph Ellis
 John Shields

The 20 Day of July 1878 the following were appointed on committee to attend to supplying furniture for the parsonage Mrs. Phoebe Bailey, Miss Lizzie Ellis and Mrs. Richard McNeer.

On the 24 day of January 1880 the Sunday School Superintendent for the Methodist's at Creamery was William Henry Ellis, and services were held at Flint School House.

In 1880 baptism of faith held for the members of Methodist Parish.
 H. Clark Shields
 Sarah J. Ellis Shields
 Names restored Felicity Ellis
 Charles Ellis

3 February 1883
 Catherine Meredith
 Wady Meredith
 L. D. Meredith

Marriages listed for the Methodist Parish.

Mr. Ellis to Miss Kirby, Wolf Creek 1861.
 Mr. William H. Ellis to Miss Elizabeth J. Coiner, 8 Jan. 1863.
 Evan A. Meredith to Miss Jane Brown 15 Jan. 1863.
 Edgar Ellis to Mary J. Ellis.
 James A. Ellis and Callie A. Weikle married 15 March 1899.
 John Leonidas Ellis married Elizabeth A. Spade 17 Jan. 1900.
 Oliver Ellis died 26 August 1883.

The Broad Run Baptist Church was organized on 8 January 1853. William Ellis, Newman H. Ellis, Wellington A. Ellis, Oliver Skaggs, Mary Skaggs, Susan Ellis, Ann E. Ellis, Mary Martha Lemons David J. Skaggs and others were charter members of the church. The church is in excellent condition and is an active church at Wolf Creek, Monroe County, W. Va.

The Methodist Church at Creamery known as Flint's Chapel became both a Methodist and Baptist Church when twenty-one members withdrew from the Broad Run Baptist Church and joined with Flint Chapel 21 April 1912. It goes by the name of Flint Chapel Baptist Church and Bethel United Methodist Church.

(The above information from the records of the Monroe Cooperative Parish United Methodist located in the parsonage at Greenville and copied with the permission of the Rev. Hughlyn Wilson, pastor.)

(Gleanings of Monroe Co., W. Va. History by Charles B. Motley, pg. 189, 191.)

Hatfields and McCoys
The part played by the Great Grandsons of Owen Ellis, Sr.

Phillip Ellis and Evan Ellis, sons of Owen and Christina Ellis moved to Logan County. Phillip had land surveyed in Cabell County on 1 July 1819. He received 50 acres on Island Creek on 22 October 1827, and later received 30 acres on Island Creek on 30 October 1838. Evan received 50 acres on Island Creek on 8 June 1826, and by 1849 he had a total of 180 acres. Owen Ellis, Sr. deeded 91 acres to his son, Evan, on Wolf Creek. Evan and Margaret Haine/Hines Ellis sold the 91 acres deeded to them by Owen to William Hines, brother of Margaret in 1814.

The famous feud of Hatfields and McCoys of Logan County and Pike County, Kentucky span several decades. A disagreement over a hog rounded up from the woods and penned up by a cousin of "Devil Anse" brought the ill feelings among the Hatfields and McCoys to the forefront. The two families were related to each other by marriage between the Hatfield men and the McCoy women. The Hatfields made their home on Island Creek close to where Evan Ellis had settled.

The families of Evan Ellis and Phillip Ellis of Logan County had married into several families that were married to or closely related to the Hatfields such as Vance, Browning and Hatfield families.

Emma Hatfield, sister of "Devil Anse", married L. P. Smith. Their daughter Eska Smith married French Ellis. French Ellis was the son of Anderson J. Ellis and grandson of Evan Ellis and Margaret Haine/Hines.

Several skirmishes between different members of each family occurred on several occasions, and members of both families were wounded or killed. This caused ill feelings among the clans of Hatfield and McCoy.

The notorious Johnsie Hatfield made matters worse when he brought home Rose Ann McCoy. Johnsie was the son of Anderson "Devil Anse" Hatfield and Rose Ann was the daughter of Randolph "Ran'ell" McCoy of Pike County, Kentucky. This added feul to a simmering pot. The McCoys tried to break up the pair and at one point captured Johnsie Hatfield. Afraid that Johnsie would come to some harm, Rose Ann borrowed a horse and set off to warn the Hatfield clan. "Devil Anse" took it upon himself to rescue Johnsie from the McCoy's.

The feud became intense on election day 7 August 1882

when the Hatfield clan crossed the Tug Fork into Pike County, Kentucky. After a drunken Ellison Hatfield brother to "Devil Anse" was attacked and slashed with a knife by two of Randolph McCoy's younger sons. As they continued to fight, another son of Randolph shot Ellison in the back. The McCoy boys fled into the woods. They were captured by some members of the Hatfield Clan. Ellison was taken back across the Tug Fork into West Virginia to be tended to. The Hatfields rounded up members of their clan which consisted of cousins, son-in-laws and others connected to the family. They rode to a school house where they made plans for retaliation if Ellison should die.

Two days later, word came that Ellison Hatfield had died, members of the Hatfield clan, not including "Devil Anse", took matters into their own hands. They took the three McCoy boys, ages about 15, 19 and 21 to a small depression close to the riverbank and tied them to several small trees. The clan fired numerous shots into the McCoy boys, and their riddled bodies were left where they layed.

Twenty warrants were issued for the arrest of the Hatfield clansmen by the Kentucky authorities. A year later, no arrests had been made or extradition papers to Kentucky served on the West Virginia clansmen. For several years the Hatfields waited, keeping their guns beside them at all times.

In the meantime, Johnsie Hatfield, son of "Devil Anse" had married Nancy McCoy, cousin of Rose Ann McCoy. By 1888 they were separated, and Johnsie felt he was free to be with the members of the Hatfield clan. The Hatfield Clan had hid out in the woods for over 5 years and "Devil Anse", Jim Vance and Cap Hatfield, son of Devil Anse decided to take the law, once again, in their own hands.

The leaders of the Hatfield clan decided it was time to eliminate Randolph McCoy and members of his family who might have damaging evidence against them. They wanted to be able to sleep at night without keeping one eye open to watch out for the sheriff or authorities.

A meeting of the Hatfield clan was held and since "Devil Anse" was not feeling well, he turned the clan leadership over to Jim Vance, Devil Anse's uncle. He was a ruthless person, but the group accepted him as their leader. Several of the clans member to back Old Jim Vance was French Ellis and Tom Chambers. Chambers had taken part in the majority of the skirmishes from the beginning of the Hatfield and McCoy feud. I don't think he was related to Devil Anse, but he probably was related to French Ellis. A couple of the sons of Robert and Hannah Doran Chambers went to

Logan County to settle. Tom Chambers, probably, is a son of one of Chambers family that migrated to Logan County from Monroe County and a descendant of Robert and Hannah Chambers. This would make French Ellis and Tom Chambers third cousins. They, also, were part of the Hatfield's timber crew as were most of the clan members.

The nine members in this party made a pact among themselves and set out on a course of destruction. They crossed the Tug Fork and made their way to Blackberry Creek where the home of Randolph McCoy stood on a bench projecting from a heavily wooded hillside.

French was not involved in the first wave of violence between the families of Hatfield and McCoy. The second wave of violence occurred in 1888 when Old Jim Vance took over the leadership.

When the Hatfield clan came upon the double log home of McCoy each man took his position surrounding the home. Tom Chambers and French Ellis stood guard near the front entrance. The McCoy's were instructed to lay down their arms and surrendered. Johnsie "jumped the gun" and started shooting before the signal was given. A volley of bullets started flying in both directions. Johnsie received a slight wound in the shoulder. Tom Chambers and Jim Vance started a fire around the doorframe of the house. Tom picked up a piece of wood from the woodpile and set fire to it. He climbed up on the roof, with the intentions of setting the roof and loft on fire. A blast from below hit Tom, blowing off half of his hand and temporarily blinding him. He wasted no time in scrambling off the roof to safety.

Several of the daughters of Ran'ell McCoy came to the back door leading from the kitchen. Alifair McCoy was hit by gunfire and collapsed on the ground. She died shortly thereafter, before her mother could get to her. Her mother was struck and beaten several times over the head with guns, and she laid face down near her daughter. Ran'ell McCoy was able to escape from the house into the nearby woods. The Hatfield's known they had failed in completing their plan, left the scene dejected and blaming each other for its failure.

Ran'ell returned to find his son and daughter dead, and his wife injured badly with broken bones and a bad concussion. Ran'ell McCoy was without a home, and the majority of his family layed buried in the family cemetery. He was a sad and broken man. He moved his remaining family members to Pikeville, Ky. His wife needed extreme care, and his daughter Rose Ann volunteered to take care of her mother.

French Ellis was often referred to as a violent and cruel man. He was of a small build with sandy hair, light complexion and faded blue eyes, and a determined set of his mouth. The detectives respected French, but felt if he was killed along with "Devil Anse" and his son Cap, the remaining Hatfields could easily be taken. The detective could not hold their own with the Hatfields and ended up being carted off to jail by the Hatfields. The detectives were escorted off the Hatfield property each time they returned by "Devil Anse" and his boys.

In 1889 the members of the Hatfield clan were convicted of murder and was escorted to Lexington to serve their terms, and others were to be hanged. French Ellis and Tom Chambers were among the group. None of the group served in jail very long and were released. Several of the group never was caught and convicted of their crimes and escaped into other states.

Humphrey "Doc" Ellis (#A8-8-6), son of Madison G. Ellis and grandson of Evan Ellis, was well liked in and around Logan and Mingo Counties. In 1899, he captured Johnse Hatfield and turned him over to authorities in Kentucky for threatening to kill him. Johnse was tried and convicted for his part in the killings of the McCoy boys and the feud of 1888. The Hatfields became angry over Johnse's imprisonment.

"Doc" Ellis had taken a train to Grey, Mingo County, W. Va. Ellis noticed Elias Hatfield, son of "Devil Anse", and went into the coach to retrieve his pistol. As Ellis emerged from the door of the train coach he was shot and killed by Elias Hatfield. Elias received a very light sentence, much to the dismay of Ellis's friends.

Lewis D. Ellis, son of Phillip Ellis married Martha Hatfield daughter of Jacob Hatfield and Catherine Cline. Jacob was a brother to Anderson "Devil Anse" Hatfield.

Randolph McCoy died a tragic death on 28 March 1914 and died from burns received after falling into a fireplace. He never got over the deaths of his children at the hands of the Hatfields. His wife died several years later.

"Devil Anse" Hatfield lead a prosperous life following the feud. He died on 6 January 1921 and his funeral was attended by several thousand mourners. Since the Hatfields and the McCoy's was related by marriage, numerous mourners attending the funeral were the McCoy's.

Johnse Hatfield died of a heart attack the following year, and Cap Hatfield died several years later from an old bullet wound to the head. Eight years after the death of

"Devil Anse", his wife Levicy Chafin Hatfield died.

"Devil Anse's" youngest son became Sheriff of Logan County in 1928. (Feud, Hatfields, McCoys, and Social Change in Appalachia, 1860-1900 by Altina L. Waller. The Hatfields and the McCoys by Otis K. Rice)

Bibliography

List of Baptisms, Old Stone Church, Augusta Co. 1740-1749 by Rev. John Craig.

A Guide to Irish Surnames by Edward MacLysaght, D.Litt., M.R.I.A., pg. 68.

Penn. German Pioneers, Port of Philadelphia by Joseph B. Strausberger, L.L.D., Vol. I, pg. 651, 652.

Pennsylvania Archives, III Series, Vol. XXIV, pg. 663 by Wm. H. Egle, M. D.

Records of the District of West Augusta, Ohio and Yohogania Co. Virginia, by Richard Loveless, pg. 528

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia by Lyman Chalkley, Vol. I, pg. 133 - 213.

Virginia Valley Records by John W. Wayland.

Pension Records of Capt. James Trimble.

Augusta County Court Records, Vol. I, Vol. III, pg. 133.

Greenbrier County Court Records, Deeds, Marriages, Death Records, Deed Book 1, pg. 14, and Marriage Record Book AA.

The Statues at Large; a collection of all the laws of Virginia from the first session of the legislature in the year 1619, Vol. I by Wm. Waller Hening, pg. 8081.

Virginia Magazine and History, Vol. XXXVI

The Original Lists of Persons of Quality; edited by John Camden Hotten, pg. 36.

Ye Kingdome of Accowmacke on the Eastern Shore of Virginia in the Seventeenth Century by Jennings C. Wise, pg. 135.

Wm. and Mary Quarterly, Vol. XIV.

Cavaliers and Pioneers, Abstract of Virginia Land Patents and Grants by Neel Martin Nugent, pg. 479.

History of Logan County West Virginia by G. T. Swain

Chronicles of the Scotch-Irish Settlement in Virginia, 1745 - 1800, Vol. II, pg. 497 by Lyman Chalkley.

Kegley's Virginia Frontier by F. B. Kegley pg. 667-668.

Greenbrier Co. Court Orders 1780-1850 by Helen S. Stinson.

"Second Census" of Kentucky 1800 by Glenn Clift, Kentucky Historical Society, Chicago, Ill.

History of Virginia, Vol. IV, Virginia Biography by Special Staff of Writers. The American Historical Society, Chicago, and N. Y. 1924.

Cavaliers and Patriots, Virginia Land Grants and Patents, Vol. II, pg. 1666 to 1695, R of F 225, pg. 375.

Ellis Cousins Newsletter, Winter 1987, pg. 7. Published by Bill and Carol Ellis.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography for the year ending June 1898, Vol. 5, Richmond, Va. House of the Society No. 707, East Franklin St.

Virginia Genealogists, Vol 33, pg. 20.

Ellis Cousins Newsletter, Winter 1990, pg. 3 and 4. Published by Bill and Carol Ellis.

History of Summers Co. Va. From the earliest settlement to the present time by James H. Miller.

History of the Early Settlement and Indian Wars of Western Virginia by Willis DeHaas.

Deed Book I, Amelia Co., Va. Deeds 1735-1743, Bonds 1735-1741. Abstracted and compiled by Gibson Jefferson McConnaughey, pg. 30 and pg. 31.

Kentuckian Citizen by Paul E. Shipp 1931.

The Holliday Family by Asa Robert Holliday

History of Nicholas County, W. Va. by William G. Brown.

Mountain Memories II, Book II by J. Dennis Deitz. He, also is a descedant of Owen Ellis throught the line of Jacob.

Earliest Settlers Western Frederick - Eastern Hampshire Counties in Virginia, Their Descendants by Grace Kelso Garner.

Register of the Ellis Family by Col. Thos. Harding
Ellis 21 March 1923, Archives in Richmond, Va.

Maryland Court Records.

The Jamesons & Related Families by Robert Hurd Jameson.

Heads of Family - The First Census of the U.S. taken in
the year 1790 - Maryland, pg. 94.

Maryland 1800 Census Index, Editors: Ronald Vern
Jackson, David Schaefermyer, Gary Ronald Teeples, pg.
42.

Second Census of Kentucky 1800, by G. Glenn Clift, pg.
90.

1820 Kentucky Census Index by Ronald Vern Jackson and
Gary Ronald Teeples, pg. 47.

The Virginia Magazine of History and Biography, Vol.
XXXII, pg. 147.

Colonial Caroline, A History of Caroline County, Virgi-
nia by T. E. Campbell.

A History of Caroline County, Virginia, from its forma-
tion in 1727 to 1924 by Marshall Wingfield.

Parish Reigister of Christ Church; Middlesex County,
Virginia from 1653 to 1812. Published by the National
Society of the Colonial Dames of America in the State
of Virginia, pg. 17, 98.

Virginia County Records, Spotsylvania County 1721-1800
by Wm. Crozier, F.R.S.

Virginia Genealogists by William Everette Brockman.

Orange County, Va. Families, Vol III by William Everett
Brockman

History of Tazewell County, Virginia

Pension Record of John Ellis, National Archives,
Washington, D. C.

Register of the Ellis Family by Col. Thomas Harding
Ellis.

**Ellis Index
Section I**

Ellis Index
Section I

A

Adams
Col. Thomas 21

Alexander
Henry 64, 68

Alderson 27, 36,
40, 42, 43

Alderson
John 27, 36, 40,
59, 64

Alderson
Joseph 56
Levi 36

Alderson's Ferry
48, 52

Alis
William 1

Almelia Co.
13, 14

Amherst Co.
4

Anthony's Creek
22, 48

Arbuckle
Capt. 22
Thomas 38
William 40

Archer
John 67

Austin
Sarah 13

B

Bachelor's Branch
3

Bacon's Rebellion
3

Bailey
Mrs. Phoebe 76

Barham
Capt. 3

Battle of Point Pleasant
37

Baughman
Henry 16

Baughman's Fort
16

Bentley
Thomas 3

Berkeley Co.
4, 5

Berry
William 14

Beverley Grant
13

Beverley Manor
12, 13, 24, 45

Beverley
William 13

Black Water Swamp
4

Blue Bend
48

Blue Ridge Mtns.
11

Bodan
John 60

Boggess 63

Booten
Lewis 38

Boquet
Col. Henry 58

Bradshaw
John 41

Bridges
 James 26
 John 26

Brown
 Jane 76
 T. C. 28
 Samuel 17

Bryan/Byran
 Christopher 59

Botetourt Co.
 9, 38, 45

Boyd
 Patrick 27

Bucks Co., Pa.
 26

Bugby
 Isaac 60

Burns
 Isaac 56

Busby, Mr. 3

Byrnside
 Isaac 68

C
 Camp Union 20

Carlin
 Magdaline 4

Caroline Co. 10,
 11, 12, 13, 16

Carpenter
 Nicholas 44

Carr's Ck. 19

Carrall/Carrill
 Benjamin 10

Chambers
 Hannah 61, 79
 Robert 47, 61, 79

Chambers continued

Tom 79, 80, 81

Clendinen
 Archibald 18, 19, 38
 Clendinen, Mrs. 19, 25

Cherokee Indians
 16

Christ Church
 10

Cline
 Catherine 81

Christian
 Elizabeth 41

Coatam
 Thomas 57

Cobb
 Nicholas 3

Coiner
 Elizabeth J. 76

Cook
 Capt. John 25, 26, 29
 Robert Dove 7

Cooke
 Jonathan 7
 Mary 14

Cook's Fort
 25, 40

Conner
 Perry 44

Cowpasture River
 47

Cumberland, Maryland
 58

Curtis
 Rachel 5
 Susannah 11

D
Davis
 John 18

Day
 David 26
 Ens. John 25, 26, 29
 Joseph 38
 Martha 26
 Nathaniel, Jr. 38
 Sally 26
 Susan Wylie 26

Day's Fort
 17, 26

Dawson
 Jonathan 10

Decatur, Ill.
 33

Declaration/Pension -
 John Ellis 28

Dickenson's Fort
 47

Dickinson
 Col. John 25

Dinwiddie, Gov.
 16, 17

District of West Augusta
 58

Donnelly, Col. Andrew
 20

Donnelly's Fort
 25

Doren/Doran
 Catharine 47, 59,
 60, 61, 63
 Christina 46
 Jacob 24, 46,
 48, 49, 57, 58, 60, 61,
 62
 Mary 59

Droop Mtn. 38

Drysdale Parish 4

E
Earl of Dunmore
 20

East Tennessee
 26, 29, 30

Edelin
 Charles 5

Edling
 Mary Ford 5

Edmiston
 James 38

Edmondson
 James 24
 John 4

Edward/Edwards
 John 4
 Joseph 26, 30, 31

Ellis/ Ellice
 Agnes 28, 36, 37
 Ann 4, 36, 66
 Ann E. 75, 76
 Anne 11
 Anne Paul Ellis 39
 Allen 43
 Anderson J. 78
 Andrew 1
 Austin 14
 Benjamin 5, 7, 8
 Catherine 74, 75
 Charles 16, 76
 Christen 61
 Christina 50, 51, 53,
 57, 64, 68, 69, 73
 David 2, 4, 34
 Eacy 36, 44
 Edgar 75, 76
 Edward 10
 Eleanor 5, 66
 Elias 1
 Elijah 1, 7, 8
 Elis 1
 Elisa 74
 Elisha 8
 Eliza 75

Ellis/Ellice

Elizabeth 4, 7, 8,
11, 27, 28, 36, 40,
45, 66, 69
Eliz. Coleston 4
Eliz. Longenacre 41, 42
Ellis 5
Emily 51
Enos 4, 33, 53
Esau 5
Estaline 75
Evan 5, 65, 66,
69, 70, 78, 81
Eve 68
Felicity 66, 75, 76
Floyd E. 9
French 78, 79, 80,
81
Griffith 74, 75
Harrison 75
Henry, Sir 1
Hezekiah 10, 11, 12,
13, 34, 36, 39
Humphrey "Dock" 81
Ignatious 40
Isabell C. 75
Isabell "Syble" 26, 36,
39
Jacob 9, 47, 64,
65, 66, 68, 69, 71, 74,
75
James 27, 36, 37,
39, 40, 41, 42, 43, 44,
46, 66, 67, 69
James A. 37, 76
James, J 36, 40, 44
James P. 34
John 2, 3, 4, 5,
7, 8, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14,
25, 26, 27, 28, 31, 36,
38, 39, 44, 45, 46, 48, 50,
56, 65, 66, 69, 71, 74, 75
John I 13, 23
John II 9, 26, 27, 32,
37, 40, 41, 44, 46
John of Henrico Co. 14
John Leonidas 76
John of Nottoway Parish 14
Jonathan 6, 7, 8, 10
Joseph 65, 66, 68,
69, 71, 75, 76
Joshua 42, 44
Katharine 66, 68
Leonard 7, 8

Ellis/Ellice continued

Lewis D. 81
Lizzie, Miss 76
Lloyd 48, 51, 66,
68, 69, 70, 75
Lydia 66
Madison G. 81
Martha A. 75
Mary 11, 66
Mary J. 76
Mary Mattock 14
Mary "Polly" 42
Mary S. 75
Mary T. 75
Mordecai 4
Morris 4
Newman H. 76
Newton 75
Oliver 76
Overton T. 75
Owen 4, 6, 7, 8,
9, 10, 12, 33, 34, 37, 38,
44, 45, 46, 48, 50, 53, 55,
56, 57, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68,
69, 73, 78
Owen, Jr. 48, 66, 70, 73,
74
Owen's (Rock) 55
Peter 4
Philip 53, 70
Phillip 66, 68, 69,
78, 81
Richard 11
Ruth 27, 38, 40,
44
Sarah 11, 44, 75
Sarah Skaggs 38, 42, 44
Susan 76
Susannah 14
Thomas 3, 4, 13,
14, 37, 43
Wellington A. 76
William C. 75
William 1, 3, 5,
7, 8, 11, 14, 76
William Henry 76
William H. 8, 9, 76

Elys, Roger 1

Ellis Burial Ground

43

Ellis Fort 17, 24, 25,
26, 27, 29, 48

Ellis Station 24

Ellison
John 28

Ewing
John 38
William 38

F
Falling Creek 10

Farra
William, Esq. 10

Faulkner
Ellis 11

Fayette Co., Ky.
8, 36

Fearn
John 11

Francis
Henry 3

Fitzpatrick's Run
36, 44

Flatt Ck. 13, 14

Folkner,
Thomas 11

Foreman
Elizabeth 5

Foster
Bedford 70
John 71

Frederick Co. 4, 5, 13,
18, 23, 27, 28, 30, 40

Frizzell
John 3

G
Gallatin Co., Ill.
29, 39

Garrads Run 64

Garrod/Jarrett
Mary 61

Gates
Sir Thomas 2

Giles
William 13, 14

Gillelan
Samuel 38

Goochland 4

Goodall
Richard 10

Graham
Capt. James 32
Lanty 40
William 61
Grahams 24

Great Field 10

Great Levels 25

Green Co., Tenn.
26

Green Sulphur Springs
33

Greenbrier Bapt. Church
40

Greenbrier Company
9, 16

Greenbrier Fort
17, 25

Greenville 41

Griffith
Able 60
Griffe 33
Mary 33

Griffith continued

Thomas 32, 33

Griffeth Cave 67

Griffiths Creek 32, 43

H**Haddan**

William 38

Haines

James 36, 38

Margaret 78

Halifax 57**Hall**

Jacob M. 42

John 60

Ham

John 71

Hammon

Phil 20

Hand

General 26

Hanna

Joseph 37

Harris

Thomas 10

Hatfield

Anderson "Devil Anse" 78,

80, 81

Cap 79, 81

Elias 61

Ellison 78

Emma 78

Johnse 81

Johnsie 78, 79

Levicy Chafin 81

Jacob 81

Martha 81

Haynes 63**Hedrick**

Henry 38

Henderson

Capt. John 40

Hill

James 41

Martha Ann 42

Mary 42

Susannah 10

Washington 42

Hinchman

63

Hinds/Hines

Jane 74, 75

Margaret C. 75

William 70, 74, 75,

78

Hinton

John 3

Henrico Co.

4, 10

Hoke's Mill

41

Hollan

Robert 10

Holloway

John 10

Hunter

John 64

Hutchins

Thomas 32

Hutchison

William 21

Hutton

Mary 4

Richard 7

Horsepen Ck.

14

Howard's Ck.

48

Hughes

Jesse 44

Hunsaker

George B. 26, 30

Isabell 26, 36, 39

I

Indian Ck. 25, 36, 40,
44

Indian Draft 41

J

Jackson River 19, 22, 47,
48

Jamesons & Related Families
8

Jameson
John 39
Robert Hurd 8
Jamestown 2

Jarrad's Mill 64

Jarret
David 64
Owen 59

Jarrett/Garrad/s Fort
25, 49

Johnson
Addison 62
Catharine 61, 62
Jacob 61, 62
Robert 59, 60, 61, 62

Jones
David 5
Elizabeth 4
John 3
Thomas, Jr. 13

Johnson's Crossroads
41, 62, 63

Joyner
Bridgeman 4

K

Kanawha 19, 20, 21,
33, 36

Kellar
John 61
Conrad 56

Kessinger
Michael 41

King and Queen
11, 13, 14

King Edward II 1
King George Co. 23
King of England 2
King Powhatan 3
King William 11, 13
Kingsdale Swamp 4

Kirby
Miss 76

Knaps Creek 18

L

Lafferty's
William 40

Lancaster Co. Pa. 11, 40

Leachers Br/Ck. 44, 68, 48,
51, 53

Leatherby
Thomas 3

Lee
Robert 3

Lemons
Mary Martha 76

Lewis
Col, Andrew 9, 16, 17,
18, 19, 20, 24, 25, 26, 28, 29,
30, 46, 64
Col. Charles 16, 20, 24
Col. John 16, 18
Col. Samuel 9, 64
Thomas 24
Col. William 24
William 16

Legit
George 44

Moss
 Edison B. 42

Morgan
 Benjamin 5
 Brigadier Gen. 25, 29
 Col. Zachariah 25, 29

Morton
 Orren 33, 69

Mount Peniel 43, 69, 73

Muddy Creek 17, 19, 25

Muhlenberg Co., Ky. 36

N
Nansemond Co., Va. 4

Nelson
 David 56
 James 51

Nevitt
 Ruth 40
 Thomas 40

North
 John 10

Northampton Co. 3

North Fork 12, 36

Northumberland Co., Va.
 11

Nottoway Parish 14

Nosley
 Alexander 10

Null
 George 40
 Nicholas 3

O
O'Neal
 Mary 12

P
Paul
 Ann 28
 Capt. Audley 28, 39
 Frances 28
 John 44

Patrick's Peak 52

Penny
 William 4

Penn's Colony 4

Perkind
 Samuel 41

Perry
 Ann 69
 William 68, 69

Fort Pitt 20

Poage
 William 38

Point Pleasant 22, 26

Port Conway 23

Prince George Co., Md.
 6, 8, 10, 13

R
Raffard
 Phillip 4

Raulston
 Martha 59

Rees
 Margaret 4

Rehobeth Church 5

Roberts
 James 14

Robinson
 John 13, 16, 18

Ross
 John 71

Lewis Fort	48	Massingbird	38
Lewisburg	20, 21, 27	McClenachan Capt. Robt.	19, 20, 24, 25, 37,
Lewis Trace	27		
Lexington, Fayette Co., Ky. 39		McCoy Nancy	79
Lick Run	40	Randolph	78, 79, 80, 81
Linville Creek	23, 46	Rose Ann	78, 79
Little Levels	18, 26, 27, 29, 32, 38, 48	McDonald Henry	38
Little Stoney Creek	41	McDowell Col. Samuel	25
Longenacre/Longenecker Jacob	41	McDowell James	64
Lovelaceville, Ky.	8	McNeal Leut. John	25, 27, 29
Lowe		John	38
Zadock	56	Thomas	38
Lunenburg Co., Va.	3	McNeer Richard	76
M		Meadows Israel	27
Maddy William	41	Merchant Ship Bonaventure	3
Madison	23		
John	12, 23	Meredith Bradley	56
Priscilla	23	Catharine	69, 76
Richard	23	Evan A.	76
Manataway	5	Joseph	75
Mann	63	Junior	68, 69
Jacob	39, 41	L. D.	76
Marietta	36, 44	Wady	76
Marion Co., Ill.	39	Miller Henry	39, 41
Marlin, Jacob	18	James	27, 59
Marlington	18	John	23
Martin		West	39, 41
Nathan	10	Moll Black	4
Thomas	11		

Rookings			Skaggs continued	
Maj. William	3		Susan,	42
			Thomas	27, 40
Royall			Skellern	
Susanna	4		Col. George	25
Rucker			Smith	
Samuel	64		John	38
S			Snuffer	
S.A.R.	63		George	64, 67
Sanders			Somers	
George	11		Sir George	2
Savannah Fort	27		South River	12,
			13, 36, 46	
Scott			Spade	
James K.	42		Elizabeth A.	76
Morris E.	42		Stanwix Fort	19
Sea			Stevens	
Grederick	19		Joseph	13
Shadow			Stokes	
Catharine	57, 58		William	14
Ludwick	58, 59		Stone Church	59
Sharp			Stone	
William	38		Derich	4
Shawnee Indians	25, 29, 44		Stover	
Shedwick			Jacob	12
Agnes	59		John Casper	5
Shedwick			Stuart	
Uriah	59		David	24
Shelby Co., Ky.	5		John	18, 22, 24,
			25, 38, 56, 64,	
Shields			Smith	
H. Clark	76		Eska	78
John	76		Capt. John	3
Sarah J. Ellis	76		L. P.	78
Skaggs			Capt. Thomas	25
David J.	39, 76		Suiel	
Katherine Hicks	42		Stephen	18
John	42, 59, 60		Swope Farm	44
Mary	76			
Oliver	42, 76			
Sarah "Sally"	42, 44			

Swope
 Joseph 48, 56, 64

Swope Knobs 62

T
Taylor
 John 3

Trimble
 Capt. James 8, 24, 46,
 58

V
Vance
 Jim 79

Vawter 63

W
Walker 14
 Thomas 13, 14, 19
 William 4

Waller
 Major 14

Ware
 Elizabeth 13

Washington
 Gen. 25, 29

Watkins
 William Jr. 14

Watson
 Susan 8

Weikle
 Callie A. 76

Welch
 Alex 67

West Augusta 46

West Tennessee 29, 30, 39

West
 William 56

Wilkerson
 Mary 4

William vs. Bresser 58

Williams' Station 44

Wilson
 Rev. Hughllyn 77

Winn
 Sarah 14

Wolf Creek 13, 16,
 25, 41, 44, 45, 48, 53, 60,
 64, 65, 66, 67

Wolf Creek Mtn. 9,
 36, 44, 48, 50, 52, 53, 67,
 68

Woodsider
 Louella 36

Wright
 Thomas 4

Y
Yolkcom
 Conrod 19

Young
 James 60

Ellis Family
History

Section II

Ancestors of Owen Ellis

Parents

Grandparents

Great-Grandparents

2nd Great-Grandparents

Hesekiah Ellis #AAA-1
born: ABOUT 1680
in Middlesex County, Virginia

Edward Ellis #AAA

Susannah Hill #AAA

John Ellis #AAA-1-1
born: ABOUT 1700
in Middlesex County, Virginia

Mary #AAA-1
born: ABOUT 1682

John Ellis #AAA-1-1-2
born: 9 March 1733/34
in Orange/Frederick County, Virginia

Mary O'Neal #AAA-1-1

Owen Ellis #AAA-1-3-2
born: ABOUT 1756
in Augusta Co. Virginia

1st. Elizabeth #AAA-1-1-2

Section 11
CHAPTER IX

This section covers the first Ellis Ancestors, Hezekiah Ellis through the descendants of Owen Ellis of Wolf Creek, Monroe County, Virginia now West Virginia.

In order to keep the family members in order and easier to locate, I have given each child a number in accordance to their relationship in the family. The numbering system consists of both alphabetic letters and numbers. The letters represents the head of the household such as #AAA, #A, #B and etc. The numbers 1, 2, 3 and etc. stand for the child in that family such as 1 for first child, 2 for second child and etc. The hyphen between the letters and numbers represents the generation. The hyphen will be carried down until the number may become too long. The numbering system is designed to help a family member find and keep track of his ancestor. Locate the ancestor and notice that each child from the oldest down is numbered 1, 2, 3 and etc. Find the child that you are interested in and using his number locate his children and etc.

Each family will be set up in individual sections, therefore, each section contains all the members and history of that family. I started with the first child of each family and carried his/her family down through several generations. In return, the next child is followed through in the same way. Therefore, the youngest children will be found in the latter part of the research. I have included both the male and female lines.

If at all possible, try to go through each child and their family lines, and I hope you will see, as I have seen, how all of the research fits together to form one large picture of the Ellis family.

The Family of #AAA Hezekiah Ellis

Edward Ellis served in the Indian War of 1676 from Middlesex County, Virginia.

At a meeting of his Magistrate Justices of ye Peace, Middlesex County 10 July 1676 by vertue of the late act of assembly.

Ordered that all persons that have in their possessions any clothes belonging to any soldier or soldiers now lately raised in this county for ye countryes service. Doe immediately deliver the said clothes to ye partyes they belong to, as the will answer ye contrary at their utmost periel. (William & Mary Quarterly, Editor, Lyon G. Tyler, M.A., LL.D. Vol. VII., pg. 180)

Edward Ellis married Susannah Hill in Christ Church, Middlesex County, Virginia on the 7th July 1678. He may be the father of Hezekiah since he was in Middlesex County about the time of Hezekiah's birth. It is unknown when Hezekiah Ellis was born, but we may assume he is born about 1680 and married about 1698 to Mary____ her last name unknown. He died about the 22 December 1726 when he wrote and dated his will. Hezekiah was buried the 26 December 1726. In his will he named his following children:

#AAA-1 John Ellis born about 1700. He married Mary O'Neal on 19 September 1722 in St. Paul's Parish, Stafford Co., Va.

#AAA-2 Elizabeth Ellis married John Gordon, Sr. She died about 1737.

#AAA-3 Mary Ellis married Charles Maderas/Maderius on 4 Feb. 1731/32.

#AAA-4 Ellis Ellis born about 1707. She married Thomas Faulkner on 23 May 1723 in Middlesex Co., Va. She died 6 Sept. 1730

#AAA-5 Anne Ellis born about 1709. She married Henry Jolley/Jolye 15 August 1728 in Middlesex Co., Va.

#AAA-6 William Ellis born May 1705. He married Elizabeth Wright about 1731 and died about July 1766 in St. George Parish, Spotsylvania Co., Va.

#AAA-7 Hezekiah Ellis

#AAA-8 Robert Ellis born about 1715 and died 31 Aug. 1745.

#AAA-9 Sarah Ellis born 7 Nov. 1717 and married Alexander Davidson about 1740. She died before Oct. 1752.

John II

#AAA-1 John Ellis son of Hezekiah and Mary was born about 1700. He married Mary O'Neal 19 Sept. 1722 in St. Paul's Parish, Stafford Co. Va. John received 20 shillings from his father's will of 1726. John had a plantation of 2,268 acres on the South Fork of the North Fork/Branch of the South River with the surveys listed in Colonial Caroline. This area was in Spotsylvania Co. later becoming part of Orange Co. In 1738 it became a part of Frederick and Augusta Counties.

The children of John and Mary are unknown at this time. But we do know, John Ellis, of the Greenbrier, was born in Orange/Frederick Co., Va. He came from the same area as John Ellis and his wife Mary on Mossy Creek on the South River, Augusta Co., Virginia.

Extensive research has been completed on Ellis families living in this area including the Ellis's that were members of the Quaker Society. John Ellis, who migrated into the Greenbrier, did not fit into any of the Ellis family lines. Therefore by elimination, John Ellis and his wife Mary O'Neal, who was living on Mossy Creek, is the only Ellis family where John Ellis of Greenbrier would fit in. John Ellis and Mary were married in 1722. John Ellis, of Greenbrier, was born in 1733 and could very well fit within this family. We also know that Owen Ellis of the Greenbrier came from the area of Mossy Creek. John Ellis I, settler of the South River, may have died about 1751.

By going on the information that we could document, Owen Ellis of the Greenbrier/Monroe County was the son of John Ellis of Greenbrier, and John of Greenbrier was the son of John Ellis of Mossy Creek on the South River. John Ellis of Mossy Ck. and South River was the son of Hezekiah Ellis of Middlesex County, Virginia.

The children of John Ellis and Mary O'Neal are believed to be:

#AAA-1-1 William Ellis

John II

#AAA-1-2 John Ellis born 9 March 1733. He married about 1750 to Elizabeth, last name unknown. He went into the Greenbrier at the request of Col. Andrew Lewis as a scout and spy, and remained there for over 20 years.

#AAA-1-2 Thomas Ellis - It is thought that Thomas, who was in Greenbrier County and lived on Spring Creek, a short distance from John Ellis, were brothers.

Sarah Ellis died 1725/6 in St. Paul's Parish. She may have been the daughter of John Ellis and Mary O'Neal.

There may be other children unknown.

The children of William Ellis and Elizabeth Wright

#AAA-6 William Ellis, son of Hezekiah and Mary was born about May 1705 married Elizabeth Wright about 1731. His will dated 19 May 1766 and probated 4 August 1766. Elizabeth Wright was born about 1712. Their children were:

#AAA-6-1 Hezekiah Ellis born about 1732. On the 20 June 1782 William Ellis, his brother, was named guardian of Hezekiah Ellis's children. John Ellis, brother to William, was named as security.

#AAA-6-2 William Ellis born about 1734. He married Agnes Brooks Carr. William went to Fayette Co. Ky. shortly after the war and died about 25 Sept. 1793 in Fayette Co., Ky. He left a good estate.

#AAA-6-3 Mary Ellis born about 1736. She married George Proctor.

#AAA-6-4 Elizabeth Ellis born about 1738. She married John Hawkins about 1755. Elizabeth died before 1765.

On 4 March 1765, William Ellis was made guardian to orphans of John Hawkins. Sec. John Waller and William Wood. Their children were: Catherine, Elizabeth, Ann, and Agnes Hawkins.

#AAA-6-5 Ann Ellis born about 1740. She married Robert O'Neal.

#AAA-6-6 John Ellis born 29 January 1748/49. He married Sarah Parish on 2 October 1770.

#AAA-6-7 Agnes Ellis born 16 February 1753. She married Thomas Montague. She died 7 September 1823.

The family of Hezekiah Ellis and Mildred Burbridge

#AAA-6-1 Hezekiah Ellis son of William and Elizabeth Ellis married Mildred Burbridge. After the death of Hezekiah, Mildred married 2nd. Benjamin Robinson about 1775 and had seven more children.

On 23 Aug. 1781, Benjamin Robinson and Mildred his wife, of Spotsylvania Co., to Reuben Hudson of said County, 1200 lbs. currency. 32 acres in Spotsylvania Co., dower of the said Mildred Robinson in estate of lands of her former husband, Hezekiah Ellis. Wit: Hez. Ellis, Jno. Chew, Jr. Thos. Waller Jr., Lodowick O'Neal, and Wm. Ellis 15 Nov. 1781. In 1790 she went to Fayette Co., Ky. where she died 1 April 1811. Hezekiah and Mildred's children were:

#AAA-6-1-1 William Ellis born May 1761 married Elizabeth Shipp 18 June 1786 in Fayette Co., Ky. He died 10 October 1801 in Fayette Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-1-2 Thomas Ellis born 1762. He married Lucy Duvall about 1790. Thomas died 11 June 1821 from a fall from his horse in Fayette Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-1-3 Elizabeth Ellis born 1764. She married Joseph McCann 30 April 1784 in Lincoln Co., Ky. Elizabeth died 3 October 1835 in Chilesburg, Ky.

#AAA-6-1-4 Hezekiah Ellis born 15 September 1769. He married Nancy Duvall 8 April 1800. He died 11 October 1857 in Fayette Co., Ky. On 20 August 1782 witness for William Ellis on sale of 300 acres. He was a farmer and planter in Spotsylvania Co., Va.

#AAA-6-1-5 Mildred Ellis

#AAA-6-1-6 Sarah Ellis married O'Neal McCann.

The children of William Ellis and Agnes Brooks Carr

#AAA-6-2 William Ellis son of William and Elizabeth Ellis married Agnes Brooks Carr. On 20 August 1782 he sold 300 acres to George Lewis in Spotsylvania Co. for 600 lbs. currency. Researchers believed him to be Capt. William Ellis of the Travelling Church. He died 25 September 1793 in Fayette Co., Ky. leaving a good estate. His children were:

#AAA-6-2-1 Susannah "Sukey" Ellis born 11 October 1766. She married James Clark 28 September 1785 in Lincoln Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-2-2 John Ellis born 1769. He married Elizabeth Chapman. John died about 1850.

#AAA-6-2-3 William Ellis married Lucy Morton. He died about August 1842 in Fayette Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-2-4 Phoebe Ellis married Reuben McDonald.

#AAA-6-2-5 Thomas Ellis born 1775. He married Rebeckah Warner 13 February 1795 in Mercer Co., Ky. Thomas died 6 June 1848 in Fayette Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-2-6 Elizabeth Ellis born 1777. Elizabeth married John Coons in 1794 at David's Fork, Fayette Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-2-7 Nancy Ellis born 1779. She married Edmond Clark.

#AAA-6-2-8 Charles Ellis

#AAA-6-2-9 Mary "Polly" Ellis married James Clayton 16 July 1805 in Fayette Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-2-10 Walter Ellis

#AAA-6-2-11 Hezekiah Ellis

The family of John Ellis and Sarah Parish

#AAA-6-6 John Ellis, son of William and Elizabeth Ellis, was born 29 January 1748/49. He married Sarah Parish 2 October 1770 in Spotsylvania Co., Va. In 1771, John Ellis leased 135 acres from John Campbell for 740 lbs. of tobacco a year.

John Ellis died 15 January 1794 in Fayette Co., Ky. His children were:

#AAA-6-6-1 Mary "Polly" Ellis born 29 August 1772 died 20 March 1794.

#AAA-6-6-2 William Ellis born 6 April 1774 died 12 Dec. 1812.

#AAA-6-6-3 James Ellis born 5 June 1776 died 16 Dec. 1800.

#AAA-6-6-4 John Ellis born 3 June 1778 in Spotsylvania Co., Va. He married Dicey _____. John died 15 January 1826 in Bourbon Co., Ky. His children were: John Ellis, William Ellis and James Ellis.

#AAA-6-6-5 David Ellis born 27 March 1780 died 4 Jan. 1821.

#AAA-6-6-6 Elizabeth Ellis born 227 June 1782 died 29 July 1863.

#AAA-6-6-7 Joel Ellis born 24 November 1784 died 31 August 1871

#AAA-6-6-8 Henry Ellis born 17 November 1786 died 13 June 1854. He married in 1807 to Martha Patsy Yates.

#AAA-6-6-9 Robert Ellis born 4 August 1789 died 15 November 1840.

#AAA-6-6-10 Parrish Ellis born 21 July 1791 died 30 November 1795.

#AAA-6-6-11 Timothy Ellis born 25 November 1792 died 6 July 1813.

The children of David Ellis

#AAA-6-6-5 David Ellis son of John and Sarah Parish Ellis was born 27 March 1780. David married 2 May 1800 to Nancy H. Clarkson. He died 4 January 1821 in Bourbon Co., Ky.

Nancy Clarkson Ellis was born 7 December 1783 in Albermarle Co., Va. She died 26 December 1842 in Henry Co., Ky. Nancy was the daughter of William and Molly Smith Clarkson. Their children were:

#AAA-6-6-5-1 James Parrish Ellis born 4 January 1801 in Bourbon Co., Ky. James married 27 April 1820 in Fayette Co., Ky. to Jane Berryman. He died 16 September 1893 in Henry Co., Ky. Note: I used his picture to show the resemblance between him and the descendants of Owen Ellis, Sr.

#AAA-6-6-5-2 William Clarkson Ellis born 1802 in Bourbon Co., Ky. William married Elizabeth Berryman on 5 June 1818 in Fayette Co., Ky. He died 25 November 1830.

#AAA-6-6-5-3 John H. Ellis born 1805 in Bourbon Co., Ky. John married 28 August 1832 Juliet Berryman in Fayette Co., Ky. He died after 1870 in Carroll Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-6-5-4 Molly Ann Ellis born 1809 in Bourbon Co., Ky. Molly married James R. Berryman 23 June 1829. She died before 1870 in Henry Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-6-5-5 Elizabeth Parrish Ellis born about 1812 in Bourbon Co., Ky. She married John Peters 21 January 1836.

#AAA-6-6-5-6 David Ellis born about 1816. He married Ann T. "Nancy" Smith on the 18 April 1837 in Franklin Co., Ky. David died after 1866 in Henry Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-6-5-7 Peter Ellis born 1818 in Bourbon Co., Ky. Peter married Drusilla Tandy on the 15 May 1862 in Ky. He died about 1891.

#AAA-6-6-5-8 Patsy Jones Ellis born about 1820.

#AAA-6-6-5-9 Robert Ellis born about 1845 in Bourbon Co., KY. He married Mary Chamberlain 11 October 1833.

The children of William Ellis and Elizabeth Shipp

#AAA-6-1-1 William Ellis son of Hezekiah Ellis and Mildred Burbridge born May 1762. He married 18 June 1786 to Elizabeth Shipp. William died 10 Oct. 1801. William, also, is thought to be Capt. Wm. Ellis of the Traveling Church. Further research needs to be done to prove which William Ellis is of the Traveling Church.

The children of Wm. and Elizabeth Shipp's were:

#AAA-6-6-1-1-1 Sally Ellis born 26 March 1787. Sally married William Smith 15 December 1802.

#AAA-6-6-1-1-2 Johnson Ellis born 3 December 1788. He married Obedience Cusenberry 29 November 1807 in Fayette Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-6-1-1-3 Mildred Ellis born 8 February 1791. Mildred married Allen Prewitt.

#AAA-6-6-1-1-4 William Ellis born 26 April 1793-died young.

#AAA-6-6-1-1-5 Polly Ellis born 3 October 1795. She married Dudley Shipp on 14 Feb. 1815 in Fayette Co., Ky.

#AAA-6-6-1-1-6 Lewis Craig Ellis born 23 August 1797. He married Polly Parrish.

#AAA-6-6-1-1-7 Nancy Ellis born 14 October 1799. She married Horace Coleman 14 Feb. 1817 in Fayette Co., Ky.

Spotsylvania County Court Records

William Ellis, Spotsylvania County - will dated 19 May 1766, probated 4 August 1766. Witness: W. Wood, John Gordon, Isaac Wilson, James Dudley. Ex. wife Elizabeth.

Sons, Hezekiah and William Ellis; Col. Joseph Brock. Leg. daughter Mary Proctor; son, Hezekiah Ellis, daughter Elizabeth Hawkins, daughter Ann O'Neal, son William Ellis, son John Ellis, daughter Agnes Ellis. If my wife dies before the age of 21, I desire that Robert O'Neal takes this estate into his possession.

Hezekiah Ellis, Spotsylvania County died 7 November 1771. Bond dated 16 April 1772. Witness: James Lewis, Robert O'Neal Ex. my wife - brother William Ellis, James Lewis, Leg. wife Mildred Ellis - mentions "my children".

5 October 1769 - William Fitzhugh of Stafford County, Esq. Ann his wife to Hezekiah Ellis of Spotsylvania County. 90 lbs. currency for 190 acres in St. George Parish, Spotsylvania Co. Charles Carter, Ben. Gwinn, James Benson, B. Johnston, Phillip Somerby, John Brock, Joseph Brock dated 4 June 1770.

5 October 1769 - William Fitzhugh of Stafford County to Hezekiah Ellis Spotsylvania County 47 lbs. currency for 94 acres in St. George Parish, Spotsylvania Co., Va.

The Family of #AAA-1-2 John Ellis
 Son of #AAA-1 John Ellis and Mary O'Neal
 Grandson of #AAA Hezekiah and Mary Ellis

#AAA-1-2 John Ellis married Elizabeth, last name unknown. He served in the French and Indian War and the Revolutionary War as a Scout and Spy for General Andrew Lewis. He was in Greenbrier County as early as 1755 and fought at Ellis Fort in 1760. Refer to Chapter V. His children probably are:

James Ellis

#AAA-1-2-2 Owen Ellis born about 1756 in Augusta Co., Va.

#AAA-1-2-3 "Eacy" Ellis born about 1765 in Augusta Co., Va. Killed by the Indians in 1791 in Marietta on the Ohio River as he was driving cattle to market. His given name probably was Hezekiah. Refer to Chapter VI.

#AAA-1-2-4 Ann Ellis born about 1768. Ann married James Haines/Haynes/Hines on the 6 October 1788 in Greenbrier Co., Va. They moved to Kanawha Co. about 1790.

#AAA-1-2-5 Isabell Ellis born about 1782 at Ellis Fort, Greenbrier County, Va. He married George B. Hunsaker born 12 March 1786 in Springhill Twp., Fayette Co., Pa. They were married in 1809 in Muhlenberg Co., Ky. *Refer to Section III for her descendants.

John was said to have another son by the name of James from which Mrs. Beardsley of California descends through, but I have no information from her on this line. From other sources, I understand that her ancestor James Ellis was born about 1774. This could very well be James Ellis, Jr., son of James Ellis, and grandson of John Ellis of Greenbrier County.

Bibliography

Virginia County Records, Spotsylvania Co., 1721-1800 by William Armstrong Crozier, F.R.S.

William & Mary Quarterly, Historical Magazine, Editor, Lyon G. Tyler, M. A. LL. D. Vol. VII, Pg. 180.

Virginia Genealogists, Vol. 33, pg. 21.

Ellis Cousins Newsletter, Winter 1990, pg. 3 and 4.

Kentuckian Citizen by Paul E. Shipp

History of the Early Settlement and Indian Wars of Western Virginia by Wills DeHass

Greenbrier County Court Records Deed Book 1, pg. 14

Greenbrier County Marriage Book AA and Death Records.

Greenbrier Court Orders 1780 -1850 by Helen S. Stinson.

Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Records, Alderson, W.Va.

Revolutionary War Pension Records, National Archives

Ellis Cousins Newsletter, Vol. 13, No. 2, Spring (April) 1991 published by Bill and Carol Ellis, Friona, Texas.

Update.- April 1994- This James Ellis is not the son of John Ellis of Greenbrier Co. according to a will found in Kanawha Co., Va./W. Va. James probably is the brother to John Ellis of Greenbrier Co., Va.

The Family of #AAA-1-2-1 James Ellis
 Grandson of John Ellis of the South River
 Great grandson of Hezekiah Ellis of Middlesex Co., Virginia

I will be using the number #B for James Ellis from this point on. This was the number assigned to him before locating his ancestors.

#B James Ellis was born on Mossy Creek, Augusta Co., Va. about the year 1740. He was the probably the son of John and Mary O'Neal Ellis. James married in Frederick Co., Va. to Ruth Nevitt 11 Dec. 1769. She was a Quaker and the daughter of Thomas Nevitt also, of Frederick Co. Va. Ruth was a member of the Hopewell Society of Friends. She was dismissed for marrying out of unity.

James came to Greenbrier Co. as a young man. He served in the Revolutionary War as a Scout and Spy in Greenbrier County in the area around Cook's Fort, head waters and waters of Wolf Creek and Indian Draft.

James divorced Ruth through the Greenbrier Baptist Church on 27 Sept. 1788. James married the second time Celia Woodsider 15 July 1801 in Monroe Co., Va.

James Ellis, Jr. son of James Ellis, Sr. married Elizabeth Longenacre 1 July 1800 in Monroe Co. She was born about 1780 and died about 1825. James Ellis, Jr. born about 1774 married Sarah Skaggs for his second wife. The children of Elizabeth Longenacre and James Ellis married into the Skaggs family. Oliver Skaggs married Mary Ellis, and her sister Susan Skaggs married Joshua Ellis. Sarah was at least 10 years younger than her brother and sister.

Sarah's parents, John and Katherine Skaggs were charter members of the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church. At that time, the membership consisted mostly of Skaggs family members. On 25 July 1783, James Ellis was received by the relation of the work of grace as a member of the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church. Elizabeth Ellis, and Ruth Ellis, James's 1st. wife were received as members of the church in November 1785.

James Ellis was recommended as Commission of the Peace for the new County of Monroe 26 Feb. 1799. This James is probably James Ellis, Jr. son of James Ellis.

James Ellis, Jr. had large land holdings on Second Creek. This area was on the line of Greenbrier and Monroe Counties, therefore, he had property in both counties. He, also, owned a sawmill on the mouth of Griffiths Creek, Monroe County, but when Summers County was formed it became a part of that county. His children married into prominent Monroe families, the Skaggs, Aldersons and Grahams. (Refer to Chapter VI).

Ruth Nevitt Ellis (divorced wife of James Ellis, Sr.) served as an indentured servant to Lanty Graham for several years and the remainder of her services were turned over to William Arbuckle of Greenbrier Co.

Ruth Ellis married Nicholas Null in 1790, and they had left Greenbrier Co. by 1792.

James Ellis, Jr. died about August 1845 leaving numerous descendants.

James, Sr. and Ruth Ellis's children were:

#B1 James Ellis, Jr. born about 1774. James married Elizabeth Longenacre/Longnecker 1 July 1800. He married second Sarah Skaggs 7 October 1832 Monroe Co., Va.

#B2 Margaret "Peggy" Ellis born about 1784. She married Robert Coulter the 30 Dec. 1806 in Greenbrier Co., Va. Peggy died about 1808 and Robert remarried. Update-This child is not the child of James Ellis, and Ruth.-Refer to copy of the Will of James Ellis, Sr.

#B3 Ignatious Ellis born about 1786. He married Margaret Bailey 19 Sept. 1815 in Monroe Co., Va. Update-Ignatious is not the child of James Ellis, Sr.-Refer to copy of the Will of James Ellis, Sr.

*Enos Ellis-Refer to Section III, Owen Ellis for the family of Enos Ellis.

*Polly "Mary" Ellis. She married James Conner and lived in Greenbrier Co. until about 1825-30 when she moved to Kanawha Co.

*Elizabeth Ellis. She married Joseph McClung.-Refer to Section III, Owen Ellis for the family of Elizabeth Ellis McClung.

*Sabra Ellis. She married a ---Henry. Eldest daughter of James Ellis, Sr.

The children by his Second Wife, Celia Woodsider were:

Chism, Hiram, Matilda, Cynthia, Parthenia, and his three younges sons were Elihu, Ahaz and Alfred.

Children of James Ellis, Jr. and Elizabeth Longenacre/
Longnecker:

#B4 Joshua Ellis born 1802 in Greenbrier Co. Joshua married Susan Skaggs on the 28 Feb. 1825 in Monroe Co., Va. He died about Dec. 1892 in Fayette Co. W. Va. She was the daughter of John and Katherine Skaggs of Wolf Creek, Va.

#B5 Mary "Polly" Ellis born 1805 in Greenbrier Co. married Oliver Skaggs. I have not found a marriage date for them.

#B6 Andrew J. Ellis born 19 July 1811 in Greenbrier Co. Andrew J. married Mary "Polly" Alderson on the 6 Sept. 1834 in Monroe Co., Va.

#B7 Sabina Ellis born 12 March 1815 in Greenbrier Co., She married Lanty Graham on th 24 Dec. 1833 in Monroe Co., Va.

#B8 James A. Ellis born 1817 in Greenbrier Co. James A. married Mary "Polly" Carty 25 January 1847 in Monroe Co., Va.

#B9 Allen Ellis born 1819 in Greenbrier Co. Allen married Elizabeth A. Scott on the 22 May 1844 in Monroe Co., Va.

#B10 Mary Ellis born about 1821 in Greenbrier Co., Va. Mary married James T. Hill on the 22 May 1844 in Monroe Co., Va.

James Ellis, Sr. Corrections

With the help of Sandra Alderson, Charleston, WV, we have been able to document and clear up questions and correct information. After a considerable amount of research and putting together information and studying the material found, we were able to offer these corrections and also answer many questions.

The correct information on the James Ellis, Sr. is as follows and need to be corrected in the Ellis Family History.

James Ellis, Sr. was born about 1740 and died 1809, at age of 69. This would discount the information that James was the son of Old John Ellis of Greenbrier Co. James probably is the brother of Old John. Old John testified for James in several civil lawsuit cases in Greenbrier Co. A member of the family was usually called as a witness for the suing parties and was a common practice during this time frame.

We located a full copy of the will of James Ellis, instead of an abstracted copy that did not list all the children and other pertinent information which was so vital to the research. Also by reading the will and the childrens names (some of the writing was hard to read), and using other known information, we were able to put the James Ellis family together.

The Will of James Ellis abstracted

- I James Ellis of Kanawha and State of Virginia.
- 1st. I give and bequeath to Sabra Henry, eldest daughter 30 lbs of money.
- 2nd. I give and bequeath to my two eldest sons, Enos and James, 2 negro boys, Gilbert and Adam. (James Ellis of Monroe, born a. 1774 had a slave named Adam).
- 3rd. I give and bequeath to my dau. Polly Conner (Mary) negro girl named Judah.
- 4th. I give and bequeath to my dau. Elizabeth McClung, negro named Cezar and pay 35 lbs. for the benefit of my eight youngest children.
(The above children were by his first wife Ruth).
- 5th. My three youngest sons voz: Elihu, Ahaz and Alfred.
- 6th. Balance of my children: Chism, Hiram, Matilda, Cynthia and Parthenia.
- I have hereunto set my hand and fixed my seal this 17 day of Sept. 1809. James X Ellis

James Ellis married 2nd. Celia Woodsider the 15 July 1801 in Monroe Co. James Ellis, Sr. had moved to Kanawha Co. and built a house (cabin) prior to 1799 (according to records). He also had a piece of property on New River in 1790 just below Bluestone. He divorced his 1st. wife Ruth in 1788 (Greenbrier Bapt. Ch. Rec.). Ruth became a indentured servant to Lanty Graham, and in 1790, she married Nicholas Null. They left Greenbrier about 1792. They left their children Mary "Polly", Elizabeth, Enos and James in Monroe Co.

The Monroe History has several of these children as the children of Owen Ellis. The information in the Monroe His-

tory is known to have errors, but we also know that the information was gathered from family members. According to Monroe Ct. Records, Elizabeth's marriage bond to Joseph McClung was in Monroe Co., and was signed by Joseph Alderson, a neighbor of Owen Ellis.

In the Court Order Book, I, June 1800, Owen Ellis, surveyor of the road from Aldersons Ferry to Joseph Swopes. At court 21 May 1811- Enos Ellis be appointed surveyor of the road from Aldersons Ferry to the forks of Wolf Creek instead of Joseph Ellis and that part of the road of Jacob Ellis and George Alderson and divide the hands equally between them. Enos lived on Wolf Creek until about 1825 when he settled on Griffith's Creek, located across the Greenbrier River.

James Ellis, Jr. married Sarah Skaggs who was the daughter of John Skaggs of Wolf Creek. Other members of these two families also married.

According to this information, the children of James Ellis and his first wife Ruth were left in Monroe Co., and no doubt, were living with Owen Ellis on Wolf Creek. Therefore, Owen Ellis and James Ellis were related in some way, such as James Ellis being an Uncle of Owen Ellis, and possibly the brother to old John Ellis of Greenbrier Co., Va.

Bibliography

Records Old Greenbrier Baptist Church

Encyclopedia of Quaker Genealogy by William Wade
Hinshaw, Vol. III. pg. 384.

Deeds, Order Book, Marriage Book #AA, Death Record
Greenbrier County, Virginia.

Monroe County, Virginia Deeds, Order book, Marriage
Register #1, and Death Register #1.

Pension records of Bradshaw.

Updated and changed April 1994

Ellis's that lived in Monroe Co., that were not put into families. At first, these children were thought to be the children of James Ellis.

#B1-1 William Ellis born about 1805 on Kelly's Ck., Monroe Co. William married Elizabeth Smith on the 22 April 1837 in Monroe Co. and left Monroe Co. shortly after they were married.

#B1-2 Matilda Ellis born about 1810 on Kelly's Ck., Monroe Co. She married John Lemons, Jr. on the 1 Dec. 1837 in Monroe Co., Va.

#B1-3 Leah Ellis born 1819 on Kelly's Ck., Monroe Co., Va. Leah married 17 March 1840 to Thomas B. Morris. Her marriage bond was signed by William M. Graham with whom she lived. She was a member of Old Greenbrier Baptist Church, Alderson, Va.

The family of #B1-2 Matilda Ellis and John Lemons, Jr.

#B1-2 Matilda Ellis married John Lemons, Jr. in Monroe Co. He was born 1801 and died on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. before May 1844. John Lemons, Jr. was married first to Mary Ann McDowell and had two children: William F. Lemons and Robert Lemons.

The children of Matilda Ellis and John Lemons were:

#B1-2-1 Lewis Henderson Lemons born 14 Oct. 1838 on Wolf Ck. He married Martha Elmira Stinson in 1866.

#B1-2-2 John Anderson Lemons born 1839 on Wolf Ck. He was killed in action at Lynchburg, Va. while serving in the Civil War 19 June 1864.

#B1-2-3 Polina Agnes Lemons born about 1841 on Wolf Ck.

#B1-2-4 Sarah Jane Lemons born about 1841. She married Emory Nutter about 1875.

#B1-2-5 Matilda Catharine Lemons born about 1843 on Wolf Creek. Matilda married William Goddard 12 March 1860.

#B1-2-6 Mary Elizabeth Lemons born 18 May 1844 on Wolf Creek. Mary married James W. Persinger 23 Aug. 1868. She died 24 Jan. 1896 at Sinks Grove, Monroe Co. and was buried at Mt. Pleasant Cemetery. Mary was born shortly after her father's death.

#B1-2-1 Lewis H. Lemons born 14 Oct. 1838. He was the son of John Lemons, Jr. and Matilda Ellis. Lewis H. married Martha E. Stinson in 1866. He died 20 Sept. 1907 and Martha Stinson Ellis died 10 Sept. 1918. Their children were:

#B1-2-1-1 Henrietta Frances Lemons born 20 March 1867. Henrietta married Charles Allen Albert on the 7 Feb. 1894. He was born 7 Oct. 1857 to Sylvester Albert and Mary E. Wyatt. Charles Albert died 20 April 1916. Henrietta died 22 Dec. 1956.

#B1-2-1-1 Henrietta Lemons and Charles Albert's children were:

#B1-2-1-1-1 James Edgar Albert born 1 June 1896. He was killed in action in France 12 Oct. 1918.

#B1-2-1-1-2 Robert Jay Albert born 3 Jan. 1899. Robert married Winifred Barbee. He died 5 Feb. 1974. They had one child Alice Frances Albert born 26 May 1934.

#B1-2-1-1-3 Martha Eliz. Albert born 1 April 1901. Martha married Marvin Cooper in 1928.

#B1-2-1-1-4 Charles Clifford Albert born 28 Nov. 1903. Charles married Nellie Eugene Gray 28 Nov. 1903. They had one child Etta Eugene Albert born 13 June 1946.

#B1-2-1-1-5 Carrie Etta Albert born 25 March 1909

#B1-2-6 Mary Eliz. Lemons married James W. Persinger 23 Aug. 1868. He was born 14 Nov. 1837 and died 17 April 1909. Mary Lemons Persinger born 18 May 1844 died 24 Jan. 1896. They both were buried at Mt. Pleasant Cemetery.

Their children were:

#B1-2-6-1 Zora Persinger born 14 July 1870. Zora married James Hunter Carte born 1864 and died 1923. Their children were:

#B1-2-6-1-1 Frank Carte born 1890. Frank married Lottie Jane Bowyer and lived in Oak Hill, Fayette Co. W.Va. Their children were:

#B1-2-6-1-1 Ray Carte born 1915
 #B1-2-6-1-2 Fay Carte born 1919
 #B1-2-6-1-3 Richard Carte born 1920
 #B1-2-6-1-4 Marke Carte born 1923

#B1-3 Leah Ellis, daughter of James Ellis, Jr. and Luella Woodsider born 1819 on Kelly's Ck. Monroe Co., Va. Leah married 17 March 1840 in Monroe Co. to Thomas B. Morris born 1819 in Greenbrier Co., Va. Their children were:

#B1-3-1 Margaret A. Morris born 1841
 #B1-3-2 Nancy A. Morris born 1842
 #B1-3-3 John L. Morris born 1843
 #B1-3-4 William E. Morris born 1846
 #B1-3-5 Louiza L. Morris born 1848

The Family of #B3 Ignatious Ellis

#B3 Ignatious Ellis son of James and Ruth Ellis born about 1786 in Greenbrier Co. He married Margaret Bailey 19 Sept. 1815 in Monroe Co. Ignatious served in the war of 1812 and died before 1828 in Monroe Co. Va. Margaret was born 1798 and died 20 July 1876 in Summers Co. Va. She lived with her son John Ellis on Griffiths Ck., Monroe/Summers Co., Va. They lived in a rented old log home that had a very large chimney. The chimney was said to be large enough to hold a log 10 feet long. The place was referred to as the old Ellis settlement, and no doubt, is the property that John Ellis II settled after he arrived on Little Levels.

The children of Ignatious and Margaret Bailey were:

#B3-1 Nancy Ellis born 1816 in Monroe Co. Nancy married 20 June 1850 to Robert Alexander Harris born 1825. Nancy Ellis Harris died 12 Dec. 1880 in Summers Co. W.Va.

Robert Harris, son of Reuben Harris married second to Matilda Cox 10 March 1883 in Summers Co. W.Va. Matilda Cox was born 1857 in Franklin Co. Va. and was the daughter of John Cox and his wife Sarah Cox. Robert and Matilda had no children together. Robert Harris died after 1880.

#B3-2 Ignatious Ellis born about 1817 in Monroe Co., Va.

#B3-3 John Ellis born about 1822 in Monroe Co., Va. John lived with his mother on Griffiths Creek. He died after 1880.

#B3-4 Flora Ellis born about 1821 in Monroe Co., Va. She and John was living with their mother in 1850. A boy born 1848 was living with them.

The children of #B3-1 Nancy Ellis and Robert A. Harris
Daughter of Ignatious Ellis and Margaret Bailey

#B3-1-1 John W. Harris born about 1853 in Greenbrier Co. John married Appy Jane Taylor 22 Mar. 1877.

#B3-1-2 Margaret Ann Harris born 4 July 1856 in Monroe Co. Margaret Ann married 28 May 1879 in Summers Co. to John H. Vandle .

#B3-1-3 Rebecca F. Harris born 1859 and lived in Oklahoma or New Mexico.

#B3-1-4 Andrew Creigh Harris born 20 June 1862 in Greenbrier Co. Andrew married Sarah "Sallie" Belle Arbaugh on 1 Aug. 1889 in Summers Co. W.Va. He died 23 Oct. 1948 in Waxahachie, Ellis Co., Texas. Sarah Arbaugh Harris was born 15 August 1865 in Greenbrier Co., Va. and died 27 January 1949 in Texas.

The children of #B3-1-1 John W. Harris and Appa J. Taylor

#B3-1-1-1 Claudie Harris born July 1882 in Summers Co., W.Va.

#B3-1-1-2 John E. Harris born October 1883 in Summers Co., W. Va.

#B3-1-1-3 Willie A. Harris born January 1886 in Summers Co., W. Va.
 #B3-1-1-4 Freddie Harris born February 1887 in Summers Co., W. Va.
 #B3-1-1-5 James C. Harris born June 1888 in Summers Co., W. Va.
 #B3-1-1-6 Sallie Harris born June 1892 in Summers Co., W. Va.
 #B3-1-1-7 Ernest Harris born February 1895 in Summers Co., W. Va.
 #B3-1-1-8 Alonzo Harris born January 1896 in Summers Co., W. Va.
 #B3-1-1-9 Mollie G. Harris born January 1900 in Summers Co., W. Va.

The children of #B312 Margaret Ann Harris and John Vandle

#B3-1-2-1 Quillia Clinton Vandle born 23 July 1880 in Elton, Summers Co. W.Va. Quillia Clinton married Ninevah Jane Arthur in 1900. He died 6 Aug. 1917. Ninevah Arthur Vandle was born 18 August 1879 in Fayette Co. W.Va. and died 13 September 1926 in Rainelle, W.Va. Their children were:

#B3-1-2-1-1 Ethel Rebecca Vandle born 23 September 1901. Ethel married Titus C. Brown. She died 6 Aug. 1924.

#B3-1-2-1-2 Stella Ann Vandle born 2 March 1903 in Summers Co., W. Va. Stella married Simpson Bennett. She died 15 March 1920.

#B3-1-2-1-3 Gracie Gertrude Vandle born 6 Aug. 1904 in Summers Co., W. Va. Gracie married Earl A. Small.

#B3-1-2-1-4 Elmer Hill Vandle born 8 Feb. 1906 in Summers Co., W. Va. He died 5 Oct. 1923.

#B3-1-2-1-5 Glenna Jean Vandle born 25 Jan. 1908 in Fayette Co., W. Va. Glenna married James W. Bails.

#B3-1-2-1-6 Elizabeth Eden Vandle born 4 June 1910 in Fayette Co., W. Va. She married Alfred Thompson.

#B3-1-2-1-7 James Lacy Vandle born 3 Aug. 1912 in Fayette Co. W.Va. He married Alice Broomfield.

#B3-1-2-1-8 Amy Caroline Vandle born 12 May 1916 in Fayette Co., W.Va. and died March 1917.

#B3-1-4 Andrew Creigh Harris and Sarah "Sallie" Belle Arbaugh children were:

#B3-1-4-1 Beulah Alice Harris born 6 May 1890 in Ellis Co., Texas. Beulah married Elmer Lee Brooks 13 Nov. 1910. She died 3 Nov. 1950 in Texas. She was divorced 22 June 1935.

#B3-1-4-2 Norma Helen Harris born 11 Jan. 1892 in Ellis Co., Texas. Norma married M. Pete Sparks 1 Nov. 1921. She died 22 Dec. 1984 in Texas.

#B3-1-4-3 Granville Ewell Harris born 19 March 1895 in Ellis Co., Texas. Granville married Katie Price 8 Sept. 1921. He died 8 Sept. 1921 in Texas.

#B3-1-4-4 Robert Leslie Harris born 28 May 1899 in Ellis Co., Texas. Robert married Thelma Aulsup 26 Sept. 1924. He died 12 March 1977 in Texas.

#B3-1-4-5 Oscie Newton Harris born 8 Oct. 1901. Oscie married Beulah Eckeberger 28 June 1931. He died 9 Aug. 1976 in Texas.

#B3-1-4-6 Oscar Price Harris born 2 Oct. 1904 in Ellis Co., Texas. Oscar married Lola A. Mathis 26 Nov. 1932. He died 27 May 1985 in Texas.

#B3-1-4-7 Elsie Creigh Harris born 17 Oct. 1906 in Ellis Co., Texas. Elsie married Lois L. Wilson on 11 Dec. 1929. She died 28 Sept. 1961 in Texas.

#B3-1-4-1 Beulah Alice Harris born 6 May 1890. Beulah married Elmer L. Brooks born 14 Jan. 1888 in Rockett, Ellis Co., Texas. She married 13 Nov. 1910. He died 1 Oct. 1965 in Salida, Stanislaus Co., Calif. They had one child:

#B3-1-4-1-1 Juanita Vernon Brooks born 9 Nov. 1911 in Waxachachie, Ellis Co., Texas. She married 4 April 1927 to Berten Willie Marchbanks born 30 March 1903 in Purdon, Navarro Co., Texas. Their child Linda Gale Marchbanks born 26 Feb. 1941 in Waxachachie, Ellis Co., Texas married Lynn Hugh Osmera.

Bibliography

- Greenbrier Co. Deed, Marriage, Death and Court Records
- Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Records
- Monroe County Marriage, Deed, Birth, and Death Records
- Summers County Marriage, Deed, Birth, and Death Records
- "The Lemon Tree" The Lemons Family in America by Lawrence A. Lemons
- Family and research records of Linda Gale Osmera, Calif.
- 1850 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
- 1860 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
- 1880 Census of Monroe County, W. Virginia.
- 1880 Census of Summers County, W. Virginia.
- 1900 Census of Summers County, W. Virginia
- 1900 Census of Summers County, W. Virginia
-

The Family of #B4 Joshua Ellis

#B4 Joshua Ellis born 1802 in Greenbrier Co., Va. son of James and Elizabeth Longenacre Ellis. Joshua married 28 Feb. 1825 in Monroe Co. to Susan Skaggs born 1800 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. He died about December 1892 in Fayette Co., W.Va. Susan Skaggs Ellis died about 1885.

Joshua bought the old Swope Farm on Wolf Creek joining the original property of Owen Ellis, Sr.. On the 18 Oct. 1859 he sold 134 and 144 acres to Perry Conner, son-in-law of Joseph Ellis. Joshua borrowed a little more than \$300 from Katherine Skaggs and Peter Miller, his in-laws, and when he was unable to pay the debt he was taken to court where his property was sold to cover the debt. He moved to Fayette Co., W.Va. James Ellis, Sr., third wife, Sarah was a younger sister to Joshua's wife Susan and the step-mother to Joshua. Sarah lived with them for a number of years after the death of James.

The children of Joshua and Susan Skaggs Ellis were:

#B4-1 Neuman H. Ellis born 1826 on Wolf Ck. and lived in Greenbrier Co., Va. He married 19 June 1848 in Monroe County to 1st. Anna Elizabeth Burdette born 1826 and died about 1900 in Fayette Co., W.Va. Their children were:

#B4-1-1 Rufus H. Ellis born 1849 in Greenbrier Co. Rufus married 30 Oct. 1872 to Virginia Deal. He moved to Fayette Co. W.Va. about 1870.

#B4-1-2 Louisa J. Ellis born 13 Jan. 1852.

#B4-1-3 Andrew J. Ellis born 13 Jan. 1853 in Greenbrier Co. He married Emma C. Copeland 9 Nov. 1901 in Victor, W. Va.

#B4-1-4 Joshua Lewis Ellis born 27 Oct. 1854 in Greenbrier Co., Va.

#B4-1-5 James I. Ellis born 16 July 1857 in Greenbrier Co. He married M. E. _____. Last name unknown.

#B4-1-6 Robert N. Ellis born 1864 in Greenbrier Co. Robert married 20 Feb. 1889 in Fayette Co. to Mollie S. Reynolds.

#B4-1-7 Nannie S. Ellis born 1866 in Greenbrier Co.,

#B4-1-1 Rufus H. Ellis born 1849, son of Neuman H. Ellis. Rufus married 30 Oct. 1872 to Virginia Deal. She was born 1853 and died about 2 August 1923 in Fayette Co. W. Va. Their children were:

#B4-1-1-1 Otie L. Ellis born about 1875 married Cordellia Black.

#B4-1-1-2 Paschal H. Ellis born about 1878 in Fayette Co. W. Va. and lived at Ravens Eye, W.Va. He married Lillian M. Roles.

#B4-1-1-3 Arzula Ellis

#B4-1-5 James I. Ellis born 16 July 1857 in Greenbrier Co., Va. His wife name is unknown except for her initials M. E. They lived in Fayette Co. and their children were:

#B4-1-5-1 Lloyd H. Ellis

#B4-1-5-2 Lee A. Ellis

The Family of #B5 Mary "Polly" Ellis & Oliver Skaggs

#B5 Mary "Polly" Ellis", dau. of James and Elizabeth, was born 1805 in Greenbrier Co. Polly married Oliver Skaggs, brother to Sarah Skaggs Ellis. No marriage record found. Oliver Skaggs provided a vast amount of food staples for the Confederate Troops during the Civil War. He died 1 Nov. 1877 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W.Va. Mary "Polly" Ellis Skaggs was living with James E. Skaggs in 1880 in Monroe County. The children of Mary "Polly" Ellis and Oliver Skaggs were:

#B5-1 Louisa J. Skaggs born 1839 in Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. Louisa married 12 Dec. 1865 in Monroe Co. to Thomas J. Tinsley born 1840 in Rockbridge Co., Va. Thomas was the son of Willis and Eliz. Tinsley.

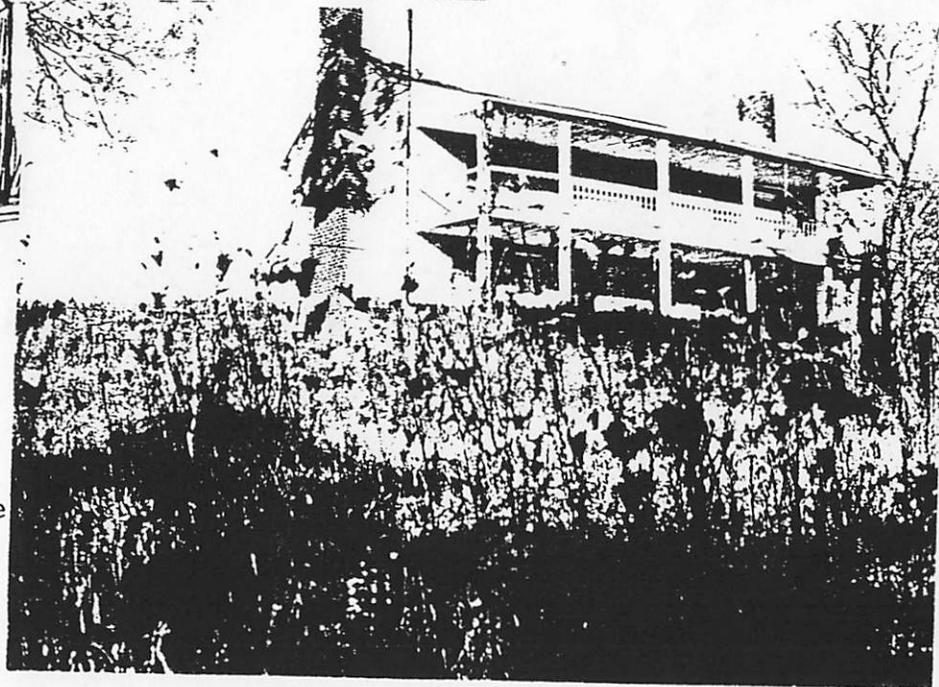
#B5-2 James Ellis Skaggs born 4 April 1847 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. He married Laura Etta Lemons 26 Dec. 1880. He died 20 Feb. 1932 in Shawnee, Okla. and was buried in Fairview Cem.

B5-3 Judson Skaggs born 1850 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., he married 16 March 1871 in Monroe Co. to Elizabeth Burdette.

#B5-4 Lewis M. Skaggs



Home of Joseph Swope on Wolf Creek.
Later purchased by Joshua Ellis, son
of James Ellis. Then purchased by
Sarah Ellis and Perry Conner.
The house to the right is said to have
been built around the old log house.
Sketch by Shirley Ulaki from a photo.



#B5-2 James Ellis Skaggs, son of Mary "Polly" Ellis and Oliver Skaggs. He married Laura Etta Lemons. They left Monroe Co in 1899. Their children were:

#B5-2-1 Zenna M. Skaggs born 10 Dec. 1881 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., she married 18 April 1908 in Tecumseh, Okla. to Dink Broyles born about 1881. They had no children.

#B5-2-2 Cora E. Skaggs born 22 Dec. 1884 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. She married Ben Garmany.

#B5-2-3 Charles A. Skaggs born 29 Nov. 1886 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. and died 24 Jan. 1887 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va.

#B5-2-4 Virginia E. Skaggs born 13 March 1888 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. She married before 1914 to Fletcher Walker. She died 22 June 1960 in Shawnee, Okla. and buried in Fairview Cemetery. She had no children.

#B5-2-5 Judson "James" William Skaggs born 16 Aug. 1889 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. He married 29 Aug. 1915 in Tecumseh, Okla. to Hattie Louvenia Henabree. He died 1 April 1965 in Long Beach, California and buried in Sunnyside Memorial Park.

#B5-2-6 Anna Laura Skaggs born 22 April 1892 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. She married 3 Oct. 1914 in Shawnee, Okla. to Charles Roberts. She died 6 Dec. 1973 in Whittier, Calif and buried in Rose Hills Memorial Park. They had one son one son Chester C. Roberts born 10 Sept. 1918. He married Dorothy Joann Panttaja 14 Feb. 1942 and had two sons James Chester Roberts born 23 Sept. 1945 and died 27 Nov. 1970 and Darrell Charles Roberts born 18 March 1951 and died 25 Oct. 1970.

#B5-2-7 Effie Susan Skaggs born 23 July 1895 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. She married 11 July 1885 in Shawnee, Okla. to George Bell, and died there on 21 Aug. 1969 and was buried in Fairview Cemetery. Their children were:

#B5-2-7-1 Pauline Bell born 26 April 1914.

#B5-2-7-2 George Bell, Jr. born 16 May 1916 in Shawnee, Okla. He married 3 Oct. 1936 to Mable Medley born 6 May 1918.

#B5-2-7-3 Charline Bell born 3 Dec. 1917. She married Howard Sumner. They had two daughters.

#B5-2-7-3-1 Sue Anne Sumner born 30 July 1938. She married Howard Bourgeois their children are:

Kenneth James Bourgeois born 2 April 1955, Pamela Charline Bourgeois born 14 June 1956, Robin Jane Bourgeois born 3 Sept. 1957, Michael Glen Bourgeois born 17 Aug 1958 and Tony Bourgeois born 25 March 1960.

#B5-2-7-3-2 Mary Jane Sumner born 19 May 1941. She married in 1958 to Thomas Lindquist.

#B5-2-7-2 George Bell, Jr. and Mable Medley Bell's children are:

#B5-2-7-2-1 Edward Lee Bell born 15 September 1939. He married July 1960 to Diane Duck. They had three children:
 Patricia Ann Bell born 24 Dec. 1954 and married Murlin Robert Bell in 1970. Lisa Kay Bell born 13 July 1961 and Pamela Bell born 17 Nov. 1962.

#B5-2-5 Judson "James" William Skaggs and Hattie Louvenia Henabree born 26 Aug. 1896 in Fayetteville, Ark. They had a child:

#B5-2-5-1 Jurine Winifred Skaggs born 21 Jan. 1916 in Shawnee, Okla. She married Herb Millard. They had a child:

#B5-2-5-1-1 James Millard born 14 April 1944 in San Diego, Calif. His wife's name was Lynn ____.

The Family of #B6 Andrew J. Ellis

B6 Andrew J. Ellis, son of James Ellis and 2nd. wife Elizabeth Longenacre/Longnecker, born 19 July 1811 in Greenbrier Co. He married 6 Sept. 1834 in Monroe Co. to Mary "Polly" Alderson born 21 Dec. 1813 in Greenbrier Co., Va. Mary Polly" died 23 May 1891 and is buried in Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery. Their children were:

#B6-1 Malinda J. Ellis born 1836 in Greenbrier Co. She married 12 Dec. 1865 in Monroe Co. to John Crockett born 1835 in Tazewell Co. Va.

#B6-2 Nancy Ellis born 8 May 1837 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. She died suddenly on Wednesday night the 5 Oct. 1881 and is buried in Old Greenbrier Bapt. Church. Never married.

#B6-3 James H. Ellis born 1838 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. and died 28 May 1858 in Charlottesville, Va. from the measles.

#B6-4 Margaret Susan Ellis born 7 Feb. 1839 on Wolf Ck. Monroe Co. She married 3 Dec. 1860 in Monroe Co. to Enos Edgar Huffman.

#B6-5 John Ellis born 1844 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. He died about 1863 while serving during the Civil War.

#B6-6 George W. Ellis born 1848 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. George W. died 6 Jan. 1910 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. in the home where he was born. He was a quiet man who was unmarried and lived alone.

#B6-7 Cornelia Eliza Ellis born 7 Sept. 1857 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. She married 18 June 1885 at Alderson, W.Va. to Abraham Newton Lemons. She died 24 Jan. 1897 in Alderson and buried at Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery.

#B6-8 Mattie Ellis born on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. and moved to Carlock, Ill.

#B6-1 Malinda J. Ellis, daughter of Andrew J. and Mary "Polly" Ellis married John Crockett. He was born 1835. Malinda Ellis Crockett died about 1870 and John remarried 2nd. Ellen "Ella" M. Crump 12 Dec. 1865 in Monroe Co. W.Va and had two sons Robert C. Crockett born 1877 and Willie Crockett born Sept. 1879. They lived at Pipestem, Summers Co. W. Va.

The children of Malinda J. Ellis and John Crockett were:

#B6-1-1 Joseph Crockett born about 1867.

#B6-1-2 "Bug" Crockett born about 1869.

The family of #B6-4 Margaret Susan Ellis & Enos E. Huffman

#B6-4 Margaret Susan Ellis, daughter of Andrew J. and Mary "Polly" Ellis, born 7 Feb. 1839. She married Enos Edgar Huffman born 11 Dec. 1839 at Blue Sulphur, Greenbrier Co. Va. and married 3 December 1860 in Monroe Co., Va. He was a soldier 36th. Va. Batt. and fought at the battle of Gettysburg, Pa. Their children were:

#B6-4-1 Cornelia B. Huffman born 7 Nov. 1861 in Greenbrier Co., Va. and never married.

#B6-4-2 Ambrose H. Huffman born 10 Nov. 1864.

#B6-4-3 Calah "Callie" Huffman born 16 Sept. 1866 in Greenbrier Co., W.Va.

#B6-4-4 Cary Huffman born 6 Oct. 1868.

#B6-4-5 Andrew Huffman born 21 Nov. 1870.

#B6-4-6 Robinson Huffman born 10 Nov. 1874.

#B6-4-7 Mark S. Huffman born 14 Dec. 1876.

#B6-5 John Ellis, son of Andrew J. and Mary "Polly" Ellis. They had one known daughter and may have had other children.

#B6-5-1 Arabella Ellis born 13 July 1863. She was raised by Enos and Margaret Susan Huffman.

#B6-7 Cornelia Eliza Ellis born 7 Sept. 1857 to Andrew J. and "Polly" Ellis. She married Abraham Newton Lemons born 7 April 1852 at Rocky Point, Va. She died 24 January 1897 at Alderson and buried in Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery. He died 1 July 1938 in Danvers, Ill and buried at Park Lawn Cemetery. Their children were:

#B6-7-1 Edith H. Lemons born 15 April 1886 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. She married 1st. Leroy Stephens born 20 Nov. 1884. They were born on 10 Dec. 1910 in Danvers, Ill. He died 23 Oct. 1964 in Danvers, Ill. and was buried in Park Lawn Cemetery. Edith married 2nd. Henry Rayburn. She died 22 March 1956 in Danvers, Ill. and buried in Park Lawn Cemetery.

#B6-7-2 Mary Eva Amelia "Millie" Lemons born 18 Nov. 1887 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. She married 24 Nov. 1910 at Danvers, Ill. to Charles Rudolph McDonald, M.D. born 6 Aug. 1869 at Zanesville, Ohio. He died 13 April 1931 in Danvers, Ill. She died 4 June 1964 and was buried at Park Lawn Cem. in Danvers, Ill.

#B6-7-3 Forrest Harrison Lemons born 22 March 1889 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. He married 14 June 1917 at Sinks Grove to Mary Myrtle Miller.

#B6-7-4 Robert Dennis Lemons born 9 May 1890 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. He married 5 Feb. 1913 at Carlock, Ill. to

Jesse Pearl Stephens. He died 6 March 1967 at Carlock, Ill. and was buried in White Oak Cemetery.

#B6-7-5 Hazel Dell Lemons born 5 Nov. 1891 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. She married 11 Aug. 1920 in Bloomington, Ill. to Fred KupperSmith.

#B6-7-6 Ernest Newton Lemons born 26 March 1893 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. Ernest married 23 Sept. 1925 at Danvers, Ill. to Luella Mae Naffziger born 5 Sept. 1893. He died 12 June 1953 at Danvers, Ill. and was buried at Park Lawn Cemetery.

They had a son Ernest Keith Lemons born 22 Sept. 1919 in Bloomington, Ill. Ernest married 28 June 1953 in El Paso, Ill. to Marilyn Crawford. Ernest had four children Gregory Keith Lemons born 25 Oct. 1954, Michael Bruce Lemons born 10 Aug. 1956, Bonnie Jeanne Lemons born 10 Oct. 1958 and Becky Jane Lemons born 13 Jan. 1972.

#B6-7-7 Cecil Crockett Lemons born 2 Nov. 1895. Died 16 June 1960 in Danvers, Ill. and was buried in Park Lawn Cemetery. He was married.

#B6-7-2 Mary Eva Amelia "Millie" Lemons, daughter of Abraham Newton and Cornelia E. Ellis Lemons. She married Charles Rudolph McDonald, M.D. in 1931. Their children were:

#B6-7-2-1 Cornelia McDonald born 20 Aug. 1911 in Carlock, Ill. married to Dr. Charles Killins.

#B6-7-2-2 Cecil Vernon McDonald born 28 July 1913 in Carlock, Ill. He married 24 Dec. 1936 in Morrisonville, Ill. to Ruth Lillian Hollinger born 25 Feb. 1912 in Eureka, Ill. Ruth Hollinger was the dau. of Wm. and Lillie Zimmerman Hollinger. The children of Cecil and Ruth L. McDonald were:

#B6-7-2-2-1 Charles Rudolph McDonald born 16 Dec. 1938 in Normal, Ill. He married 2 July 1960 in Washington, Ill. to Betty Leuthoid. Their children were: Catherine L. McDonald born 4 Sept. 1961, Laurie Ann McDonald born 21 April 1963, Patricia Lynn McDonald born 25 June 1968, Susan Kay McDonald born 4 Jan. 1971 and Christopher Charles McDonald born 4 April 1972.

#B6-7-2-2-2 Mary Kathryn McDonald born 20 Dec. 1940 in Normal, Ill. She married 19 Oct. 1963 in Eureka, Ill. to John C. Potts born 22 March 1939 in Eureka, Ill. Their children were: Clinton Charles Potts born 29 Nov.

1965 in Peoria, Ill., James Cavson Potts born 20 May 1968 in Carbondale, Ill., and Joseph Robert Potts born 20 Aug. 1970.

#B6-7-2-2-3 Creta Ann McDonald born 8 Dec. 1942 in Normal, Ill. She married 10 Dec. 1960 in Eureka, Ill. to Harold L. Wilson born 14 Sept. 1936 in Normal, Ill. Their children were: Melissa Jean Wilson born 4 May 1961 and Melinda Ann Wilson born 4 May 1961.

#B6-7-2-3 Marguerite McDonald born 10 April 1917 in Carlock, Ill. She married Fred Klein and she died in 1971. Their children were: Lisa Klein and Jonathan Klein.

#B6-7-3 Forrest Harrison Lemons born 22 March 1889 at Sinks Grove, W.Va. He married 14 June 1917 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. and the son of Abraham Newton and Cornelia Eliza Ellis Lemons. Forrest married Mary Myrtle Miller born 14 March 1893 near Alderson, W. Va. Their children were:

#B6-7-3-1 Charles Miller Lemons born 22 Oct. 1920 in Danvers, Ill. He married 10 March 1952 in Wichita Falls, Texas to Dorothy Hobbs. Their children were:

#B6-7-2-3-1-1 Paula J. Lemons born 19 Dec. 1942. She married Joe Owens, and their children were: Jo Ellen Owens and Julie Owens.

#B6-7-2-3-1-2 James H. Lemons born 17 June 1945. He had a son named Scott Howard Lemons born 29 March 1967.

#B6-7-3-2 Carroll Thomas Lemons born 13 April 1923 in Danvers, Ill. He married 25 March 1951 in Peoria, Ill. to Elizabeth Allen born 31 Dec. 1918 in Peoria, Ill. They had two children Steven Allen Lemons born 24 Aug. 1954 and Mary Lura Lemons born 22 July 1957.

#B6-7-3-3 David Forrest Lemons born 8 April 1930 in Danvers, Ill. and married 12 June 1954 in Pittsburgh, Pa. to Nancy Knipe. They had three children: Mark Andrew Lemons, Elaine Marie Lemons and Bruce David Lemons.

#B6-7-4 Robert Dennis Lemons, son of Abraham Newton and Cornelia Eliza Ellis Lemons, born 9 May 1890 and married 5 Feb. 1913 to Jesse Pearl Stephens born 1 Nov. 1893. Jesse Stephens Lemons died 3 Nov. 1961 in Carlock, Ill. and is buried at White Oak Cem. Their children were:

#B6-7-4-1 Robert Lee Lemons born 7 Jan. 1916 in Carlock, Ill. and married 11 July 1936 in Jacksonville, Ill. to Grace Louise March born 25 Dec. 1918. They had no children.

#B6-7-4-2 Floyd Newton Lemons born 18 April 1921 in Washington, Ill. He had a dau. Joanne Lemons who married Ben Venanuto. Floyd Newton married 2nd. Dora Mae Ferguson and had two children: Floyd Dennis Lemons, Jr. born 26 June 1948 and died 11 Sept. 1971 and Gary Lee Lemons born 2 Oct. 1952 and married 24 June 1970 to Debbie Hinegardner.

#B6-7-4-3 Harlan Eugene Lemons born 6 Nov. 1923 in Bloomington, Ill. and married 18 Aug. 1946 in Roadhouse, Ill. to Katheryn Elizabeth Langley. Harlan died 9 April 1960 at Roadhouse, Ill, and was buried in Fernwood Cemetery. They had two children: James Eugene Lemons born 5 Jan. 1951 in Springfield, Ill. and married 1st. Linda Crocker and Karen Marie Lemons born 23 Aug. 1958 in Springfield, Ill.

#B6-7-4-4 Betty Lou Lemons born 20 Oct. 1932 in Eldred, Ill. and married 8 May 1954 in Carrolton, Ill. to James Thomas Phelan born 8 Jan. 1932 in Jerseyville, Ill. They had three children: Michael Eugene Phelan born 19 Feb. 1955 in Jerseyville, Ill., Susan Marie Phelan born 19 March 1956 in Jerseyville, Ill and Robert Dennis Phelan born 5 Oct. 1961 in Alton, Ill.

#B6-7-5 Hazel Dell Lemons born 5 Nov. 1891 at Sinks Grove, daughter of Abraham Newton and Cornelia Eliza Ellis Lemons. Hazel married Fred KupperSmith on the 11 Aug. 1920 in Bloomington, Ill. He died 9 Oct. 1960 in Danvers, Ill. Their children were:

#B6-7-5-1 Fred Newton KupperSmith born 16 Sept. 1923 in Youngstown, Ohio and married 27 June 1948 in Danvers, Ill. to Doris Gaddis. Fred died 1973.

#B6-7-5-2 Marilyn Martha KupperSmith born 29 Sept. 1925 in Carlock, Ill. and married 3 Jan. 1946 in Indianapolis, Ind. to Harold Uptegrove.

#B6-7-5-3 Muriel Kathleen KupperSmith born 13 Aug. 1928 in Bloomington, Ill. and died 7 Feb. 1966 in Danvers, Ill. and buried in Park Lawn Cemetery. Never Married.

#B6-7-5-1 Fred Newton KupperSmith and Doris Gaddis children were:

#B6-7-5-1-1 Karen Louise Koppersmith born 31 Jan. 1951 in Bloomington, Ill and married 19 June 1972 to Robert Frost.

#B6-7-5-1-2 Frederick Harlan Koppersmith born 21 Oct. 1952 in Bloomington, Ill., and married in Aug. 1973 to Jean Sayre.

#B6-7-5-1-3 Kristine Lois Koppersmith born 7 April 1963 in Bloomington, Ill.

#B6-7-5-2 Marilyn Martha Koppersmith, dau. of Fred and Hazel Lemons Koppersmith, married 3 Jan. 1946 to Harold Uptegrove born in May 1919. They were married in Indianapolis, Ind. Their children were:

#B6-7-5-2-1 Marsha Kay Uptegrove born 21 Sept. 1946 in Champaign, Ill., and married 4 June 1966 in Webster Groves, Missouri to Ralph Frye.

#B6-7-5-2-2 Mildred Doris Uptegrove born 24 August 1954 and married Donald Faulkner born 13 Feb. 1946 in Cape Girardeau, Missouri. They were married 4 June 1966 in Webster Groves, Missouri. They had two children: David Edward Frye born 17 Dec. 1968 and Christina Frye born Feb. 1972.

Bibliography

The Lemon Tree" The Lemons Family in America by Lawrence A. Lemons

Monroe Co. Court Records, Deed, Marriage, and Death Records, Union, W. Va.

Greenbrier Co. Court Records, Deed, Marriage, and Death Records, Lewisburg, W. Va.

The Family of #B7 Sabina Ellis and Lanty Graham

#B7 Sabina Ellis born 12 March 1815, daughter of James Ellis and Elizabeth Longenacre/Longnecker, in Greenbrier Co. Va. married 24 Dec. 1833 in Monroe Co. to Lanty Graham. He was born 8 Dec. 1806 at the foot of Kenney's Knob, Monroe Co. and son of Joseph and Rebecca Graham. Lanty died 6 May 1880. He lived all his life in the vicinity of Kenney's Knob.

Sabina Ellis Graham died 6 May 1889. She was a neighbor to Enos Ellis on Griffiths Creek. Her father, James Ellis, owned a sawmill on Griffiths Ck. in close proximity to where she lived and died at Kenney's Knob in Summers Co., W.Va.

The children of Sabina and Lanty Graham are:

#B7-1 James Newman Graham born 17 Jan. 1835 at Kenney's Knob, Clayton, Monroe Co., Va. He married 1st. Cordelia _____ on 7 March 1862. James married 12 June 1875 to Margaret Bruce. James died on 17 July 1935 at Huntington, W. Va.

#B7-2 Louisa Graham born 29 Nov. 1836 at Kenney's Knob, Clayton, Monroe Co., Va.

#B7-3 Joseph Allen Graham born 22 April 1838 at Kenney's Knob, Clayton, Monroe Co., Va. He married 20 Dec. 1859 to Susan Dubois. He died 30 Oct. 1916, Clayton, W. Va.

#B7-4 Rebecca J. Graham born 10 May 1840 at Clayton, Monroe Co. and married 18 May 1865 Andrew Honaker. She died 30 Dec. 1881 at Clayton, Summers Co. W. Va.

#B7-5 Lanty Jackson Graham born 12 May 1842.

#B7-6 Mary E. Graham born 20 Jan. 1847.

#B7-7 Jehu Shannon Graham born 20 May 1849.

#B7-8 Eliza Graham born 24 June 1851.

#B7-9 Thomas Clay Graham born 11 Aug. 1853.

#B7-10 Rosetta Graham born 9 July 1856.

#B7-1 James Newman Graham born 17 Jan. 1835. He married 1st. Cordelia, last name unknown, and married 2nd. Margaret Bruce 12 June 1875. She was born 18 Sept. 1857 at Mason Co. Va. James died 17 July 1935 in Huntington, W.Va. Their children were:

#B7-1-1 Laura Graham born 24 March 1877 and married 22 March 1899 to Robert Evans.

#B7-1-2 Lewis Graham born 12 Jan. 1880 and married 5 Feb. 1902 to Lelia Midkiff. Lewis died 26 July 1946.

#B7-1-3 John Samuel Graham born 18 May 1883.

#B7-1-4 Mae Graham born 6 April 1886. She married Roy Roland. Mae died 6 Jan. 1919 in San Diego, Calif. with birth of twins.

#B7-1-5 Roscoe Graham born 17 June 1890 and married 4 Oct. 1913 to Ella Swann.

#B7-1-1 Laura Graham, daughter of James and Margaret Bruce Graham, born 4 Feb. 1877. She married Robert Evans on the 22 March 1899. Their children were:

#B7-1-1-1 Lucille Evans died 22 Oct. 1918

#B7-1-1-2 Ernie Evans born 1 Jan. 1900 and married 1927 to Helen Brewster.

#B7-1-1-3 Robert Evans born 19 May 1907 married a Morgan.

#B7-1-1-4 Frank Evans born 6 April 1912 and married 14 Jan. 1947 to Lucille Brazelle.

#B7-1-2 Lewis Graham born 12 Jan. 1880, son of James and Margaret Bruce Graham. Lewis married Lelia Midkiff the 5th of Feb. 1902. Their children were:

#B7-1-2-1 Gerald Elliott Graham born 15 Dec. 1904. He married Lillian Jane Adams. Gerald died 17 Aug. 1949 in Huntington, W. Va.

#B7-1-2-2 James Hilton Graham born 3 Jan. 1907. He married Edna Mae Wright.

#B7-1-2-3 Beatrice Graham born 11 April 1909 married Charles D. Munson.

#B7-1-2-4 Jack Hampton Graham born 12 July 1916 married Jane Radar.

#B7-1-4 Mae Graham born 6 April 1886. She married Roy Roland born 3 May 1919. He died from a motorcycle accident. She died 6 Jan. 1919 in San Diego, Calif. with the birth of twins. Their children were:

#B7-1-4-1 Graham Roland born 6 Jan. 1919.

#B7-1-4-2 Ronald Roland born 6 Jan. 1919.

#B7-1-5 Roscoe Graham born 17 June 1890, son of James and Margaret Bruce Graham. He married 4 Oct. 1913 to Ella Swann. Their children were:

#B7-1-5-1 Margaret Graham born 12 Sept. 1914.

#B7-1-5-2 William Harold Graham born 5 Sept. 1916, and married Mildred Brookover.

#B7-1-5-3 Mary Frances Graham born 16 Aug. 1918, and married Felix Hertzka.

The family of #B7-3 Joseph A. Graham & Susan Dubois

#B7-3 Joseph Allen Graham born 22 April 1838, son of Lanty Graham and Sabina Ellis. He married 20 Dec. 1859 to Susan Dubois born 27 Aug. 1837. Their children were:

#B7-1 Susan Graham born 11 Feb. 1862, and married J. L. Meadows.

#B7-2 Martha Jossie Graham married Martin V. Wheeler.

#B7-3 David U. Graham married Edith Thorne.

#B7-4 Allen Berman C. Graham born 3 May 1868 at Kenney's Knob, and married 15 July 1892 to Mollie Edna Bowden. Allen died 17 Oct. 1957 at Clayton, Summers Co. W. Va.

#B7-5 George W. Graham born 22 Sept. 1870 at Kenney's Knob, and married Nora Ann Tully 30 Aug. 1894 at Covington, Va. George died 1 Oct. 1952 at Orlando, Fla.

#B7-3-1 Susan Graham born 11 Feb. 1862 at Kenney's Knob, daughter of Joseph Allen and Susan Dubois Graham. She married J. L. Meadows. Their children were:

#B7-3-1-1 Zella Meadows

#B7-3-1-2 Gertie Meadows married Charles Rush.

The children of Martha Graham and Martin Wheeler

#B7-3-2 Martha Jossie Graham married Martin Wheeler. Their children were:

#B7-3-2-1 Dorotha Wheeler married 2nd. Frank Utterback. She died 7 March 1935. They had one child Eunice Utterback born 29 Oct. 1923. She married Romeo Aliff on the 6 Nov. 1939.

#B7-3-2-2 George Wheeler married 1st. Rosa Ball. They had three sons: Harold Wheeler married Margarite Mundy Marvin Wheeler married Reva Cavender, and Robert Wheeler.

#B7-3-2-3 Rosco Wheeler

#B7-3-2-4 Oliver Wheeler

#B7-3-2-5 Embery Wheeler

#B7-3-2-6 Mabel Wheeler married 1st. Charles Morgan They had four children: Rupert Morgan born 23 Nov. 1914, Alice Morgan born 5 May 1916, married 23 June 1933 to Herbert Raines, Anna Morgan born 9 April 1918 married Joe Sams, and Arline Morgan born 9 March 1920.

#B7-3-2-7 Rosa Wheeler married Malcolm Walker.

#B7-3-3 David U. Graham married Edith Thorne. Their children were:

#B7-3-3-1 William Graham
#B7-3-3-2 Oltie Graham

The children of #B7-3-4 Allen B. Graham & Mollie Bowden

#B7-3-4 Allen Berman C. Graham born 3 May 1868 at Kenney's Knob, Summers Co. W. Va. He was the son of Joseph Allen and Susan Dubois Graham. Allen Berman married Mollie Edna Bowden on the 15 July 1892. Mollie was born 6 July 1868 at Pence Springs, Summers Co. W. Va. She died 4 Nov. 1957 at Clayton and Allen B. died 17 Oct. 1957. Their children were:

#B7-3-4-1 Clyde Annabell Graham born 4 July 1893 at Clayton and married 30 April 1910 at Pence Springs to Pem J. Robbins. She died 13 Jan. 1941.

#B7-3-4-2 Lottie Graham born 30 Sept. 1894 at Clayton, and married 24 Sept. 1917 at Canton, Ohio to Ray C. Williamson.

#B7-3-4-3 Raymond Glen Graham born 14 May 1897 at Clayton and married Virgie Graham Martin. He died 24 May 1957 at Hinton, W. Va.

#B7-3-4-4 Russell Joseph Graham born 30 Oct. 1898 at Clayton and married 21 July 1923 at Green Sulphur Springs to Leona Gwinn. He died 22 Dec. 1975.

#B7-3-4-5 Ovid Lee Graham born 3 March 1901 at Clayton and married 7 July 1927 at Hinton to Mattie Bragg. He died 17 June 1969 at Hinton, W. Va.

#B7-3-4-6 Macie Rome Graham born 17 Aug. 1902 at Pence Spring and married 17 Aug. 1922 at Hinton, W. Va. to Carl Spangler Allen. She died 7 Dec. 1923 at Green Sulphur, W. Va. They had one child Mary Susan born 7 Dec. 1923, married 10 Nov. 1945 to Philip Warren Lamica.

#B7-3-4-7 Edith Thelma Graham born 12 Feb. 1904 at Brooks, Summers Co. and married 21 April 1935 at Sandstone, W. Va. to Howard Jennings Eckle born 6 July 1902. They had two children Mary Eleanor born 31 March 1936 and Lyle Graham born 15 Feb. 1939 and married Juanita McMillen.

#B7-3-4-8 Ellsworth R. Graham born 2 Jan. 1906 at Brooks, Summers Co. Died 9 May 1957 at Sandstone, W. Va.

The children of C. Annabell Graham & Pem J. Robbins

#B7-3-4-1 Clyde Annabell Graham born 4 July 1893 in Clayton, daughter of Allen B. and Mollie Edna Graham. She married 30 April 1910 at Pence Springs to Pem J. Robbins. He died 27 June 1968 and she died 13 Jan. 1941 at Clayton, W. Va. Their children were:

#B7-3-4-1-1 Goldie Leah Robbins born 29 Jan. 1911 at Meadow Bridge, W. Va.

#B7-3-4-1-2 Ralphful Robbins born 17 April 1912 at Meadow Bridge, W. Va.

#B7-3-4-1-3 Oakfred K. Robbins born 4 July 1913 at Meadow Bridge, W. Va. He married Anna Materna. Their children were: Nancy Lee Robbins born 9 June 1942, Oakfred K. Robbins, Jr. born 5 April 1944, James Allen Robbins born 4 March 1948, Daniel Gerald Robbins born 19 May 1951 and John Joseph Robbins born 27 Nov. 1952.

#B7-3-4-2 Lottie Graham born 30 Sept. 1894 at Clayton, and married 24 Sept. 1917 at Canton, Ohio to Ray C. Williamson. Their children were:

#B7-3-4-2-1 Molly Jane Williamson born 23 April 1919 in North Canton, Ohio and married Aug. 1949 to Ludwig Pec-cirillo.

#B7-3-4-2-2 Ray C. Williamson, Jr. born 9 Sept. 1921 in North Canton, Ohio and married August 1947 to Elizabeth Wise.

The children of Raymond Graham and Virgie G. Martin

#B7-3-4-3 Raymond Glen Graham born 14 May 1897 at Clayton, Summers Co. W. Va. and died 24 May 1957 at Hinton, W. Va. He married Virgie Graham Martin. Their children were:

#B7-3-4-3-1 Fairris Ornega Graham born 23 Aug. 1916 at Elton, W. Va. and married 16 Nov. 1946 at Detroit, Michigan to Leslie Lemuel Clow.

#B7-3-4-3-2 Theda Brent Graham born 3 April 1917 at

Elton, W. Va. and died 2 March 1975 at Southfield, Michigan. She married Roy Graham.

#B7-3-4-3-3 Marguerite E. Graham born 3 Oct. 1919 at Elton, W. Va. and married 30 Nov. 1938 to Andrew Maddox.

#B7-3-4-3-4 Oswald Adair Graham born 23 Oct. 1923 at Green Sulphur, W. Va. and married 14 Dec. 1946 to Charlotte Blengier. Oswald died 26 Feb. 1971 at Detroit, Michigan.

#B7-3-4-3-5 Charles Edward Graham born 16 April 1925 at Green Sulphur, W. Va. He married Nina Berrentsen. Their children are: Michael Rodney born 16 Dec. 1945 at Bremerton, Wash. Neal Edward born 22 Sept. 1947 at Norfolk, Va. Larry David Graham born 16 Feb. 1951 at Bremerton, Wash. and Steven Kenneth born 7 May 1952 in Kirkland, Wash.

#B7-3-4-3-6 Barbara Edith Graham born 26 Jan. 1927 at Sanstone, W. Va. She married 20 Jan. 1946 to Paul Reneria.

#B7-3-4-3-7 Jean Elizabeth Graham born 28 Aug. 1929 at Green Sulphur, W. Va. She married 18 Sept. 1948 at Hot Springs, Ark. to Holroyd Rogers. Moved to Beckley, W. Va.

The children of Russell J. Graham and Leona Gwinn

#B7-3-4-4 Russell Joseph Graham born 30 Oct. 1898 at Clayton, W. Va. He married Leona Gwinn born 12 June 1909 at Sandstone, W. Va. Moved to Dellroy, Ohio. Their children are:

#B7-3-4-4-1 Macie Graham born 3 Aug. 1924 at Sandstone, W. Va. She married 7 Oct. 1943 at Carrollton, O. to Stanton Hall, Jr..

#B7-3-4-4-2 James Russell Graham born 21 May 1927 at Sandstone, W. Va. He married 27 June 1948 in Minerva, O. to Frances Ann McCort.

#B7-3-4-4-3 Roger J. Graham born 25 Oct. 1930 at Sandstone, W. Va. He married Mildred King. They had four children: Donald Graham born 20 Nov. 1950, Ronald Graham born 23 July 1953, Beverly Graham born 25 March 1956, and Calvin Graham born 27 April 1964.

#B7-3-4-4-4 Richard J. Graham born 4 March 1933 at Sandstone, W. Va. He married 30 Sept. 1958 at Cumberland, Md. to Carlene Heter. Their children were: Justin Graham born 8 May 1959 and married 20 April 1980 to Amy Louise Williams, Tonya Graham born 1 Sept. 1960, and Jeffrey Graham born 17 May 1963.

#B7-3-4-4-5 Louise Graham born 7 Jan. 1936 at Sandstone, W. Va. She married 13 Oct. 1954 at Cumberland, Md. to William Shafer. Their children were: Debra Shafer born 10 July 1955 and married 10 Feb. 1974 to Joseph Beadnell, and Thomas Shafer born 24 March 1957 and married 26 June 1976 to Beverley Eick.

#B7-3-4-4-6 Mary A. Graham born 21 June 1937 at Sandstone, W. Va. and married Forret Haupt. Their children were: John Haupt born 29 Dec. 1956, Barbara Haupt born 15 Jan. 1957, James Haupt born 22 Dec. 1959, Gerald Haupt born 25 March 1964, Denise Haupt born 14 Aug. 1966, and Krista Haupt born 24 Jan. 1968.

#B7-3-4-4-7 Robert F. Graham born 17 July 1942 at Sandstone, W. Va. and married 17 March 1963 at Minerva, O. and married Mary Lou Mathers. Their child was Jon David Graham born 16 sept. 1963.

#B7-3-4-4-8 Lulu Belle Graham born 14 April 1945 at Sandstone, W. Va. She married Carl E. Hepner. Their two children were: Mark Hepner born 1 March 1964 and Wendy Hepner born 10 June 1970.

#B7-3-4-4-9 Scott E. Graham born 20 April 1947 at Canton, O. and married 1968 at Dellroy, O. to Janet Sweasey.

The children of Macie Graham and Stanton Hall, Jr.

#B7-3-4-4-1 Macie Graham born 3 Aug. 1924 at Sandstone, W. Va., daughter of Russell Jos. and Leona Gwinn Graham. She married Stanton Hall, Jr. 7 Oct. 1943 in Carrollton, Ohio. He died 4 Feb. 1956 at Canton, Ohio. Macie married 2nd. Donald J. Borland.

Children of Macie and Stanton Hall, Jr. are:

#B7-3-4-4-1-1 Gary Lee Hall born 1 Sept. 1943 at Canton, Ohio. He married Donna Heidy. Their children are: Jennifer Hall born 9 Jan. 1973, Gary Lee Hall, Jr. born 2 Sept. 1974, died 2 Sept. 1974, and Daniel Stanton born 8 April 1978.

#B7-3-4-4-1-2 Dana Sue Hall born 24 Feb. 1947 at Beckley, W. Va. and married 26 Feb. 1966 in Carrollton, Ohio to William Yoder. Their children were: Todd Addison Yoder born 10 Dec. 1967. He died 12 March 1978, and Scott David Yoder born 11 July 1969.

#B7-3-4-4-1-3 Cindy Lou Hall born 2 Jan. 1956 in Canton, Ohio. She married 24 Aug. 1974 to Alan Triplett.

Macie Graham and her 2nd. Donald J. Borland born 15 Sept. 1924 and married 6 Oct. 1958 in Frostburg, Md. They had a son #B7-3-4-4-1-2-4 Donald James Borland II born 7 April 1960.

The children of James R. Graham and Frances McCort

#B7-3-4-4-2 James Russell Graham born 21 May 1927 at Sandstone, W. Va. He married 27 June 1948 in Minerva, Ohio. He is the son of Russell Joseph and Leona Gwinn Graham. James married Frances Ann McCort born 29 May 1930 in New Harrisburg, Ohio. Their children were:

#B7-3-4-4-2-1 Rodney Allen born 25 Aug. 1951 and married 7 April 1973 in Carrollton, O. to Ceryl Ann Surbey They had a daughter Lindy Marie Graham born 8 Sept. 1977.

#B7-3-4-4-2-2 Karen Graham born 10 July 1957

#B7-3-4-4-2-3 Judy Graham born 30 May 1961

#B7-3-4-4-2-4 George Graham born 30 Aug. 1964

The children of Ovid Lee Graham and Mattie Bragg

#B7-3-4-5 Ovid Lee Graham born 3 March 1901 in Clayton, son of Allen B. and Mollie E. Graham. He married 7 July 1927 in Hinton to Mattie Bragg born 9 Oct. 1899 at Sandstone. Ovid died 17 June 1969, and Mattie died 17 Jan. 1977 at Hinton, W. Va. Their children were:

#B7-3-4-5-1 Conrad Alan Graham born 9 April 1928 at Sandstone, W. Va. He married 3 Oct. 1959 in Fayette Co., W. Va. to Eva Lue Patrick born 10 Nov. 1936 in Fayette Co. Their children were:

#B7-3-4-5-1-1 Richard K. Graham born 10 Nov. 1960

#B7-3-4-5-1-2 Nancy Leigh Graham born 30 Oct. 1962

#B7-3-4-5-1-3 Kevin T. Graham born 1 March 1966

#B7-3-4-5-2 Robert L. Graham born 10 July 1930.

#B7-3-4-5-3 Ovid Leon Graham born 20 May 1932.

The children of #B7-3-5 George Graham and Nora A. Tully

#B7-3-5 George W. Graham born 22 Sept. 1870 at Kenney's Knob, Clayton, son of Joseph Allen and Susan Dubois Graham. He married 30 Aug. 1894 at Covington, Va. to Nora Ann Tully born 27 Aug. 1873 at Lookout, W. Va. George died 1 Oct. 1952 at Orlando, Fla. Their children were:

#B7-3-5-1 Gladys Grace Graham born 9 Sept. 1895 at Lookout, W. Va. She married at Cheraw, S. C. to Alonza Dunn. She died 31 Oct. 1926 at Pontiac, S. C. Their children were: Marjorie Dunn married Joe Hill, Alonza Dunn, Jr.

#B7-3-5-2 Cecil Harold Graham born 23 Oct. 1896 at Lookout, and married 27 Dec. 1923 in Fort Worth, Texas to Mary Louise Lawrence born 6 Aug. 1903 at Fort Worth, Texas. They moved to Beckley, W. Va. Their children were:

#B7-3-5-2-1 Mary Lucille Graham born 30 July 1926 in Fort Worth, Texas. She married 30 June 1948 in Beckley, to James H. Page born 17 April 1925 in Chicago, Ill. They have four children: Ellen Marie Graham, Frances Lucille Graham, Jane Louise Graham and Sarah Elizabeth Graham.

#B7-3-5-2-2 Julia Ann Graham born 16 June 1932 in Fort Worth, Texas and married 10 July 1954 at Beckley, to Richard D. Kakanui. They had four children: Karen Ann Kakanui, Julia Lane Kakanui, David Graham Kakanui, and Samuel Stevens Kakanui.

#B7-3-5-3 Lawrence Elmer Graham born 12 May 1899 at Lookout, W. Va. and married 10 Nov. 1923 at Hinton, W. Va. to Merle Estus Thompson. He died 27 Jan. 1981. They had one child Lawrence Thompson Graham born 15 June 1927 and married 8 Dec. 1952 at Huntington, W. Va. to Betty Jo Fischer.

#B7-3-5-4 Vada Ann Graham born 24 April 1901 at Lookout, W. Va. and married 23 Dec. 1922 at Charleston, W. Va. to Russell E. Wolfe born 23 Aug. 1903 at Ripley, W. Va. He died Aug. 1942 at Charleston, W. Va.

#B7-3-5-5 Irma Leona Graham born 16 April 1903 at Lookout, W. Va. and married 29 Oct. 1929 at Grundy, Va. to Dr. Edward Kenneth Mann. Irma died 1981 in Columbus, O.

#B7-3-5-6 Cleo Ellis Graham born 24 August 1905 at Lookout, W. Va. She married James Reed. She died 8 March 1943 in Franklin Co., Ohio.

#B7-3-5-7 Augustus Gwinn Graham born 8 Aug. 1907 at

Lookout, W. Va. and married 10 Aug. 1940 in Orlando, Fla. to Edna Louise Ferguson born 1915. They had one child #B7-3-5-7-1 Dorothea Anne Graham born 2 Sept. 1944 and married 1963 to Josh Lee Renfroe. Dorothea and Josh had a daughter #B7-3-5-7-1-1 Christina Louise Renfroe born 1966.

#B7-3-5-8 Glenn Godfery Graham born 17 Feb. 1911 at Tina, W. Va. and married 1934 to Laura Farris. He died 6 Aug. 1963 in Philadelphia, Pa.

#B7-3-5-9 Billy Joe Graham born 15 Jan. 1915 at Sandstone, W. Va. married 12 May 1939 in Fairmont, W. Va. to Alice Reed.

The family of #B7-3-5-4 Vada A. Graham and Russell E. Wolfe

#B7-3-5-4 Vada Ann Graham married Russell E. Wolfe.
Their children were:

#B7-3-5-4-1 Russell Conrad Wolfe born 19 Sept. 1923 in Charleston, W.Va., and married 23 May 1943 to Mary Louise Smith born 11 Dec. 1924 in Charleston, W. Va. Their children were:

#B7-3-5-4-1-1 Lawrence Conrad Wolfe born 22 Jan. 1946 and married 4 June 1965 in St. Albans to Barbara J. Campbell. Lawrence and Barbara had one child Aime Leigh born 28 Aug. 1968. He married 2nd. Bonnie Sue Jacobs and had a son Jeffrey Lawrence Wolfe born 2 June 1976.

#B7-3-5-4-1-2 William Richard Wolfe born 18 Sept. 1948 and married 1968 in Pearisburg, Va. to Patricia Dianne Harris. They had two children Catherine Louise Wolfe born 26 Dec. 1968, and Jason Richard Wolfe born 29 April 1974.

#B7-3-5-4-2 Irma Jeanne Wolfe born 1 March 1929, daughter of Russell E. and Vada Ann Wolfe. Irma died 19 Jan. 1979 at Columbus, Ga. She was married to Edwin G. Jones, Jr. born 12 June 1929. They had one child Edwin Guy Jones, III, born 10 Dec. 1951 at Columbus, Ga. and married 25 Aug. 1973 at Atlanta, Ga. to Gayle Frances Brown. They had one daughter Cheryl Ashley Jones born 10 May 1979.

#B7-3-5-5 Irma Leona Graham born 16 April 1903 at Lookout, W. Va. and died 1981 in Columbus, Ohio. She married 29 Oct. 1929 in Grundy, Va. to Dr. Edward Kenneth Munn born 21 Feb. 1899 in Columbus, Ga. Their children were:

#B7-3-5-5-1 Martha Munn born 17 Jan. 1932 in Cincinnati, Ohio, and married 26 Feb. 1954 to John D. Gardner.

#B7-3-5-5-2 Mary Lee Munn born 17 Dec. 1940 in Fairmont, W. Va. and died 4 June 1943 in Columbus, Ga.

#B7-3-5-5-3 Marilyn Munn born 21 June 1944 in Jenkins, Ky. and married John Franck.

#B7-3-5-8-2 Glenn Godfery Graham born 17 Feb. 1911, son of George W. and Nora A. Tully Graham. He married Laura Farris in 1934. They had two children:

#B7-3-5-8-2-1 Kenneth Glen Graham born 18 May 1935 in Sandstone, W. Va. and married Joan Mary Fantantrano born 21 Feb. 1933 in Philadelphia, Pa. They had two children Lorraine Anne Graham born 25 Sept. 1957 and Kenneth Glen Graham, Jr. born 5 Nov. 1962.

#B7-3-5-8-2-2 Nancy Lee Graham born 30 Oct. 1942 in Philadelphia, Pa. and married Andrew Joseph Pilarchik. Lives in Pennsauken, N. J.

#B7-3-5-9 Billy Joe Graham born 15 Jan. 1915 at Sandstone, son of George W. and Nora Ann Tully Graham. He married 12 May 1939 at Fairmont, to Alice Reed born 2 May 1919 in McKendry, W. Va. Their children were:

#B7-3-5-9-1 William W. Graham born 9 Feb. 1941 in Fairmont and married 16 Oct. 1963 to Carolyn Anita Session. They live in LaPlata, Md. Their two children are: Michael Lane Graham born 2 June 1964 and Elizabeth Lynn Graham born 29 Sept. 1975.

#B7-3-5-9-2 Linda Sue Graham born 17 Nov. 1949 in Fairmont, W. Va., and married 23 May 1970 to Stanard Lee Swihart, M.D. Their children are: Evan Graham Swihart born 3 June 1977, Andrew Reed Swihart born 22 March 1980 and Susan Meredith Swihart born 12 Feb. 1982.

The Family of #B7-4 Rebecca J. Graham and Andrew Honaker
Daughter of Lanty and Sabina Ellis Graham

#B7-4 Rebecca J. Graham born 10 May 1840 at Clayton, Summers Co. W. Va., and married 18 May 1865 to Andrew Honaker born 9 April 1845. Andrew Honaker died 23 March 1908 at Clayton. Rebecca died 30 Dec. 1881, also at Clayton.

The children of Rebecca J. Graham and Andrew Honaker were:

#B7-4-1 Calvin L. Honaker born 10 March 1866 and married April 1889 to Margarite Alderson. Calvin died 16 Sept. 1917.

#B7-4-2 Oscar Truman Honaker born 1 July 1868 and married 12 August 1890 to 1st. Estella Withrow.

#B7-4-3 Marion Honaker born 9 May 1871 and married 7 Aug. 1890 to Jane Cales. Marion died 1 Dec. 1900.

#B7-4-4 Charles W. Honaker born 24 Oct. 1874 married Dove Bryant. He died 9 Aug. 1942 at Alderson, W. Va.

#B7-4-5 Rebecca Honaker born 16 April 1876.

#B7-4-6 Lelia Honaker born 4 Aug. 1877.

#B7-4-1 Calvin L. Honaker born 10 March 1866 and married April 1889 to Margarite Alderson born 22 July 1870. She died 3 May 1942. Their children were:

#B7-4-1-1 Effie Honaker born 21 Jan. 1890 and married 18 Dec. 1912 to Wesley Fry.

#B7-4-1-2 Emma Susan Honaker born 27 April 1892.

#B7-4-1-3 Ella Florence Honaker born 15 Aug. 1894 and married 1 Feb. 1917 to William Kershner. Ella died 19 August 1845.

#B7-4-1-4 Elmer Franklin Honaker born 19 June 1897 and died 19 August 1900.

#B7-4-1-5 Leona Mae Honaker born 7 June 1900.

#B7-4-1-6 Margarite Honaker born 11 June 1903 and married 6 September 1922 to Ray H. Kincaid.

#B7-4-1-7 Calvin Lewis Honaker, Jr. born 19 April 1906 and married 23 April 1933 to Nellie Mae Shires.

#B7-4-1-8 Gertrude Honaker born 3 July 1928 and married Newell Keith Smith.

#B7-4-1-7 Calvin Lewis Honaker, Jr, son of Calvin Lewis and Margarite Alderson Honaker. Calvin, Jr. married Nellie Mae Shires.

The children of Calvin L. Honaker, Jr. and Nellie Mae Shires were:

#B7-4-1-7-1 Virginia Ellen Honaker born 7 Oct. 1932.

#B7-4-1-7-2 Calvin Lewis Honaker born 21 Feb. 1935 and married 8 January 1953 to Louise McCormick.

#B7-4-1-7-3 William Earl Honaker born 27 March 1937.

#B7-4-1-7-4 Margaret Ann Honaker born 10 Feb. 1939.

#B7-4-1-7-5 Leroy Honaker born 27 August 1948

#B7-4-2 Oscar Truman Honaker born 1 July 1868 and married 12 Aug. 1890 to Estella Withrow born 13 July 1871. Oscar T. is the son of Andrew and Rebecca J. Graham Honaker. The children of Oscar and Estella are:

#B7-4-2-1 Howard Wran Honaker born 19 April 1892. He married Susan Wilson.

#B7-4-2-2 Lena Honaker born 6 April 1894. She married Riley Davis.

#B7-4-2-3 Clara Honaker born 6 Oct. 1895. She married Charles Tallman.

#B7-4-2-4 Harry Truman Honaker born 22 March 1897. He married Wanda Richmond.

#B7-4-2-5 Kyle W. Honaker born 7 May 1899. He died 2 September 1899.

#B7-4-2-6 Clyde Conrad Honaker born 27 July 1900. He married Ina Meadows.

#B7-4-2-7 Jessie Casy Honaker born 10 June 1902. He married Mary Surbaugh.

#B7-4-2-8 Ina Honaker born 10 October 1904. He married Dewey Keaton.

#B7-4-2-9 Beana Fay Honaker born 20 January 1907. She married Ike Keaton.

#B7-4-2-10 Robert Reed Honaker born 23 June 1909. He married Margaret Richmond.

#B7-4-2-11 Russell McNeer Honaker born 23 October 1911. He married Virginia Ball.

#B7-4-2 Oscar Truman Honaker married 2nd. Sue Parker and their children were:

#B7-4-2-12 William Franklin Honaker born 5 Oct. 1913. He married Helen Scott.

#B7-4-2-13 Oscar T. Honaker, Jr. born 6 June 1920 and married Evelyn _____ last name unknown.

#B7-4-2-1 Howard Wran Honaker born 19 April 1892 and wife Susan Wilson. She died 24 Oct. 1952, and their children were:

#B7-4-2-1-1 Virginia Honaker born 17 March 1915 and she married C. C. Webb.

#B7-4-2-1-2 Donald W. Honaker born 3 July 1916 and he married Frances Hawver.

#B7-4-2-2 Riley Davis and Lena Honaker born 6 April 1894. Their children were:

#B7-4-2-2-1 Clara Davis born 17 Aug. 1920 and she married Harry Fox.

#B7-4-2-2-2 Shirley Davis born 23 Feb. 1922 and she married John Romanek.

#B7-4-2-2-3 James Lee Davis born 14 March 1926. He married Wanda Harvey.

#B7-4-2-3 Clara Honaker born 6 Oct. 1895. She married Charles Tallman. Their children were:

#B7-4-2-3-1 Marie Tallman born 4 Nov. 1916. She married Irwin Maddy.

#B7-4-2-3-2 Ruby Tallman born 11 May 1917. She married Emmett Garten.

#B7-4-2-3-3 Dorothy Tallman born 3 June 1919. She married Homer Westmoreland.

#B7-4-2-3-4 Thomas L. Tallman born 2 Jan. 1926. He married Billie Brown.

#B7-4-2-3-5 Ruth Tallman born 15 Feb. 1928. She married Henry Noel.

#B7-4-2-3-6 Charles Fredrick Tallman born 7 July 1929.

#B7-4-2-7 Jessie Casy Honaker born 10 June 1902, son of Oscar T. and Estell Withrow Honaker. Jessie married Mary Surbaugh. They had one child: Janis Honaker born 4 Oct. 1927 and married Charles Boyd.

#B7-4-2-8 Ina Honaker born 10 Oct. 1904. She married Dewey Keaton. Their children were:

#B7-4-2-8-1 Charles Lewis Keaton born 16 Sept. 1923 and he married Polly Ratliff.

#B7-4-2-8-2 Doris Fay Keaton born 7 Feb. 1927 and she married Thomas Williams.

#B7-4-2-8-3 Ellen Joyce Keaton born 30 March 1929 and she married Edgar Wills.

#B7-4-2-8-4 Daniel T. Keaton born 14 Dec. 1930 and he married Margaret Lilly.

#B7-4-2-9 Beana Fay Honaker born 20 Jan. 1907 and she married Ike Keaton. Their children were:

#B7-4-2-9-1 Ronald L. Keaton born 8 April 1934.

#B7-4-2-9-2 Emily Dale Keaton born 27 Aug. 1938.

#B7-4-2-11 Russell McNeer Honaker born 23 Oct. 1911, son of Oscar T. and Estella W. Honaker. He married Virginia Ball. Their children were:

#B7-4-2-11-1 Patricia Ann Honaker born 31 May 1935.

#B7-4-2-11-2 Bettie Jean Honaker born 23 June 1938.

#B7-4-3 Marion Honaker born 9 May 1871 and married 7 Aug. 1890 to Jane Cales. Marion died 1 Dec. 1900. Their children were:

#B7-4-3-1 Anna Honaker married Rosco O'Bryan. Their children were:

#B7-4-3-1-1 James Marion O'Bryan born 18 Oct. 1909 and he married 25 Dec. 1941 to Virgie Spinks.

#B7-4-3-1-2 Mabel O'Bryan born 10 Feb. 1913 and she married 6 Jan. 1930 to Clarence Grimmette.

#B7-4-3-1-3 Maud Arline O'Bryan born 4 Aug. 1921 and she married 24 Nov. 1934 to Clyde Burdette.

#B7-4-3-1-4 Dessie Mae O'Bryan born 4 Aug. 1921 and she married 14 March 1938 to Hobert Adkins. Their children were: Pauline Adkins born 29 June 1938, and Phyllis Jean Adkins born 26 July 1944.

#B7-4-3-1-5 Mildred O'Bryan born 24 Dec. 1923 and she married 12 Sept. 1941 and married Frank Martin. Their children were: Gloria Ann Martin born 28 Mar. 1942, Robert Martin born 25 Aug. 1944, and Larry Wayne Martin born 23 Feb. 1949.

#B7-4-3-1-6 Melvin Samuel O'Bryan born 26 Sept. 1926 and he married 4 Feb. 1952 to Betty Jo Taylor.

#B7-4-3-1-7 Marjorie O'Bryan born 29 Aug. 1930 and she married 4 Sept. 1947 to Lester Bowles. Their children were: Freda Bowles born 23 Feb. 1948, James Bowles born 19 Dec. 1949, and Edwin Bowles born 21 Nov. 1952.

#B7-4-3-1-8 Mary Jane O'Bryan born 14 July 1935.

Marion Honaker married 2nd. . Dick. Their children were:

#B7-4-3-2 Rosco Honaker married Bertha Lilly. Their children were: Judy Honaker who married George Cales and Frank Honaker who married Alice Nickle.

#B7-4-3-3 Earnest Honaker died 1 Feb. 1953. He married Leta Dillon.

#B7-4-3-1-2 Mabel O'Bryan, daughter of Rosco O'Bryan and Ann Honaker. She married Clarence Grimmette and their children were:

#B7-4-3-1-2-1 Geraldine Grimmette born 16 Dec. 1930

#B7-4-3-1-2-2 Clyde Grimmette born 13 Dec. 1933

#B7-4-3-1-2-3 Ina Bell Grimmette born 26 May 1936

#B7-4-3-1-3 Maud Arline O'Bryan born 10 May 1919, daughter of Rosco and Anna Honaker O'Bryan. Maul married Clyde Burdette on the 24 Nov. 1934. Their children were:

#B7-4-3-1-3-1 Ruth Burdette born 29 March 1935.

#B7-4-3-1-3-2 Frances Burdette born 28 June 1937.

#B7-4-3-1-3-3 Eloise Burdette born 5 Oct. 1939.

#B7-4-3-3 Earnest Honaker died 1 Feb. 1953 and married Leta Dillon. Their children were:

#B7-4-3-3-1 Jewel Honaker born 1 Oct. 1921, she married Norman Bennette. Their children were: Russell Bennette, born 11 July 1938, Patricia Bennette born 10 June 1940, Robert Bennette born 29 Nov. 1942, Deanna Bennette born 25 March 1944 and Linda Bennette born 22 July 1947.

#B7-4-3-3-2 Marie Honaker born 25 Sept. 1923, she married Frank Snuffer. Their children were: Shirley Snuffer, born 7 Oct. 1940, Barbara Snuffer born 21 Nov. 1942, Louise Snuffer born 29 August 1944, Frank Snuffer born 26 May 1948, and Norman Snuffer born 12 Sept. 1950.

#B7-4-3-3-3 Eugene Honaker born 6 Aug. 1928, he married Margaret Goins. They had one child Donna Lee Honaker born 21 May 1950.

The family of #B7-4-4 Charles Honaker and Dove Bryant

#B7-4-4 Charles W. Honaker born 24 Oct. 1874 to Andrew Honaker and Rebecca Graham. He died 9 Aug. 1942 at Alderson, W. Va. He married Dove Bryant about 1895. Their children were:

#B7-4-1 Bert Honaker born 23 Sept. 1896

#B7-4-2 Dicie L. Honaker born 23 Sept. 1898

#B7-4-3 Myrtle Honaker born 3 Sept. 1901

#B7-4-4 Pearlle A. Honaker born 22 May 1903

#B7-4-5 Walter Honaker born 3 March 1905, he married Inez Sheppard. Walter died 18 Sept. 1939.

#B7-4-6 George Honaker born 1 Sept. 1906

#B7-4-7 Nellie Honaker born 5 Oct. 1908 and Ray O. Honaker born 11 Feb. 1912.

The Family of #B7-7 Jehu Shannon Graham
son of Lanty Graham and Sabina Ellis

#B7-7 Jehu Shannon Graham born 20 May 1849 at Clayton, Monroe Co., Va. He married 12 January 1877 Frances Alderson born 25 July 1855 at Clayton, Monroe Co., Va. Jehu died 29 May 1939 and Frances died 26 Nov. 1929 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#B7-7-1 Minnie Alletta Graham born 22 Oct. 1877 and she married 4 Aug. 1899 to Floyd R. Wickline. Minnie died 16 Feb. 1961 at Oak Hill, W.Va., and buried at Highlawn Park.

#B7-7-2 Clark Lewis Graham born 9 June 1880 and he married 1st. Lizzie Harvey. Clark died 29 Oct. 1961 at Beckley, and buried at Oak Hill, W. Va.

#B7-7-3 Floyd E. Graham born 30 Sept. 1886 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. and married 8 June 1916 at Union, Monroe Co., W. Va. to Mollie Burdette. Floyd died 24 Jan. 1939 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va.

#B7-7-4 Bertha Graham born 23 Aug. 1889 at Clayton, Summers Co. W. Va. She married in Oct. 1912 to Nathan Smith. Bertha died 12 Jan. 1939 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va.

#B7-7-5 Homer Graham born 9 March 1890 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. He married 29 April 1914 to Ada Burdette. Homer died 26 December 1939 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va.

#B7-7-6 Hattie Graham born June 1892 at Clayton, Summers Co. She married in April 1915 to William Lowe. Hattie died 8 Nov. 1918 at Clayton, W. Va.

#B7-7-7 Elmer Cosby Graham born 8 July 1895 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. He married Lucinda Logan. He died at Clayton, W. Va.

#B7-7-1 Minnie Alletta Graham born 22 Oct. 1877, daughter of Jehu Shannon and Frances Alderson Graham, married Floyd R. Wickline. Their children were:

#B7-7-1-1 Cecil Leonard Wickline born 29 May 1900 and died 8 Oct. 1905 at Sanger, W. Va.

#B7-7-1-2 Infant born 1 Nov. 1901 and died 20 Nov. 1901 at Sanger, W. Va.

#B7-7-1-3 Lacy Arnette Wickline born 2 Oct. 1903 and married 29 Sept. 1927 to 1st. Maggie Blaker, married 2nd. Sue Vest on the 12 Feb. 1939.

#B7-7-1-4 Ida Gladys Wickline born 30 May 1905 married on the 18 Oct. 1944 to Floyd Shuck.

#B7-7-1-5 Forrest Nolen Wickline born 24 June 1907 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. He married 17 Nov. 1927 to Thelma Chine Mackey. Forrest died 11 Dec. 1967 at Oak Hill, W. Va.

#B7-7-1-6 Lola Marie Wickline born 19 July 1909 at Glen Ray, W. Va. She married 24 Dec. 1926 to Marion Mitchell.

#B7-7-1-7 Anita Orene Wickline born 21 Aug. 1912 at Griffiths Ck., Summers Co., W. Va. She married 13 Dec. 1928 at Hinton, W. Va. to Andrew Jackson Phillips. Anita died 22 June 1932 at Hilltop, W. Va.

#B7-7-1-8 Alletta Fern Wickline born 25 Oct. 1915 at Glen Ray, W. Va. She married 26 Oct. 1931 at Glen Ray, W. Va. to Paul Popik. Alletta died 22 June 1932.

#B7-7-3 Clark Lewis Graham born 9 June 1880, son of Jehu S. and Frances Alderson Graham. He married 1st. Lizzie Harvey, and 2nd. Katie Light, and 3rd. Gencie L. Paterno on 13 April 1928. Gencie was born 5 Oct. 1905 in Italy, she died 3 April 1947 at Scarbro, W. Va. and buried at Oak Hill, W. Va. Clark was a blacksmith, in well-drilling and a horse-trader.

The children of Clark and Gencie were:

#B7-7-3-1 Frances Louise Graham born 26 March 1929 at Gloucester, Ohio. She married 15 July 1949 at Oak Hill, W. Va. to Henry Lopinsky.

#B7-7-3-2 Clark Lewis Graham, Jr. born 5 April 1930 at Atlasburg, Pa. He married 9 April 1951 to Lorene Bennett. He lived in South Carolina.

#B7-7-3-3 Hattie Jeanette Graham born 28 Sept. 1938 at Ingram Branch, W. Va. She married Garland P. Carson.

#B7-7-3-1 Frances Louise Grham, married Henry Lopinsky on 15 July 1949 at Oak Hill, W. Va. She was a dealer at auctions and flea markets. He was a coal miner. Their children were:

#B7-7-3-1-1 Emma Lee Lopinsky born 16 Sept. 1950 at Scarbro, W. Va. and married Sept. 1977 to Douglas Gent.

#B7-7-3-1-2 Frances Jane Lopinsky born 21 Aug. 1951 at Oak Hill, W. Va. She married 1 July 1977 Richard Lee Pember-ton.

#B7-7-3-1-3 Paul Edward Lopinsky born 13 March 1956 at Oak Hill, W. Va. married 20 March 1976 to Kim Kelly.

#B7-7-3-1-4 Vicky Jo Lopinsky born 17 Dec. 1957 at Oak Hill, W. Va. She married Ray Fleming.

#B7-7-3-1-5 Michael Wayne Lopinsky born 27 Nov. 1958 at Oak Hill, W. Va. He married 26 Dec. 1981 to Jane Kees.

#AB7-7-3-1-6 Terry Andrew Lopinsky born 25 Aug. 1966 at Oak Hill, W. Va.

#B7-7-3-3 Hattie Jeanette Graham married Garland P. Carson born 25 August 1926 at Covington, Va. He works as a Game Manager in Virginia. Their children were:

#B7-7-3-3-1 Kathy Jo Carson born 25 Aug. 1960 at Oak Hill, W. Va. and she married Richard A. Wiseman.

#B7-7-3-3-2 Garland Preston Carson, Jr. born 8 July 1964 at Oak Hill, W. Va.

#B7-7-3-3-3 Russell Leroy Carson born 15 Aug. 1966.

#B7-7-3-3 Floyd E. Graham born 30 Sept. 1886 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. married 8 June 1916 to Mollie Burdette born 15 June 1891 at Union, W. Va. Floyd died 24 Jan. 1941 at Clayton, and Mollie died 12 Aug. 1978 at Narrows, Va. and buried at Fairview Cem. in Narrows, Va. Their children were:

#B7-7-3-3-1 Frances Graham born 16 April 1918 at Union, W. Va. She never married.

#B7-7-5 Homer Graham born 9 Mar. 1890 at Clayton, Summers Co., w. Va. married 29 April 1914 to Ada Burdette born 4 Jan. 1885 at Union, W. Va. Homer died 26 Dec. 1939 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. Ada died 4 Oct. 1968 at Ronceverte, W. Va. and buried at Clayton, W. Va. Their children were:

#B7-7-5-1 Bernice Lorraine Graham born 4 March 1915 at Beckley, W. Va. amd married 3 Dec. 1938 at Covington, Va. to Harry Hedrick.

#B7-7-5-2 Mildred Lea Graham born 2 Sept. 1916 at Clayton, W. Va. married Nov. 1942 to Alexander Clifford Nichols, Jr.. Their children were:

#B7-7-5-2-1 Helena Joy Nichols married Basil Capaldo.

#B7-7-4-2-2 James Darrell Nichols married Delores Thorpe.

#B7-7-4-2-3 Roger Lee Nichols.

#B7-7-4-2-4 Bonnye Gayle Nichols born 18 May 1940 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. She married Dewey Elwood Parker.

#B7-7-4-2-5 Rodney Lewis Nichols born 24 March 1943 and married Linda Joyce Ferguson.

The family of #B7-7-5-1 Bernice L. Graham and Harry Hedrick

#B7-7-5-1 Bernice Lorraine Graham, daughter of Homer and Ada Graham. She married at Covington, Va. on the 3 December 1938 to Harry Hedrick born 3 Dec. 1898 at Fort Springs, W. Va. He died 23 Jan. 1977 at Fairlea, W. Va. Their children were:

#B7-7-5-1-1 Dale Graham Hedrick born 5 Jan. 1940 at

Sinks Grove, W. Va., and he married 4 Oct. 1964 to Connie Kellerman. They had one child Ginger Mae Hedrick born 19 Nov. 1968.

#B7-7-5-1-2 Eunice Marie Hedrick born 29 Sept. 1941 at Sinks Grove, W. Va., and married 26 April 1961 to Thomas Aliff born 18 Jan. 1937. Their children were:

Sheri-Lynn Aliff born 25 Jan. 1962 at Bluefield, W. Va., Sara Yvonne Aliff born 17 Dec. 1965 in Maryland, Thomas Edwin Aliff born 28 March 1968 in Md., and Phillip Jared Aliff born 8 Jan. 1974 in Maryland.

#B7-7-5-1-3 Anna Louise Hedrick born 22 Dec. 1947 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. She married 16 Oct. 1970 to Charles M. Harrington born 12 June 1949. Their children were:

Clifford Dean Harrington born 17 June 1971 in Md., Kimberly Dale Harrington born 29 Aug. 1974 in Md., and Jennifer Dawn Harrington born 22 Sept. 1978 in Md.

#B7-7-5-1-4 Russell Arnold Hedrick born 19 Aug. 1954 to Ronceverte, W. Va. He married 19 March 1977 to Donna Caldwell. They had one child Julie Anne Hedrick born 5 March 1980 at Fairlea, W. Va.

The children of Harry B. Graham and Nola Bowden

#B7-7-5-3 Harry Burdette Graham born 26 Dec. 1918 at Union, W. Va. married 18 January 1941 at Green Sulphur Springs, W. Va. to Nola Bowden born 30 October 1919 at Wolf Creek, W. Va. They make their home in Winston Salem, N. C. Their children were:

#B7-7-5-3-1 David Perry Graham born 11 December 1941 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. He married 29 July 1961 to Carol Johnson born 25 June 1942. Two children: Robyn Gail Graham born 23 January 1968 in Cleveland, Ohio, and Allyson Dawn Graham born 15 June 1970 in Cleveland, Ohio.

#B7-7-5-3-2 Janice Mae Graham born 4 October 1943 at Sinks Grove, W. Va.

#B7-7-5-3-3 Maynard Harry Graham born 27 June 1945 at Ronceverte, W. Va. He married 5 August 1967 in Winston Salem, N. C. to Diana Clodfelter born 4 October 1945. Their children were: Matthew Maynard Graham born 1 Nov. 1970 in Winston Salem, N. C., Molly Eileen Graham born 15 December 1973 in Winston Salem, and Benjamin Brown Graham born 21 May 1977 in Winston Salem, N. C.

#B7-7-5-4 Lillian Louise Graham born 2 July 1921 at Alderson, W. Va. She married 21 June 1941 at Quinwood, W. Va. to Ralph Lemons born 7 January 1920 at Ft. Springs, W. Va. She married 2nd. William Earl Towe.

Lillian and Ralph Lemons had one child Fern Lemons born 30 November 1942 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. and married 12 August 1966 to Larry Cottrell.

Fern and Larry's children were: Deborah Lee Cottrell born 27 April 1967, Scott Dewayne Cottrell born 10 April 1969, Victoria Lynn Cottrell born 17 February 1971 and Christopher Sean Cottrell born 17 February 1971.

Lillian and William Towe had one child Burgin Earl Towe.

#B7-7-5-5 Vivian Lucille Graham born 4 August 1923 in Greenbrier Co. W. Va. She married Earn Dye on 3 April 1951 at Hampton, Va. Their children are:

#B7-7-5-5-1 Jerry Dye born 11 November 1952 in Hampton, Va. and married 11 January 1974 in Orlando, Fla. to Ann Martin born 4 October 1953 in Leesburg, Fla. They had two children Christopher Dye born 21 July 1976 and Heather Dye born 27 March 1978.

#B7-7-5-5-2 Jacqueline Dye born 5 November 1953 in Hampton, Va. and married 4 August 1972 to Jon Poivret Baggett. They had two children Jeannette Baggett born 9 August 1973 and John Baggett born 23 March 1982 in Winter Park, Fla.

The Family of Thomas Clay Graham
son of Lanty Graham and Sabina Ellis

#B7-9 Thomas Clay Graham born 11 August 1853 at Clayton, Summers Co., married 1871 to Melsena Bryan. Thomas died 2 February 1925 at Clayton, W. Va. and buried in Clayton Cemetery. Their children were:

#B7-9-1 Anna Laura Graham born 17 May 1872 in Clayton married 26 January 1891 to James H. Harris. She died 4 October 1943 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. (Refer to #A11-4, Section III, pg. 149)

#B7-9-2 Jennie Graham born 5 September 1877 at Clayton, married 1st. Hugh P. Miller. She died 12 January 1944 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va.

Thomas Clay married 2nd. Rosa Taylor born 2 January 1879. She died 11 January 1964. Their children were:

#B7-9-3 Golda Faye Graham born 5 June 1897. She died 1904.

#B7-9-4 Alva S. Graham born 18 August 1903 and married 4 July 1921 to Hobert Fink.

#B7-9-5 J. Orr Graham born 17 June 1906 and married 19 August 1927 to Carrie Honaker.

#B7-9-6 James Ewart Graham born 6 October 1907 and married January 1929 to Gertrude Carter.

#B7-9-7 Glen Clay Graham born 11 March 1911 and married April 1933 to Grace Wykle.

#B7-9-8 Pansy Graham born 3 December 1915 married 24 June 1933 to G. William "Billy" Perdue.

#B7-9-2 Jeannie Graham born 5 September 1877 at Clayton, daughter of Thomas Clay and Melsena Bryan Graham, married Hugh P. Miller. Their children were:

#B7-9-2-1 Corbett Miller born 1 September 1896 married July 1919 to Maud Dotson.

#B7-9-2-2 Lillie Miller born 10 July 1900 and married 1 October 1920 and married Theodore Smith.

#B7-9-2-3 Leonard Miller born 11 September 1901 married 3 July 1923 to Muriel Canterbury.

Jeannie Graham married 2nd. Vanis Morgan. Jeannie died 12 January 1944 and was buried at Clayton Cemetery. They had one child.

#B7-9-2-4 Orville Ross Morgan born 6 Aug. 1902 and married 5 July 1929 to Glenna Miller.

#B7-9-4 Alva S. Graham born 18 August 1903, daughter of Thomas Clay and Rosa Taylor Graham. Alva married Hobert Fink 4 July 1921. They had one daughter.

#B7-9-4-1 Wanda Mae Fink born 21 November 1923 and married in 1942 to J. C. Harvey. They had three children: Sandra Lyle Harvey, born 8 August 1943, Barbara Harvey born 6 November 1946 and Mary Katherine Harvey born 4 October 1950.

#B7-9-4-6 James Ewart Graham born 6 October 1907, son of Thomas Clay and Rosa Taylor Graham married January 1929 to Gertrude Carter. Their children were:

#B7-9-4-6-1 Ruth Mae Graham born 8 August 1930 and married in 1947 to Basel Fink.

#B7-9-4-6-2 James Edwin Graham born 6 August 1932 and married in 1951 to Nancy Cower.

#B7-9-4-6-3 Billie Ray Graham born 11 March 1935.

#B7-9-4-6-4 Charles Hobert Graham born 4 August 1940.

#B7-9-8 Pansy Graham born 3 Dec. 1915, daughter of Thomas Clay and Rosa Taylor Graham. She married 24 June 1933 to G. William "Billy" Perdue. They had one child.

#B7-9-8-1 Elizabeth Maxine Perdue born 25 March 1934.

#B7-9-2-2 Lillie Miller born 10 July 1900, daughter of Hugh P. and Jennie Graham Miller. She married 1 October 1920 to Theodore Smith. Their children were:

#B7-9-2-2-1 Virginia Smith born 1 November 1921. She married Francis Pollock.

#B7-9-2-2-2 Leonard Smith born 20 August 1927 and married 6 December 1952 to Ann Bradshaw. Their children were: Ronald Lewis Smith born 4 October 1953, and Robert Allen Smith born 22 February 1956.

#B7-9-2-2-3 Edsell Smith born 6 October 1930 and married 15 January 1953 to Imogene Blevins. Their children were: Larry Edsell Smith born 31 August 1954 and Michael James Smith born 30 December 1956.

#B7-9-2-2-4 Roy Smith died in infancy.

The Family of #B8 James A. Ellis
Son of James Ellis and Elizabeth Longenacre/Longnecker

#B8 James A. Ellis born 1817 in Greenbrier Co. and married 25 January 1847 in Monroe Co. to Mary "Polly" Carty born about 1820. They had two children.

#B8-1 Mary D. Ellis born 1849.

#B8-2 James W. Ellis born 1855.

James A. may have left Monroe and settled around Pipestem in Mercer County, W. Va.

The Family of #B9 Allen Ellis
Son of James Ellis and Elizabeth Longenacre/Longnecker

#B9 Allen Ellis born 1819 in Greenbrier County. He married 22 May 1844 in Monroe Co. to Elizabeth A. Scott born 1824 and died about 1900. Allen died 18 July 1876 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va. Allen appointed administrator of his father's estate in 1850. Allen inherited a portion of his father's estate on Second Creek.

At September Court 1848 of Greenbrier Co., Allen Ellis was appointed by the Commissioners' to view and report the findings of opening a road to intersect with the public road.

At Court held 25 January 1850, Greenbrier Co., Allen Ellis appointed to view the best and most convenient way to open a public road from William T. Mann's sawmill to John Aldersons on the Greenbrier River.

Greenbrier Court on Monday 22 April 1850. A deed from Lanty Graham and wife to Allen Ellis for one equal and undivided seventh part of a certain tract or parcel of land containing 184 acres.

Allen's first son Thomas Ellis hung himself from a rafter in his barn located on the mouth of Second Ck. It is said that Thomas was standing in a wagon that was hitched up to a team of horses. He whipped the horses into a gallop, whereby, the rope pulled him off the bed of the wagon. The barn was open on both ends so that it could be driven through. Thomas also requested that his body be buried in the Ellis Burial Ground. The barn is still standing in fairly good condition.

The children of Allen and Elizabeth were:

#B9-1 Thomas H. Ellis born 1846 in Greenbrier Co. Va. married 12 December 1865 to 1st. Barbara A. Coffman. He died 9 June 1892 by hanging himself in a barn on his farm located on the mouth of Second Creek in Greenbrier Co. on the Monroe Co. line.

Thomas married 2nd. Martha Susan Marshall on 30 May 1878 in Monroe Co. W. Va.

#B9-2 Virginia Susan Ellis born 1847 in Greenbrier Co. and died 1852 at Sinks Grove, Monroe Co. and was buried in the Scott Family Cemetery.

#B9-3 Martha Ann Ellis born 1851 in Greenbrier Co., Va. and married 24 September 1873 in Ronceverte, W. Va. to William Jackson "Jack" Lemons. Martha died 1937 and was buried in Imhof Cem., Congerville, Ill.

#B9-4 James Frank Ellis born 28 December 1855 in Greenbrier Co. and married 27 May 1885 in Monroe Co. to Cora Bare.

#B9-5 Floyd A. Ellis born 3 November 1858.

#B9-6 Polly Ellis born 5 February 1861.

#B9-7 Dora E. Ellis born 1862 in Greenbrier Co. married 18 June 1884 to George W. Wilson.

#B9-8 John Harvey Ellis born 9 July 1867 married Lillie P. McVey. He was a Doctor of Veterinarian Medicine.

#B9-1 Thomas H. Ellis, first son of Allen Ellis and Elizabeth Scott Ellis, married 1st. Barbara Coffman born 1845. Barbara died of typhoid fever in 1876. She was the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Coffman.

Their children were:

#B9-1-1 Male infant died at birth 23 July 1867.

#B9-1-2 Emmett Samuel Ellis born 19 May 1870 in Greenbrier Co. and married 17 September 1893 to Effie L. Taylor.

#B9-1-3 Sarah/Sadie E. Ellis born 27 May 1875 in Greenbrier Co. and married 1 October 1896 to Frank W. Bare.

Thomas married 2nd. Martha Susan Marshall born 1851 in Greenbrier Co. and died after 1900 in Greenbrier Co. W. Va. Their children were:

#B9-1-4 Laura B. Ellis born 31 July 1879 and died 7 September 1884 in Greenbrier Co. of Scarlet Fever.

#B9-1-5 Nina Dell Ellis born 3 January 1882 in Greenbrier Co.

#B9-1-6 Allen Burton Ellis born 15 July 1884 in Greenbrier Co. He moved to Carson Co., Texas

#B9-1-7 Maud Alma Ellis born 25 September 1887 in Greenbrier Co. She moved to Carson Co., Texas.

#B9-1-8 Terrence W. Ellis born 2 November 1890 in Greenbrier Co. He died before 1900 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va.

#B9-1-2 Emmett Samuel Ellis born 19 May 1870 in Greenbrier Co. and married 17 September 1893. He was the son of Thomas and Barbara Coffman Ellis. He married Effie L. Taylor in 1893. They had one child.

#B9-1-2-1 Mary G. Ellis born 27 December 1901.

#B9-3 Martha Ann Ellis born 1851 and died in 1937 in Congerville, Ill. She married 24 September 1873 to William Jackson "Jack" Lemons born 20 April 1841 in Ronceverte. He died 25 October 1910 in Sinks Grove and was buried in Mt. Pleasant Cemetery. Their children were:

#B9-3-1 Ira Cloves Lemons born 29 November 1875 in Sinks Grove, W. Va. married 20 December 1899 to Cora Lemons. She was born 20 December 1877 in Monroe Co. and died 13 November 1948 in Congerville, Ill. Ira died 9 January 1938 and buried in Congerville, Ill. Imhoff Cem.

#B9-3-2 John Bernard Lemons born 18 June 1880 in Fort Spring, W. Va. and married 18 September 1901 to Maude Myrtle Aldridge. John died 1935 in Congerville, Ill. Imhoff Cem.

#B9-3-1 Ira Cloves and Cora Lemons children were:

#B9-3-1-1 Ray Herman Lemons born 28 September 1900 in Congerville, Ill. and married 14 November 1931 to Anna C. Heren born 11 September 1907. Ray died 22 April 1970 in Danvers, Ill. in Park Lawn Cem.

#B9-3-1-2 Forrest William Lemons born 23 October 1901 in Minier, Ill. He married 13 June 1923 in Bloomington, Ill. to Rowena Robinson born 24 February 1899 in Goodfield, Ill. She died 15 November 1977 in Eureka, Ill. They raised two nephews: William Kuntz and Kenneth Coulter.

#B9-3-1-3 Ruth Lemons born 14 May 1905 and married 14 June 1926 to Roy Kuntz.

#B9-3-1-4 Fern Lemons born 4 May 1909.

#B9-3-1-1 Ray Herman and Anna C. Heren Lemons children were:

#B9-3-1-1-1 Ray Herman "Sonny" Lemons, Jr. born 11 September 1940 and married 29 February 1964 to Mary Kay Kelly born 3 September 1944. Their children were: Timothy Ray Lemons born 26 October 1965, and Kelly Ann Lemons born 25 August 1968.

#B9-3-1-1-2 Howard Timothy Lemons born 1942 married 22 June 1967 to Susan Lynn Wakeman. Their children were:

Laurel Ann Lemons born 25 August 1970, Michael Dale Lemons born 18 November 1974 and Darrin Ray Lemons born 18 November 1974.

#B9-3-1-1-3 Laurel Cora "Lollie" Lemons born 24 February 1950 and married 28 August 1971.

#B9-3-1-3 Ruth Lemons born 14 May 1905 married Roy Kuntz born 23 April 1900 and married 14 June 1926. He died 18 April 1964 in Eureka, Ill. Their children:

#B9-3-1-3-1 Dick Kuntz born 29 March 1927 and married 24 April 1955 to Dorothy Williams born 11 June 1935.

#B9-3-1-3-2 William Kuntz born 20 June 1928 married 20 June 1950 to Maureen Bradle.

#B9-3-1-3-3 Joanne Kuntz born 25 July 1929 and married 20 February 1949 to Norman Hermann. Their children were: Phyllis Hermann born 1 July 1950, Douglas Hermann born 31 October 1953 and Pamela Hermann born 25 January 1960.

#B9-3-1-3-4 Phyllis Kuntz born 1935, married Nicola Krest. They had one child Nicola Krest, Jr.

#B9-3-1-3-5 Larry J. Kuntz born 26 July 1941, married 2 July 1967 to Sharon Glasgow born 19 June 1943. They had two children:

Matthew Roy Kuntz born 24 March 1972 and Carrie Rachel Kuntz born 25 March 1973.

#B9-3-1-3-1 Dick Kuntz and Dorothy Williams children were:

#B9-3-1-3-1-1 Richard Kuntz, Jr. born 22 October 1955, married 4 September 1976 to Anita Moffett.

#B9-3-1-3-1-2 Kathleen Kuntz born 17 November 1956 and married 22 July 1977 to Wiley Weimorts.

#B9-3-1-3-1-3 Karen Kuntz born 22 February 1958 and married 10 September 1977 to David Bennett.

#B9-3-1-3-1-4 Rebecca Kuntz born 13 June 1960.

#B9-3-1-3-1-5 Ronald Kuntz born 5 November 1963.

#B9-3-1-3-1-6 Robert Kuntz born 16 May 1969.

#B9-3-1-3-2 William Kuntz born 20 June 1928 and married 20 June 1950 to Maureen Bradle born 7 February 1928. Their children were:

#B9-3-1-3-2-1 Donald Kuntz born 21 June 1952 and married 31 December 1976 to Kitty Bjes.

#B9-3-1-3-2-2 Diane Kuntz born 28 June 1954 and married 4 December 1976 to Kenneth Selvey.

#B9-3-1-3-2-3 David Kuntz born 10 July 1959.

#B9-3-1-3-2-4 Danny Kuntz born 3 April 1963.

#B9-3-1-3-2-5 Denny Kuntz born 3 April 1963.

#B9-3-2 John Bernard Lemons born 18 June 1880, son of William Jackson Lemons and Martha Ann Ellis, in Fort Springs, W. Va. He married 18 September 1901 to Maude Myrtle Auldridge born 24 July 1881. John died 1935 in Congerville, Ill. and Maude died 30 August 1977. Their children were:

#B9-3-2-1 Anna Lucille Lemons born 26 May 1904 in Lilly, Ill. and married in Bloomington, Ill. to Frank Foster. Anna died 1939.

#B9-3-2-2 Jackson Burchell "Jack" Lemons born 9 June 1910 and married 2nd. Louise Sullivan.

#B9-3-2-3 Bernice Christine Lemons born 19 June 1914 married Jack Webster. They had no children.

#B9-3-2-1 Anna Lucille Lemons married Frank Foster. Their children were:

#B9-3-2-1-1 Betty Jean Foster born 16 March 1926 in Miami, Fla. She married 14 August 1948 to John D. Puscas born 14 August 1948. They had one child Joy Christine Puscas born 24 April 1952 and married 17 May 1975 to David Silva.

#B9-3-2-1-2 Loren Richard Foster born 3 October 1927 and married 18 September 1949 to Phyllis Brut. Their children were:

#B9-3-2-1-2-1 Susan Foster born 25 October 1953 and married July 1975 to Joseph Frebiec.

#B9-3-2-1-2-2 Janice Foster born 21 April 1958 and Gail Foster born 27 May 1961.

#B9-3-2-2 Jackson Burchell "Jack" Lemons born 9 June 1910, married 1934 to 1st. Virginia Londeree. Their children were:

#B9-3-2-2-1 Jackson Burchell Lemons, Jr. born 5 October 1937 to Joan Bell. They had two children: Renee Beth Lemons born 25 September 1961, and David Jackson Lemons born 28 February 1964.

#B9-3-2-2-2 Wayne Londeree Lemons born 23 June 1939 married 1972 to Christine Wilson born 18 March 1948. They had two children: Chad Lemons born 18 March 1974, and Cameron Lemons born 22 May 1977.

The Family of #B9-4 James Frank Ellis and Cora Bare
son of Allen Ellis and Elizabeth A. Scott

#B9-4 James Frank Ellis born 28 December 1855 in Greenbrier Co. and married 27 May 1885 in Monroe Co., W.Va. to Cora Bare born 1867 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#B9-4-1 Alma E. Ellis born 19 September 1886 in Greenbrier Co. and married 12 February 1910 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Elmer B. Porterfield.

#B9-4-2 Mable Elizabeth Ellis born 3 July 1889 in Greenbrier Co. and married 22 October 1907 in Monroe Co., W.

Va. to Charles Robert Lemons. Mable died 26 May 1977.

#B9-4-3 Ralph R. Ellis born 28 November 1893.

The children of Mable Elizabeth Ellis & Charles R. Lemons

#B9-4-2 Mable Eliz. Ellis born 3 July 1889 to James Frank Ellis and Cora Bare. She married 22 October 1907 to and Charles Robert Lemons had one child.

#B9-4-2-2 Helen Margaret Lemons born 26 March 1912 in Panhandle, Tx. and married on 19 November 1938 to Winfred Wilson Wells born 16 February 1914 in Mexia, Texas. Their children were:

#B9-4-2-2-1 Judy Elizabeth Wells born 25 May 1941 in Amarillo, Texas and married 8 June 1963 to Thomas Kenneth Abraham born 19 February 1941 in Canadian, Texas. They had two children:

Thomas Kyle Abraham and Ashley Elizabeth Abraham born 19 February 1969.

#B9-4-2-2-2 Jane Carol Wells born 19 December 1946 in Amarillo, Texas and married 5 May 1969 to David Alan McDaniel born 7 January 1947 in Pampa, Texas. Their children were: David Curtis McDaniel born 5 February 1972 in Pampa, Texas and Gregory Brent McDaniel born 17 May 1976.

#B9-4-2-3 Walter Ellis Lemons born 2 March 1914, son of Charles Robert and Mable Elizabeth Ellis Lemons, in Panhandle, Texas and married 9 April 1938 to Anna Sue Cox born 13 September 1918. Their children were:

#B9-4-2-3-1 Suzanne Lemons born 1 October 1940 in Amarillo, Texas and married 29 August 1959 in Canyon, Texas to William Gene Rogers. They had three children:

Tracey Elizabeth Rogers born 28 August 1960, Gena Leigh Rogers born 21 March 1962, and Shelley Suzanne Rogers born 10 July 1969.

#B9-4-2-3-2 Ellis Neal Lemons born 24 May 1942 in Borger, Texas and married 12 January 1968 in Arlington, Texas to Sonja Jean Heisy 16 March 1944 in Walterboro, S. C. Their children were: Shannon Sue Lemons born 28 December 1969 in Hurst, Texas and Michael Neal Lemons born 19 July 1971 in Hurst, Texas.

#B9-4-2-4 Robert Wayne Lemons born 26 April 1916, son of Charles Robert and Mable Elizabeth Ellis Lemons, and married 13 February 1941 to Mary Frances Best. Their children were:

#B9-4-2-4-1 Mary Beth Lemons born 3 May 1942 and married 1 June 1961 to Jack Miller. They had two children:

Julie Margaret Miller born 11 January 1970, and Samuel Madison Miller born 7 April 1972.

#B9-4-2-4-2 Roberta Kathleen "Kay" Lemons born 6 January 1944 and married 15 August 1964 to Jay W. Boynton . Their children were:

Stephanie Kathleen Boynton born 4 July 1965 and Jay Tobey Boynton born 18 March 1967.

#B9-4-2-4-3 Charles Robert Lemons, II born 26 January 1948, and married 14 July 1970 to Mary Ellen Meyers. Their children were:

Charles Robert Lemons, III born 20 March 1971, Lori Robyn Lemons born 15 March 1974, and Brad Murray Lemons born 9 February 1975.

The Family of #B9-8 Dr. John Harvey Ellis
Son of Allen Ellis and Elizabeth A. Scott

#B9-8 Dr. John Harvey Ellis born 9 July 1867 in Greenbrier Co., youngest son of Allen and Elizabeth Ellis. He married 25 Nov. 1892 to Lillie Paxton McVey born 29 Sept. 1867, daughter of Samuel McVey. Dr. Ellis died 23 December 1917 at Fort Springs, W. Va. where he lived. Lillie died 15 January 1947. He was a Veterinarian Surgeon. Their children were:

#B9-8-1 Dennis Ellis born 11 December 1892.

#B9-8-2 Emmett M. Ellis born 1894.

#B9-8-3 Clyde Cecil Ellis born 3 November 1896 and died 3 March 1899 in Greenbrier Co. of diptheria.

#B9-8-4 Elizabeth W. Ellis born 1901 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va. and married 21 November 1929 to Russell K. Burdette.

The Family of #B10 Mary Ellis and James T. Hill
She is the daughter of James and Elizabeth Ellis

#B10 Mary Ellis married James T. Hill. No birth or death or marriage records found. She owned a tract of land joining Jesse Beard, Madison Haynes, John Ayers and others on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. Va. Their children were:

#B10-1 Martha Ann Hill

#B10-2 John James Hill

#B10-3 George Washington Hill

#B10-4 Newton A. Hill

Bibliography

"The Lemon Tree" The Lemons Family In America
by Lawrence A. Lemons, 1978

The Graham Family History

Greenbrier County Death, Marriage, Birth and Deed
records.

Monroe County Death, Marriage, Birth and Deed records.

1800 Census of Monroe County, Virginia

1810 Census of Monroe County, Virginia

1820 Census of Monroe County, Virginia

1840 Census of Monroe County, Virginia

1850 Census of Monroe County, Virginia

1860 Census of Monroe County, Virginia

1870 Census of Monroe County, W. Virginia

1850 Census of Greenbrier County, Virginia

1860 Census of Greenbrier County, Virginia

1880 Census of Greenbrier County, W. Virginia

**Ellis Index
Section II**

Ellis Index
Section II

A

Abraham

Ashley Elizabeth 66
Thomas Kenneth 66
Thomas Kyle 66

Adams

Lillian Jane 35

Adkins

Hobert 50
Pauline 50
Phyllis Jean 50

Albert

Alice Frances 17
Carrie Etta 17
Charles Allen 17
Charles Clifford 17
Etta Eugene 17
James Edgar 17
Martha Eliz. 17
Robert Jay 17
Sylvester 17

Alderson

Frances 52
John 20
Margarite 46
Mary "Polly" 13, 26

Aliff

Phillip Jared 56
Romeo 37
Sara Yvonne 56
Allen 56
Carl Spangler 38
Elizabeth 30
Rodney 42
Thomas 56
Thomas Edwin 56
Sheri-Lynn 56

Arbaugh

Sarah "Sallie" 19, 21

Arbuckle

William 13

Arthur

Ninevah Jane 20

Auldridge

Maude Myrtle 62,
64

Aulsup

Thelma 21

Ayers

John 68

B

Baggett

Jeannette 57
John 57
Jon Poivret 57

Bailey

Margaret 13, 18,
19

Bails

James W. 20

Ball

Rosa 37
Virginia 48, 49

Barbee

Winifred 17

Bare

Cora 61, 65
Frank W. 61

Beadnell

Joseph 41

Beard

Jesse 68

Bell

Charline 25
Edward Lee 26
George 25
George, Jr. 25, 26
Joan 65
Murlin Robert 26
Lisa Kay 26
Pamela 26
Patricia Ann 26
Pauline 25

Bennett		Bowden	
David	64	Nola	56
Lorene	54	Mollie Edna	37, 38
Simpson	20		
Bennette		Bowles	
Deanna	51	Edwin	50
Linda	51	Freda	50
Norman	51	James	50
Patricia	51	Lester	50
Robert	51	Bowyer,	
Russell	51	Lottie Jane	18
Benson		Boyd	
James	9	Charles	49
Berrentsen		Boynton	
Nina	40	Jay Tobey	67
Berryman		Jay W.	67
Elizabeth	7	Stephanie Kathleen	67
James R.	7	Bradle	
Jane	7	Maureen	63, 64
Juliet	7	Bradshaw	
Best		Ann	59
Mary Frances	67	Bragg	
Bjes		Mattie	38, 42
Kitty	64	Brazelle	
Blaker		Lucille	35
Maggie	53	Brewster	
Blengier		Helen	35
Charlotte	40	Brock	
Blevins		Col. Joseph	9
Imogene	59	John	9
Borland II		Brookover	
Donald James	42	Mildred	36
Donald J.	41	Brooks	
Bourgeois		Elmer Lee	21
Howard	25	Juanita Vernon	21
Kenneth James	26	Broomfield	
Michael Glen	26	Alice	20
Pamela Charline	26	Broyles	
Robin Jane	26	Dink	25
Tony	26		

Brown		Carson continued	
Billie	49	Garland P., Jr.	54
Gayle Frances	44	Kathy Jo	54
Titus C.	20	Russell Leroy	54
Bruce		Carte	
Margaret	34, 35	Fay	18
		Frank	18
Brut		James Hunter	18
Phyllis	65	Marke	18
		Ray	18
Bryan		Richard	18
Melsena	57		
		Carter	
Bryant		Charles	9
Dove	46, 51	Gertrude	58, 59
Burbridge		Carty	
Mildred	5, 8	Mary "Polly"	14, 59
Burdette		Cavender	
Ada	52, 55	Reva	37
Anna Elizabeth	23		
Clyde	50, 51	Chamberlain	
Elizabeth	24	Mary	8
Eloise	51		
Frances	51	Chapman	
Mollie	52, 55	Elizabeth	6
Ruth	51		
Russell K.	67	Chew	
		John, Jr.	5
C			
Caldwell		Clark	
Donna	56	Edmond	6
		James	5
Cales			
George	50	Clarkson	
Jane	46, 50	Nancy H.	7
		William	7
Campbell		Molly Smith	7
Barbara J.	44		
John	6	Clayton	
		James	6
Canterbury			
Muriel	58	Clodfelter	
		Diana	56
Capaldo			
Basil	55	Clow	
		Leslie Lemuel	39
Carr			
Agnes Brooks	4, 5	Coffman	
		Barbara A.	60
Carson		Joseph	61
Garland P.	54	Sarah	61

Coleman		D	
Horace	8	Davidson	
		Alexander	3
Conner		Davis	
Perry	23	Clara	48
		James Lee	48
Coons		Riley	47, 48
John	6		
Cooper		Deal	
Marvin	17	Virginia	23, 24
Copeland		Dillon	
Emma. C.	23	Leta	50, 51
Cottrell		Dotson	
Christopher S.	57	Maud	58
Deborah Lee	57		
Larry	57	Duck	
Scott Dewayne	57	Diane	26
Victoria Lynn	57		
		Dudley	
Cower		James	9
Nancy	59		
		Dubois	
Coulter		Susan	34, 36
Kenneth	62		
Robert	13	Dunn	
		Alonza, Jr.	43
Cox		Marjorie	43
Anna Sue	66		
John	19	Duvall	
Matilda	19	Lucy	5
Sarah	19	Nancy	5
Crawford		Dye	
Marilyn	29	Christopher	57
		Earn	57
Crocker		Heather	57
Linda	31	Jacqueline	57
		Jerry	57
Crockett		E	
John	26, 27	Eick	
Joseph	27	Beverly	41
Robert C.	27		
Willie	27		
		Eckle	
Crump		Howard Jennings	38
Ellen "Ella" M.	27		
		Ellis	
Cusenberry		Agnes	4
Obedience	8	Allen	14, 65, 67
		Allen Burton	62

Ellis continued

Alma E. 65
 Andrew J. 13, 23, 26
 Ann 4, 10
 Anne 2
 Arabella 28
 Arzula 24
 Charles 6
 Clyde Cecil 67
 Cornelia Eliza 27, 28
 David 7, 8
 Dennis 67
 Dora E. 61
 Eacy. 10
 Edward 2
 Elizabeth 2, 4, 5, 6, 7, 12
 Elizabeth Parish 8
 Elizabeth W. 67
 Eliz. Longenacre 34
 Ellis 2
 Emmett M. 67
 Emmett Samuel 61, 62
 Enos 34
 Flora 19
 Floyd A. 61
 George W. 27
 Henry 7
 Hezekiah 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 9
 Ignatious 13, 18, 19
 Isabell 10
 James 6, 10, 12, 13, 16, 24, 26, 34, 59
 James, Jr. 13, 14, 16, 18, 23
 James A. 14, 59
 James Benson 9
 James Frank 61
 James H. 27
 James I 23, 24
 James Parrish 7
 James W. 60
 Joel 7
 John 2, 3, 4, 6, 9, 10, 18, 19, 27, 28
 John II 18
 Ruth 16
 Sarah 7
 John H. 7
 John Harvey 61
 John Harvey, Dr. 67
 Johnson 8
 Joseph 23

Ellis continued

Joshua 12, 13, 23
 Joshua Lewis 23
 Laura B. 61
 Leah 16, 18
 Lee A. 24
 Lewis Craig 8
 Lloyd H. 24
 Louisa J. 23
 Mable Elizabeth 65, 66
 Malinda J. 26, 27
 Margaret Susan 27
 Margaret "Peggy" 13
 Martha Ann 61, 62
 Mary D. 59
 Mary 2, 4, 14, 68
 Mary G. 62
 Mary "Polly" 6, 13, 24
 Matilda 16, 17
 Mattie 27
 Maud Alma 62
 Mildred 5, 8, 9
 Molly Ann 7
 Nancy 6, 8, 19, 26
 Nannie S. 23
 Neuman H. 23
 Nina Dell 61
 Otie L. 24
 Owen 1, 3, 10, 16, 23
 Parrish 7
 Paschal H. 24
 Patsy Jones 8
 Peter 8
 Phoebe 6
 Polly 8, 61
 Ralph R. 66
 Robert 3, 7, 8
 Robert N. 23
 Rufus H. 23, 24
 Ruth 12, 13
 Sabina 13, 34, 36, 57
 Sally 8
 Sarah 3, 5
 Sarah/Sadie E. 61
 Thomas 4, 5, 6
 Thomas H. 60
 Timothy 7
 Susannah "Sukey" 5
 Terrence W. 62
 Virginia Susan 61
 Walter 6
 William 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 8, 9, 16
 William, Capt. 5, 8
 William Clarkson 7

Evans		Frye	
Ernie	35	Christina	32
Frank	35	David Edward	32
Lucille	35	Ralph	32
Robert	35	Wesley	46
		G	
F		Gaddis	
Fantantrano		Doris	31
Joan Mary	45		
		Gardner	
Farris		John D.	45
Laura	44, 45		
		Garmany	
Faulkner		Ben	25
Donald	32		
Thomas	2	Garten	
		Emmett	48
Ferguson			
Dora Mae	31	Gent	
Edna Louise	44	Douglas	54
Linda Joyce	55		
		Glasgow	
Fink		Sharon	63
Basel	59		
Hobert	58		
Wanda Mae	58	Goins	
		Margaret	51
Fischer			
Betty Jo	43	Gordon	
		John, Sr.	2
Fitzhugh		John	9
William	9		
		Graham	
Fleming		Ada	55
Ray	54	Allen Berman C.	37, 38
		Allen B.	39, 42
Foster		Mollie Edna	39, 42
Betty Jean	65	Allyson Dawn	56
Frank	64, 65	Alva S.	58
Gail	65	Anna Laura	57
Janice	65	Augustus Gwinn	43
John	45	Barbara Edith	40
Loren Richard	65	Beatrice	36
Susan	65	Benjamin Brown	56
		Bernice Lorraine	55
Fox		Bertha	52
Harry	48	Beverly	40
		Billie Ray	59
Frebiec		Billy Joe	44, 45
Joseph	65	Calvin	40
		Cecil Harold	43
Frost		Charles Edward	40
Robert	32	Charles Hobert	59

Graham continued

Clark Lewis	52, 53
Clark Lewis, Jr.	54
Cleo Ellis	43
Clyde Annabell	38, 39
Conrad Alan	42
David Perry	56
David U.	36, 38
Donald	40
Dorothea Anne	44
Edith Thelma	38
Eliza	34
Elizabeth Lynn	45
Ellen Marie	43
Ellsworth R.	38
Elmer Cosby	53
Fairris Ornega	39
Floyd E.	52, 55
Frances	55
Frances	55
Frances Louise	54
Frances Lucille	43
George	42
George W.	37, 43
Gerald Elliott	35
Gladys Grace	43
Glen Clay	58
Glenn Godfery	44, 45
Golda Faye	58
Harry Burdette	56
Hattie	52
Hattie Jeanette	54
Homer	52, 55
Irma Leona	43, 44
Jack Hampton	36
James	35
James Edwin	59
James Ewart	58, 59
James Hilton	35
James Newman	34, 35
James Russell	40, 42
Jane Louise	43
Janice Mae	56
Jean Elizabeth	40
Jeannie	58
Jeffrey	40
Jehu Shannon	34, 52
Jennie	57
John Sanuel	35
Jon David	41
Joseph Allen	34, 36, 37, 43
Joseph	34
Judy	42
Julia Ann	43

Graham continued

Justin	40
J. Orr	58
Karen	42
Kenneth Glen, Jr.	45
Kevin T.	42
Lanty	13, 34, 36, 57, 60
Lanty Jackson	34
Larry David	40
Laura	35
Margaret Bruce	35
Michael Rodney	40
Neal Edward	40
Rebecca	34
Susan Dubois	37, 43
Steven Kenneth	40
Lawrence Elmer	43
Lawrence Thompson	43
Lewis	35
Lillian Louise	57
Linda Sue	45
Lindy Marie	42
Lorraine Anne	45
Lottie	38, 39
Louisa	34
Louise	41
Lulu Belle	41
Lyle	38
Macie	40, 41
Macie Rome	38
Mae	35, 36
Margaret	36
Marguerite E.	40
Martha Jossie	36, 37
Mary A.	41
Mary E.	34
Mary Frances	36
Mary Lucille	43
Matthew Maynard	56
Maynard Harry	56
Michael Lane	45
Mildred Lea	55
Minnie Alletta	52, 53
Molly Eileen	56
Nancy Lee	45
Nancy Leigh	42
Oltie	38
Oswald Adair	40
Ovid Lee	38, 42
Ovid Leon	42
Pansy	58, 59
Raymond Glen	38, 39
Rebecca	51

Graham continued

Rebecca J.	34, 45
Richard J.	40
Richard K.	42
Robert F.	41
Robyn Gail	56
Roger J.	40
Roscoe	35, 36
Rosetta	34
Roy	40
Russell Joseph	38, 40, 41
Ruth Mae	59
Sabina Ellis	13, 34, 36,
Sarah Elizabeth	43
Scott E.	41
Theda Brent	39
Thomas Clay	34
Tonya	40
Susan	36, 37
Vada Ann	43, 44
Vivian Lucille	57
William	38
William Harold	36
William M.	16
William W.	45

Gray

Nellie Eugene	17
---------------	----

Grimmette

Clarence	50
Clyde	51
Geraldine	51
Ina Bell	51

Gwinn

Ben.	9
Leona	38, 40

H**Haines/Haynes/Hines**

James	10
-------	----

Hall

Dana Sue	41
Cindy Lou	41
Gary Lee	41
Gary Lee, Jr.	41
Jennifer	41
Stanton, Jr.	40, 41

Harrington

Charles M.	56
------------	----

Harrington continued

Clifford Dean	56
Jennifer Dawn	56
Kimberly Dale	56

Harris

Alonzo	20
Andrew Creigh	19, 21
Beulah Alice	21
Claudie	19
Freddie	20
Granville Ewell	21
James C.	20
James H.	57
John E.	19
John W.	19
Margaret Ann	19
Mollie G.	20
Norma Helen	21
Oscar Price	21
Oscie Newton	21
Patricia Dianne	44
Rebecca F.	19
Reuben	19
Robert Alexander	19
Robert Leslie	21
Sallie	20
Willie A.	20

Harvey

Barbara	58
J. C.	58
Lizzie	52, 53
Mary Katherine	58
Sandra Lyle	58
Wanda	48

Haupt

Denise	41
Forret	41
Barbara	41
Gerald	41
James	41
John	41
Krista	41

Hawkins

Elizabeth	9
Hawkins	
John	4

Hawver

Frances	48
---------	----

Haynes		Hollinger	
Madison	68	Ruth Lillian	29
		William	29
Hedrick		Honaker	
Dale Graham	55	Andrew	34, 45, 51
Eunice Marie	56	Anna	50
Ginger Mae	56	Beana Fay	47, 49
Harry	55	Bert	51
Julie Anne	56	Bettie Jean	49
Russell Arnold	56	Calvin Lewis	47
		Calvin Lewis, Jr.	46
Heidy		Carrie	58
Donna	41	Charles W.	46, 51
		Clara	47, 48
Heisy		Clyde Conrad	47
Sonja Jean	66	Dicie L.	52
		Donald W.	48
Henabree		Donna Lee	51
Hattie Louvenia	25, 26	Earnest	50, 51
		Effie	46
Hepner		Ella Florence	46
Carl E.	41	Elmer Franklin	46
Mark	41	Elsie Creigh	21
Wendy	41	Emma Susan	46
		Ernest	20
Heren		Estell Withrow	49
Anna C.	62	Eugene	51
		Frank	50
Hermann		George	52
Douglas	63	Gertrude	46
Norman	63	Harry Truman	47
Pamela	63	Howard Wran	47, 48
Phyllis	63	Ina	47, 49
		Janis	49
Hertzka		Jessie Casy	47, 49
Felix	36	Jewel	51
		Joe	43
Heter		Judy	50
Carlene	40	Kyle W.	47
		Lelia	46
Hill		Leona Mae	46
George Washington	68	Leroy	47
James T.	14, 68	Margaret Ann	47
John James	68	Margarite	46
Martha Ann	68	Marie	51
Newton A.	68	Marion	46, 50
Susan	2	Myrtle	52
		Nellie	52
Hinegardner		Oscar Truman	46, 47, 48, 49
Debbie	31		
		Oscar T. Jr.	48
Hobbs		Patricia Ann	49
Dorothy	30	Pearlie A.	52

Honaker continued

Ray O.	52
Rebecca	46
Robert Reed	47
Rosco	50
Russell McNeer	48, 49
Virginia Ellen	47
Virginia	48
Walter	52
William Earl	47
William Franklin	48

Huffman

Ambrose H.	28
Andrew	28
Calah "Callie"	28
Cary	28
Cornelia B.	28
Enos Edgar	27
Mark S.	28
Robinson	28

Hudson

Reuben	5
--------	---

Hunsaker

George B.	10
-----------	----

J**Jacobs**

Bonnie Sue	44
------------	----

Johnson

Carol	56
-------	----

Jolley/Jolye

Henry	2
-------	---

Jones

Cheryl Ashley	44
Edwin Guy, III	44
Edwin G., Jr.	44

K**Kanakanui**

David Graham	43
Julia Lane	43
Karen Ann	43
Richard D.	43
Sanuel Stevens	43

Keaton

Charles Lewis	49
Daniel T.	49

Keaton continued

Dewey	47, 49
Doris Fay	49
Ellen Joyce	49
Emily Dale	49
Ike	47, 49
Ronald L.	49

Kees

Jane	54
------	----

Kellerman

Connie	56
--------	----

Kelly

Kim	54
Mary Kay	63

Kershner

William	46
---------	----

Killins

Charles Dr.	29
-------------	----

Kincaid

Ray H.	46
--------	----

King

Mildred	40
---------	----

Klein

Fred	30
Jonathan	30
Lisa	30

Knipe

Nancy	30
-------	----

Krest

Nicola	63
--------	----

Kuntz

Carrie Rachel	63
Danny	64
David	64
Denny	64
Diane	64
Dick	63
Donald	64
Joanne	63
Karen	64
Kathleen	64
Larry J.	63
Matthew Roy	63

Kuntz continued

Phyllis 63
 Rebecca 64
 Richard, Jr. 64
 Robert 64
 Ronald 64
 Roy 62, 63
 William 62, 63, 64

Kuppersmith

Fred 29, 31
 Fred Newton 31
 Frederick Harlan 32
 Karen Louise 32
 Kristine Lois 32
 Marilyn Martha 31, 32
 Muriel Kathleen 21

L

Lamica
 Philip Warren 38

Langley

Katheryn Eliz. 31

Lawrence

Mary Louise 43

Leigh

Aime 44

Leuthoid

Betty 29

Lemons

Abraham Newton 27, 28,
 29, 30, 31

Anna Lucille 64

Becky Jane 29

Bernice Christine 64

Betty Lou 31

Bonnie Jeanne 29

Brad Murray 67

Bruce David 30

Cameron 65

Carroll Thomas 30

Cecil Crockett 29

Chad 65

Charles Miller 30

Charles Robert, II 67

Charles Robert, III 67

Cora 62

Cornelia E. Ellis 29, 30, 31

Darrin Ray 63

Lemons continued

David Forrest 30

David Jackson 65

Edith H. 28

Elaine Marie 30

Ellis Neal 66

Ernest Keith 29

Ernest Newton 29

Fern 57, 63

Floyd Dennis, Jr. 31

Floyd Newton 31

Forrest Harrison 28, 30

Forrest William 62

Gary Lee 31

Gregory Keith 29

Harlan Eugene 31

Hazel Dell 29, 31

Helen Margaret 66

Henrietta Frances 17

Howard Timothy 63

Ira Cloves 62

Jackson B. "Jack" 64

James Eugene 31

James H. 30

Joanne 31

John, Jr. 16, 17

John Anderson 17

John Bernard 62, 64

Karen Marie 31

Kelly Ann 63

Laura Etta 24, 25

Laurel Ann 63

Laurel Cora 63

Lewis Henderson 16

Lewis H. 17

Lori Robyn 67

Mark Andrew 30

Mary Beth 67

Mary Elizabeth 17, 18

Mary E. Amelia 28, 29

Mary Lura 30

Matilda Catharine 17

Michael Bruce 29

Michael Dale 63

Michael Neal 66

Paula J. 30

Polina Agnes 17

Ralph 57

Ray Herman 62

Ray H. "Sonny", Jr. 63

Renee Beth 65

Robert Dennis 28, 30

Robert Lee 31

Robert 16

Lemons continued

Robert Wayne	67
Roberta Kathleen	67
Ruth	62, 63
Sarah Jane	17
Scott Howard	30
Shannon Sue	66
Timothy Ray	63
Steven Allen	30
Suzanne	66
Walter Ellis	66
Wayne Londeree	65
William F.	16
Wm. Jackson	61, 62

Lewis

Col. Andrew	3, 10
George	5
James	9

Light

Katie	53
-------	----

Lilly

Bertha	50
Margaret	49

Lindquist

Thomas	26
--------	----

Londeree

Virginia	65
----------	----

Logan

Lucinda	53
---------	----

Longenacre/Longnecker

Elizabeth	12, 13, 26, 59
-----------	----------------

Lopinsky

Frances Jane	54
Henry	54
Michael Wayne	54
Paul Edward	54
Terry Andrew	54
Vicky Jo	54
Lowe, William	52

M**Mackey**

Thelma Chine	53
--------------	----

Maddox

Andrew	40
--------	----

Maddy

Irwin	48
-------	----

Maderas/Maderius

Charles	2
---------	---

Mann

Edward Kenneth, Dr.	43
William T.	60

March

Grace Louise	31
--------------	----

Marchbanks

Berten Willie	21
Linda Gale	21

Marshall

Martha Susan	61
--------------	----

Martin

Ann	57
Frank	50
Gloria Ann	50
Larry Wayne	50
Robert	50
Virgie Graham	38, 39

Materna

Anna	39
------	----

Mathers

Mary Lou	41
----------	----

Mathis

Lola A.	21
---------	----

Meadows

J. L.	36, 37
-------	--------

Meyers

Mary Ellen	67
------------	----

McCann

Joseph	5
O'Neal	5

McCormick

Louise	47
--------	----

McCort

Frances Ann	40, 42
-------------	--------

McDaniel		Meadows	
David Alan	66	Gertie	37
David Curtis	66	Jack	67
Gregory Brent	66		
		Medley	
McDonald		Mable	25, 26
Catherine L.	29	Moffett	
Cecil Vernon	29	Anita	64
Charles Rudolph	29		
Charles R., M.D.	28, 29	Morgan	
Christopher Chas.	29	Alice	37
Cornelia	29	Anna	37
Creta Ann	30	Arline	37
Laurie Ann	29	Charles	37
Marguerite	30	Morris	
Mary Kathryn	29	John L.	18
Patricia Lynn	29	Louiza L.	18
Reuben	6	Margaret A.	18
Susan Kay	29	Nancy A.	18
		Orville Ross	58
McDowell		Rupert	37
Mary Ann	16	Vanis	58
		Montague	
McMillen		Thomas	4
Juanita	38		
		Morris	
Meadows		Thomas B.	16, 18
Ina	47	William E.	18
Zella	37		
		Morton	
Midkiff		Lucy	6
Lelia	35		
		Mundy	
Millard		Margarite	37
Herb	26		
James	26	Munn	
		Edward Kenneth Dr.	44
Miller		Marilyn Munn	45
Corbett	58	Martha	45
Glenna	58	Mary Lee	45
Hugh P.	57, 58		
Julie Margaret	67	Munson	
Leonard	58	Charles D.	36
Lillie	58, 59		
Mary Myrtle	28, 30	N	
Peter	23	Naffziger	
Samuel Madison	67	Luella Mae	29
		Nevitt	
Mitchell		Ruth	12
Marion	53		

Nevitt			Parker		
Thomas	12		Dewey Elwood	55	
Nicholas			Parker		
Alex. Clifford, Jr.	55		Sue	48	
Bonnye Gayle	55		Parish		
Helena Joy	55		Sarah	4, 6	
Jmes Darrell	56		Parrish		
Rodney Lewis	55		Polly	8	
Roger Lee	55		Paterno		
Nickle			Gencie L.	53	
Alice	50		Patrick		
Noel			Eva Lue	42	
Henry	49		Peccirillo		
Null			Ludwig	39	
Nicholas	13		Pemberton		
Nutter			Richard Lee	54	
Emory	17		Perdue		
O			Elizabeth Maxine	59	
O'Bryan			G. Wm. "Billy"	48, 59	
Dessie Mae	50		Persinger		
James Marion	50		James	17, 18	
Mabel	50		Zora	18	
Marjorie	50		Peters		
Mary Jane	50		John	8	
Maud Arline	50, 51		Phelan		
Melvin Samuel	50		James Thomas	31	
Rosco	50		Michael Eugene	31	
O'Neal			Robert Dennis	31	
Ann	9		Susan Marie	31	
Lodowick	5		Phillips		
Mary	2, 3		Andrew Jackson	53	
Robert	4, 9		Pilarchik		
Osmera			Andrew Joseph	45	
Lynn Hugh	21		Pollock		
Owens			Francis	59	
Jo Ellen	30		Popik		
Joe	30		Paul	53	
Julie	30				
P					
Page					
James H.	43				
Panttaja					
Dorothy Joann	25				

Porterfield		Richmond	
Elmer B.	65	Margaret	47
		Wanda	47
Potts		Robbins	
Clinton Charles	29	Daniel Gerald	39
James Cavson	30	Goldie Leah	39
Joseph Robert	30	James Allen	39
John C.	29	John Joseph	39
Proctor		Nancy Lee	39
Mary	9	Oakfred K.	39
Prewitt		Roberts	
Allen	8	Charles	25
Price		Darrell Charles	25
Katie	21	Chester C.	25
Proctor		James Chester	25
George	4	Pem J.	38, 39
		Ralphful	39
Puscas		Robinson	
Joy Christine	65	Benjamin	5
		Rowena	62
R		Rogers	
Radar		Gena Leigh	66
Jane	36	Holroyd	40
Raines		Shelley Suzanne	66
Herbert	37	Tracey Elizabeth	66
		William Gene	66
Ratliff		Roland	
Polly	49	Graham	36
Rayburn		Ronald	36
Henry	28	Roy	35, 36
Reed		Roles	
Alice	44, 45	Lillian M.	24
Reed		Romanek	
James	43	John	48
Reneria		Rush	
Paul	40	Charles	37
Renfroe		S	
Christina Louise	44	Sams	
Josh Lee	44	Joe	37
Reynolds		Sayre	
Mollie S.	23	Jean	32

Scott		Small	
Elizabeth A.	14, 60,	Earl A.	20
65, 67			
Helen	48	Smith	
Selvey		Ann T. "Nancy"	8
Kenneth	64	Edsell	59
		Elizabeth	16
Session		Larry Edsell	59
Carolyn A.	45	Leonard	59
		Mary Louise	44
Shafer		Michael James	59
Debra	41	Nathan	52
Thomas	41	Newell Keith	46
William	41	Ronald Lewis	59
		Robert Allen	19
Sheppard		Roy	59
Inez	52	Theodore	58, 59
		Virginia	59
Shipp		William	8
Dudley	8	Snuffer	
		Barbara	51
Shipp		Frank	51
Elizabeth	5, 8	Louise	51
		Norman	51
Shires		Shirley	51
Nellie Mae	46, 47		
Shuck		Somerby	
Floyd	58	Phillip	9
		Sparks	
Silva		M. Pete	21
David	65		
Skaggs		Spinks	
Anna Laura	25	Virgie	50
Charles A.	25	Stanton	
Cora E.	25	Daniel	41
Effie Susan	25	Stephens	
James Ellis	24, 25	Jesse P.	28
John	12, 13	Stinson	
Judson	24	Martha E.	16, 17
Judson "James" Wm.	25, 26	Sullivan	
Jurine Winifred	26	Louise	64
Katherine	23	Sumner	
Katherine Hicks	12, 13	Howard	25
Lewis M.	24	Mary Jane	26
Louisa J.	24	Sue Anne	25
Oliver	12, 13, 24, 25		
Sarah	12		
Susan	12, 13, 23		
Virginia E.	25		
Zenna M.	25		

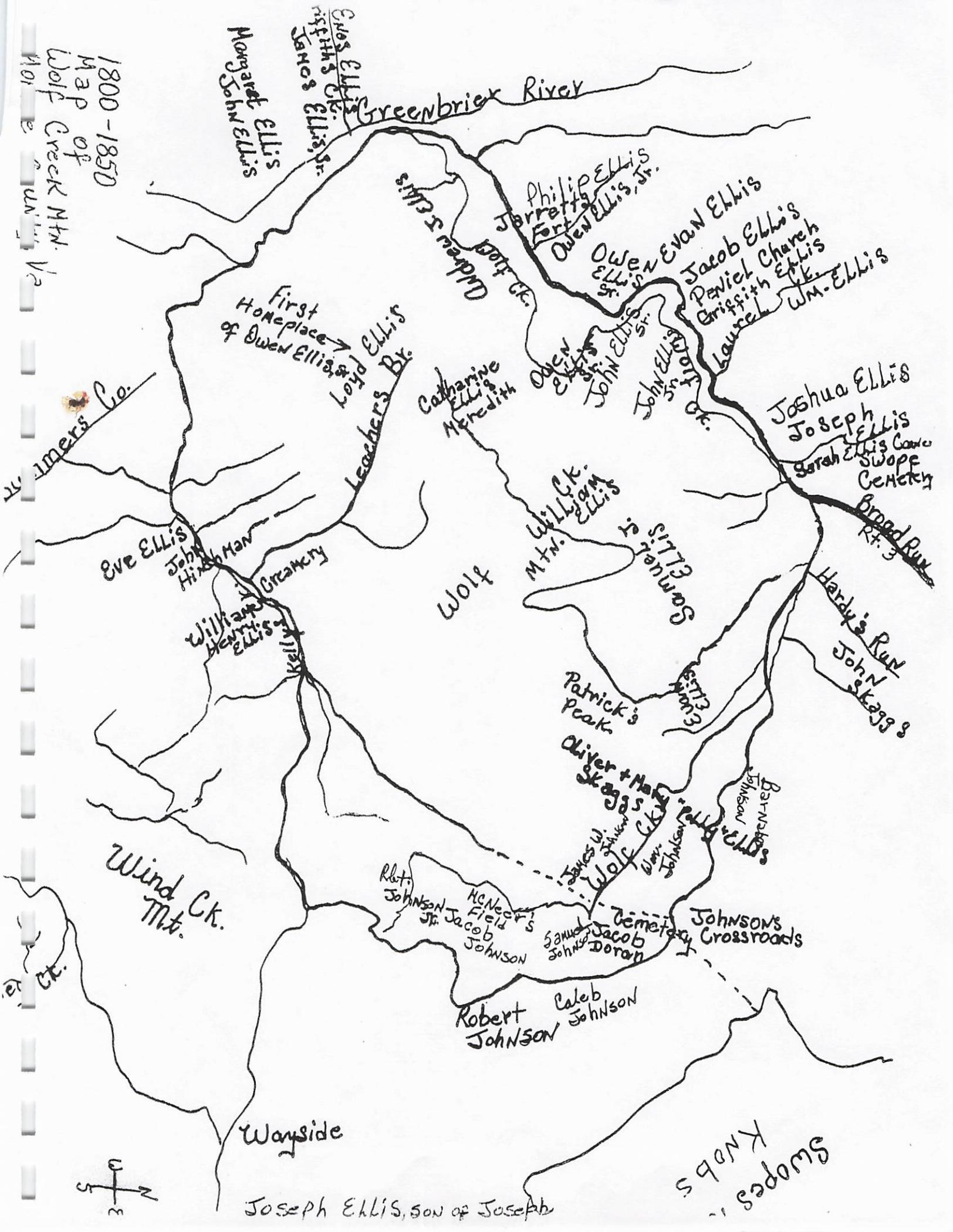
Surbaugh		Towe	
Mary	47, 49	Burgin Earl	57
		William Earl	57
Surbey		Triplet	
Ceryl Ann	42	Alan	41
Swann		Tully	
Ella	35, 36	Nora Ann	37, 43
Sweasey		U	
Janet	41	Uptegrove	
Swihart		Harold	31, 32
Andrew Reed	45	Marsha Kay	32
Evan Graham	45	Mildred Doris	32
Susan Meredith	45		
Standard Lee, M.D.	45	Utterback	
		Eunice	37
T		Frank	37
Tallman		V	
Charles Fredrick	49	Vandle	
Charles	47, 48	Amy Caroline	20
Dorothy	49	Elizabeth Eden	20
Marie	48	Elmer Hill	20
Ruby	48	Ethel Rebecca	20
Ruth	49	Glenna Jean	20
Thomas L.	49	Gracie Gertrude	20
Tandy		James Lacy	20
Drusilla	8	John H.	19
Taylor		Quillia Clinton	20
Betty Jo	50	Stella Ann	20
Appy Jane	19	Venanuto	
Effie L.	61, 62	Ben	31
Rosa	58	Vest	
Thompson		Sue	53
Alfred	20	W	
Merle Estus	43	Wakeman	
Thorne		Susan Lynn	63
Edith	36, 38	Walker	
Thorpe		Fletcher	25
Delores	55	Malcolm	37
Tinsley		Waller	
Elizabeth	24	John	4
Thomas J.	24	Thomas, Jr.	5
Willis	24		

Warner			
Rebeckah	6		
Webb			
C. C.	48		
Webster			
Jack	64		
Weimorts			
Wiley	64		
Wells			
Jane Carol	66		
Judy Eliz.	66		
Winfred Wilson	66		
Westmoreland			
Homer	49		
Wheeler			
Dorotha	37		
Embery	37		
George	37		
Harold	37		
Mabel	37		
Martin V.	36		
Martin	37		
Marvin	37		
Oliver	37		
Rosa	37		
Robert	37		
Rosco	37		
Wickline			
Anita Orene	53		
Cecil Leonard	53		
Floyd R.	52, 53		
Forrest Nolen	53		
Ida Gladys	53		
Lacy Arnette	53		
Lola Marie	53		
Williams			
Amy Louise	40		
Dorothy	63		
Thomas	49		
Williamson			
Molly Jane	39		
Ray C.	38, 39		
Wills			
Edgar	49		
Wilson			
Christine	65		
George W.	61		
Harold L.	30		
Isaac	9		
Lois L.	21		
Melinda Ann	30		
Melissa Jean	30		
Susan	47, 48		
Wise			
Elizabeth	39		
Wiseman			
Richard A.	54		
Withrow			
Estella	46, 47		
Wolfe			
Catherine Louise	44		
Irma Jeanne	44		
Jason Richard	44		
Jeffrey Lawrence	44		
Lawrence Conrad	44		
Russell Conrad	44		
Russell E.	43, 44		
William Richard	44		
Wood			
William	4, 9		
Woodsider			
Luella	13, 16, 18		
Wright			
Elizabeth	2, 4		
Edna Mae	35		
Wyatt			
Mary E.	17		
Wykle			
Grace	58		
Y			
Yates			
Martha Patsy	7		
Yoder			
Scott David	41		
William	41		

**Ellis Family
History**

**Owen Ellis, Sr.
Section III**

1800-1850
Map of
Wolf Creek Mtn.
North Carolina



Margaret Ellis
John Ellis

Gus Ellis
James Ellis, Sr.

Greenbrier River

Philip Ellis
Jarrett
Fort
Owen Ellis, Jr.

Owen Ellis
Evan Ellis

Jacob Ellis
Paniel Church
Griffith Ellis
Laurel
Wm. Ellis

First
Homeplace
of Owen Ellis

Lloyd Ellis
Leachers Bk.

Catharine
Ellis
Meredith

Owen
Ellis
John Ellis
John Ellis Sr.

Joshua Ellis
Joseph
Ellis

Sarah Ellis
Swope
Cemetery

Eve Ellis
John
Hinchman

William
Henry
Ellis
Creanery
Kelly

Wolf

William
Ellis
Mtn.

Samuel
Ellis

Hardy's Run
John Skaggs

Patrick's
Peak

Oliyer + Mary
Skaggs

Bartholomew
Johnson
Ellis

Wind Ck.
Mt.

Robert
Johnson
McNeer's
Field
Jacob
Johnson

Samuel
Johnson
Doran

Johnson's
Crossroads

Robert
Johnson
Caleb
Johnson

Wayside

Swope's
Knobs

Joseph Ellis, son of Joseph



The family of Owen Ellis
Son of John Ellis of Greenbrier County, Va.
Grandson of John Ellis of South River, Augusta County, Va.
Great-Grandson of Hezekiah Ellis, of Middlesex County, Va.

Owen Ellis will be given the #A as this was the number assigned to him before his ancestors were established. Owen Ellis served during the Revolutionary War in Capt. James Trimble's Company, Augusta County, Virginia. He, also, served with Capt. John Stuart in the Greenbrier County, Virginia Militia. Owen served stints of three months at a time, as all able bodied men did at that time. Owen was listed in Captain James Trimble's Court Martial Records of Augusta County, Virginia. He served in Captain James Trimble's Company when he was in Augusta County, but was listed as being absent when he made trips to the Greenbrier to clear his land, build a cabin and plant an acre of corn for his "corn right". He, no doubt, was not interested in serving in the Revolutionary War, but was more interested in staking a claim for his land.

It is my belief that Owen Ellis was brought up in an environment that leaned toward the Quaker doctrine. He was not a member of the Quaker Society. However, the vicinity of Mossy Creek, Augusta County, where Owen lived, was heavily settled by members of the Quaker Society. Owen's mother or his grandparents most likely were Quakers, and still lived according to the Quaker beliefs, even though, they may not have belonged to the Quaker Society.

The Quakers settled land, built their Meeting Houses, and schools for their own society. They taught their children the beliefs and doctrine of the Quaker Society and they relied upon themselves for all of their needs.

When Owen Ellis settled on Wolf Creek, he still adhered to the same doctrine as he was accustomed to while he lived in Augusta County, Virginia. Owen Ellis deeded acreage to his sons, twelve years before he died. Jacob Ellis, Owen's first son, deeded one acre of his property to be used as a Methodist Meeting House. The name he gave the Meeting House was Mount Peniel. This Meeting House was the first log cabin Owen built on Wolf Creek and where his family lived for several years. It is not to be confused with the log cabin built as a hunting camp, and home to his family when he brought them from Augusta County to the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain.

The Peniel Meeting house, also was used as a school for educating the Ellis children. The faith being practice in Monroe County in the late 1790's and early 1800's was predom-

minantly Methodist. The Methodist faith was one of the faiths the majority of the Quakers joined when they were no longer affiliated with the Quaker Society.

Owen Ellis and his family did not live close enough to either the Baptist or Methodist Churches or meeting place to attend. The Methodists were more prevalent in Monroe County, and may be why Owen's family joined with the Methodist faith.

Owen's father John Ellis, and his brother James Ellis chose the Baptist faith, and belonged to the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church. No doubt, this was because of its close proximity to their home in Greenbrier County. The children and descendants of James Ellis were predominantly of the Baptist faith, while Owen's family and descendants were of the Methodist faith. The later descendants of both families were associated with both faiths.

Owen married Christina Doren/Doran about 1775, probably, in Augusta County, Virginia. No marriage record has been found as to the exact date. Jacob Doren/Doran was in West Augusta in 1775. Owen was in the vicinity of Mossy Creek, Augusta County, Virginia. They migrated into the Greenbrier about fall of 1778. Owen spent their first eight years on Leacher's Branch on the south side of Wolf Creek Mountain and moved from there across the mountain to the waters of Wolf Creek about 1786. Owen work and cleared the forest and tamed the wilderness until he had a plantation of 800 acres on Wolf Creek, Monroe County, Virginia.

Wolf Creek Mountain

The first home place Owen settled on Leacher's Branch in Monroe County, Virginia, is extremely hard to get to now. It is approximately one and one-half miles, up a hollow, off a one lane road. The dirt road leading to the old homeplace is impassable by vehicle and the journey has to be made on foot.

A dilapidated, weather worn, two story house still stands, in the same location as Owen's log cabin, resting at the base of several mountains. There is about five acres that is flat along the banks of Leacher's Branch. On the north side and back of the house, a road leads up over the hill. It runs along the ridge and ascends to the top of the mountain. The road runs out but an impression of where it was once located can be seen. The road, at one time, de-

scended over the mountains to the north, and came out on the waters of Wolf Creek. This is the way Owen traveled when he went to Wolf Creek to clear land for acquisition.

Another dirt road, which has been used more extensively but in extremely bad condition, runs along the side of the old homeplace and goes up over the mountain to the east. This road runs along the top of the mountain and descends down to the waters of Wolf Creek and Hardy Run on the east side of Wolf Creek Mountain. It connects with Johnson's Crossroads about 2 miles from where Jacob and Catharine Doran lived. In the early 1800 to 1867 this road was only a horse trail.

Road Agreement

An agreement made and entered into on 23 March 1867 between Newman A. Smith and Samuel J. Ellis desires to have a road opened for carriage way from said Smiths house to the public road running down Wolf Creek and said road must run or pass through said Ellis land and said Ellis agrees that Smith may locate his road through his land as follows toward entering his land at his corner near said Smiths gate passing down the hollow in an easterly direction to the line between said Samuel J. Ellis and Evan Ellis thence following the line to a hickory tree on the hillside near Evan Ellis barn, thence in a southwesternly direction to a large white oak tree on the road leading from said Samuel Ellis house to said Wolf Creek road and it is agreed that said Smith is to erect and keep in repair two gates on the above described line of road passing through S. J. Ellis land to a sugartree on line of the land of Evan and S. J. Ellis and the other at the white oak tree where the road connects with said S. J. Ellis road thence with the road used by Samuel L. Ellis and Evan Ellis to the Wolf Creek road and it is further agreed that Brazil Smith may erect a gate where the above line of road strikes the line fence between Evan and S. J. Ellis for the use to pass from his house out. Given under our hand this 23 day of March 1867.

Samuel J. Ellis
Evan Ellis

The above agreement is to have a road large enough for a carriage built along this old horse trail across the top of Wolf Creek Mountain and connect with Johnson's Crossroads that meanders along the waters of Wolf Creek.

There were about 12 homesteads scattered throughout the top of Wolf Creek Mountain. Catharine Ellis and Junior Meredith lived on this trail that ran across the top of the mountain above where Owen had first settled, and where Loyd

raised his family. William Ellis, Andrew J., Evan and other Ellis descendents lived along this road. A majority of the inhabitants living on Wolf Creek Mountain were descendants of Owen Ellis, Sr.

A limestone foundation marks the place of what was once the Mt. Hope School House on Wolf Creek Mountain that educated the children to meet the demands of this world. As the children grew up, they left the mountain and never returned. In some ways, it is sad, but in other ways, the training they received prepared them for a better future.

All that remains to denote the existence of the settlers that gave us our beginning, is old weather beaten clapboard homesteads with high grass, berry vines, and trees grown up in what was once beautiful homes, yards and fields. Large field stones used for steps and walks are now covered with moss, a few slats remain of what was once a white picket fence, a fallen down gate, hanging from two posts remains to show the entrance to their yard. Now, the gate leads to nowhere, the pieces of picket fence stands alone in a forest of trees.

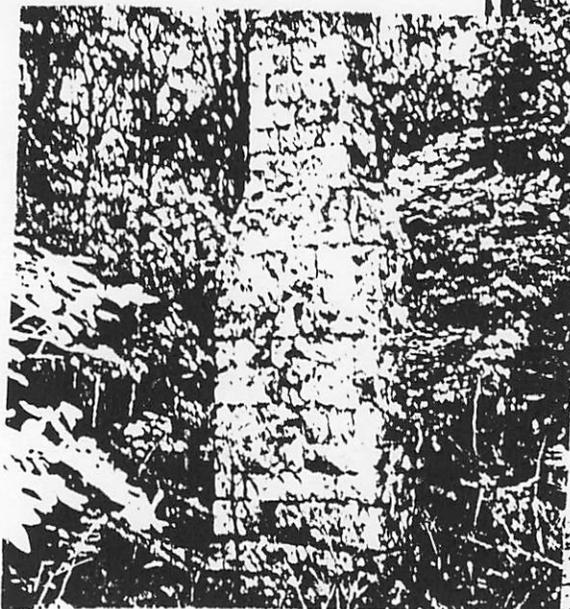
Handcut sandstone chimneys that once stood as a symbol of warmth to these log cabin homes, rises toward the sky from the floor of the forest. The cut of the stones and the construction of the chimneys indicate the skill of the settler. The work was exceptional and the chimneys were constructed with pride and skill. They stand now as a tribute to their handiwork.

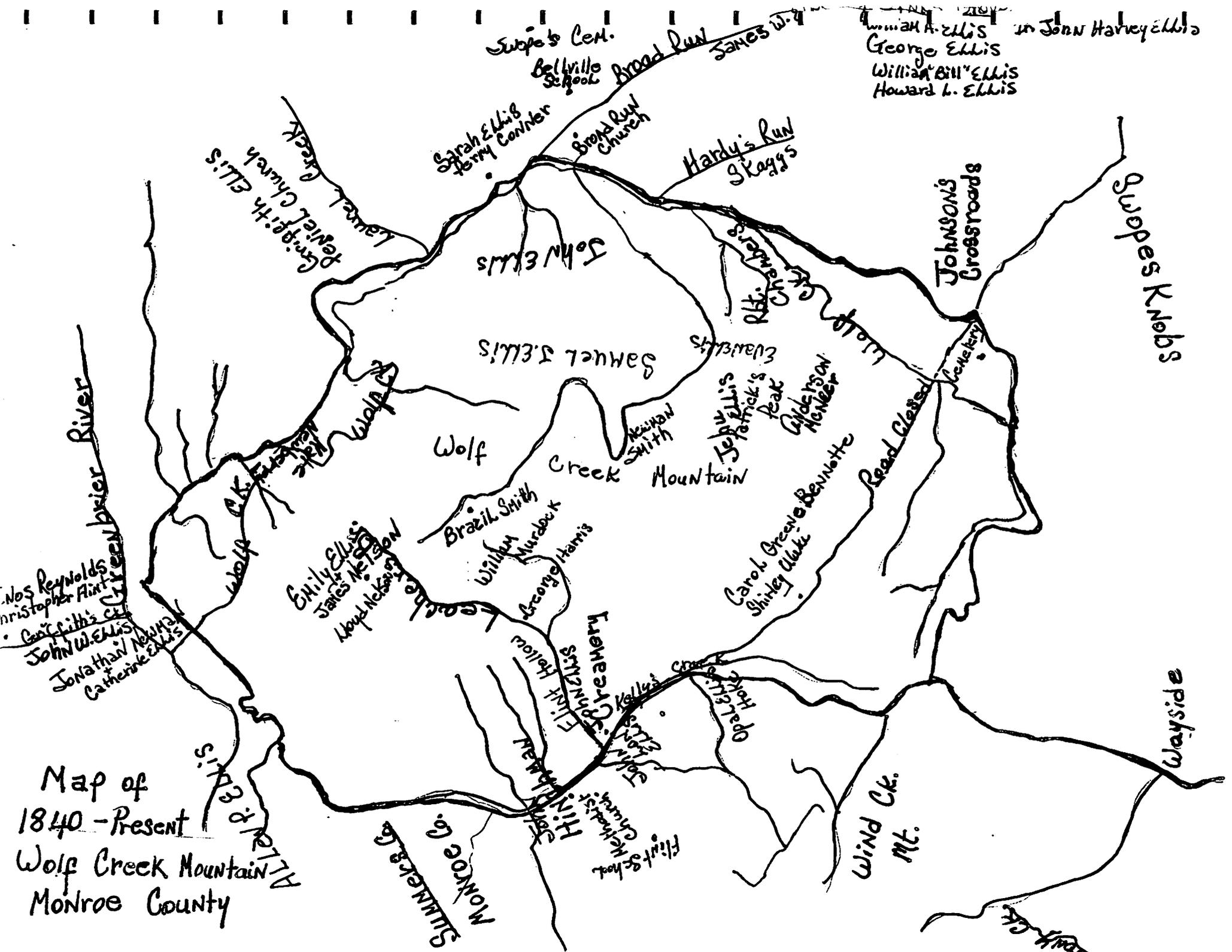
The hand cut logs, that once offered solace, protection and held their hopes and dreams, lay in a heap. One wall still stands, leaning at a distinct angle, and may not last through another winter. The care and precision with which the logs were cut shows the pride they had in building their dream home. Now it is rubble cluttering up the forest floor.

No one lives on this mountain now. It still holds the remains of our early ancestors. There are no stones marking their graves. Nothing is left that denotes they had once walked on this land. The wilderness that our ancestors spent a lifetime trying to claim and tame, now towers over them and has swallowed them up.

It took me 20 years of thorough research, to find these roots, and to know that the seed they had planted has now flourished into several thousand descendants. They worked long and hard, endured adversities, and in a heroic way struggled so that we live today. This is our tribute to them.

Some of the old homes and a barn still standing on top of Wolf Creek Mountain. These at one time were the homes of descendants of Owen Ellis, Sr.





Map of
1840 - Present
Wolf Creek Mountain
Monroe County

Note: Several of the children listed for Owen Ellis are the children of James Ellis, Sr. Refer to Section II. This information was updated April 1994 after locating a will of James Ellis, Sr. in Kanawha Co., W.Va.

The children of #A Owen Ellis and Christina Doran:

*Note-Elizabeth Ellis is the daughter of James Ellis and evidently lived with Owen Ellis.

#A-1 Elizabeth Ellis born 25 Feb. 1777, born in Augusta Co., Va. She married 14 Oct. 1800 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. Va. Elizabeth died 30 Dec. 1861 in Greenbrier Co., Va. She married Joseph (Joe Bush) McClung.

#A-2 Jacob Ellis born 28 February 1778 in Augusta Co., Va. Jacob died 14 Oct. 1856 in Monroe Co., Va. and is buried in Peniel Cemetery. Jacob married Margaret Griffith 17 Dec. 1795 in Greenbrier Co., Va.

#A-3 Joseph Ellis born in 1780 on Leacher's Branch, Greenbrier Co., Va. He died about June 1830 in Monroe Co., Va. Joseph married Sarah Alford on 30 May 1803 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. Joseph married 2nd. Eve Hanger 4 Sept. 1828 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A-4 Nancy Ellis born 1782 on Leacher's Branch, Greenbrier Co., Va. She died about 1855 in Boone Co., Va. Nancy married Amos Halstead the 22 May 1800 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va.

*Note-Enos Ellis also is the child of James Ellis, Sr. and lived with Owen Ellis or on Owen Ellis's land until he moved to Griffith's Creek around 1825.

#A-5 Enos Ellis born 1783 on Leacher's Branch, Greenbrier Co. He died in 1852 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va. Enos married Jane Wilson 7 Feb. 1799 in Greenbrier Co., Va.

#A-6 James Ellis born 1784 on Leacher's Branch, Greenbrier Co., Va. He died 14 December 1824, Monroe Co., Va. James married Ann Brooks 18 Feb. 1824 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A-7 Philip Ellis born 1786 on Wolf Creek, Greenbrier Co., Va. He died about 1862 in Logan Co., Va. Philip married Elizabeth Hinchman the 18 Feb. 1824 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A-8 Evan Ellis born in 1791 on Wolf Creek, Greenbrier Co., Va. He married 20 June 1811 in Monroe Co., Va. to Margaret Haine/Hines. Evan died about 1870 in Roane Co., W. Va.

#A-9 Owen Ellis, Jr. born 14 Jan. 1793 on Wolf Creek, Greenbrier Co., Va. He married Elizabeth Eagen, on 4 Feb. 1813 in Monroe Co., Va. Owen died 5 March 1871 in Daviess Co., Missouri.

#A-10 John Ellis born in 1796 on Wolf Creek, Greenbrier Co., Va. He married Eleanor Eagen, on 26 Jan. 1811 in Monroe Co., Va. John died about 1 Nov. 1823 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A-11 Loyd Ellis born in 1797 on Wolf Creek, Greenbrier Co., Va. Loyd married 20 April 1819 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. to Felicity Haine/Hines. He died in Feb. 1865 on Leachers Branch, Wolf Creek, Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A-12 Daughter Ellis born about 1800 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She may have died about 1815. She was listed in the 1810 Census and was not listed in the 1820 Census Monroe County.

#A-13 Catharine Ellis born in 1803 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 28 Dec. 1814 on Wolf Creek to Junior Meredith. Catharine died about 1865 on Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

Bibliography

- Deed Book A, Greenbrier County, Va.
Survey Book Monroe County, Va.
Deed Book A, Monroe County, Va.
Deed Book C, pg. 433, 435, 438, 439 Monroe County, Va.
Deed Book D, pg. 208 Monroe County, Va.
Deed Book F, pg. 375, 378, Monroe County, Va.
Deed Book H, pg. 192, 514, 514, Monroe County, Va.
Deed Book J, pg. 296 Monroe County, Va.
Augusta Co. Court Martial Records of Capt. James Trimble.
Land Entry Book Greenbrier Co., W. Va. by Helen S. Stinson
1790 Census of Virginia
1800 Census of Monroe Co., Virginia
1810 Census of Monroe Co., Virginia
1820 Census of Monroe Co., Virginia
1830 Census of Monroe Co., Virginia
1800 Census of Greenbrier Co., Virginia
Marriage Register #1, Monroe County, Virginia
Marriage Register #AA, Greenbrier County, Virginia
Death Register #1, Monroe County, Virginia
Death Register, Greenbrier County, Virginia
Monroe Watchman, Monroe County, Virginia
Survey Maps, Wolf Creek, Monroe County, Virginia
History of Monroe County West Virginia by Orren F. Morton

The family of #A1 Elizabeth Ellis & Joseph McClung
 Daughter of Owen Ellis and Christina Doran/Doren

#A1 Elizabeth Ellis born 25 Feb. 1777 in Augusta Co., Va. She moved with her parents to Leacher's Branch, Wolf Creek Mountain, Greenbrier Co., Va. in the fall of 1778. She married Joseph (Joe Bush) McClung on 14 Oct. 1800 at Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. Va. Joseph was born 12 July 1776 and died 7 Jan. 1850 in Greenbrier Co., Va.

Will of Joseph McClung recorded in Will Book 2, pg. 427, 428 dated 18 Sept. 1849 and probated at Dececeber Court 1849 Greenbrier Co., Va. Abstracted:

Joseph McClung, Testator: Devises to Elizabeth, Wife, Madison, Allen Andrew, Samuel, Sons. Sarah Hundley, Cynthia Crawford, Margaret Tyree, daughters.

I bequeath to my son Madison the Groves tract of land containing 100 acres. I give him the land willed to me by my brother, James, and the tract of land purchased from John Williams lying in the Clear and Hominey Creeks. To my son Allen, I give 200 acres or 250 acres of land. I give to my son, Andrew 410 acres. The balance of my estate to be divided between my son Samuel, Cynthia Crawford, Margaret Tyree, the children of Rebecca Tyree, dec'd and the children of Sarah Hundley.

Elizabeth died 30 Dec. 1861 in Greenbrier Co., Va. They had nine children:

#A1-1 Samuel (Devil Sam) McClung born 6 June 1799 in Greenbrier Co., Va. He married Jane Kincaid. Devil Sam died 27 July 1888 in Greenbrier Co., Va.

#A1-2 Albert McClung born 7 Feb. 1805 in Greenbrier Co., Va. He died 7 Dec. 1820.

#A1-3 Cynthia McClung born 6 April 1807 in Greenbrier Co., Va. She married 3 Feb. 1831 to Maj. James Crawford.

#A1-4 Madison (Mat Bush) McClung born 20 June 1809 in Greenbrier Co., Va. He married 8 Feb. 1838 to Margaret L. Hannah. Madison died 10 June 1874.

#A1-5 Sarah McClung born 2 Feb. 1811 in Greenbrier Co., Va. He married 19 Aug. 1834 to Nehemiah S. Hundley. Sarah died prior to 1849 in Danville, Va.

#A1-6 Col. Allen McClung born 2 Oct. 1812 in Greenbrier Co., Va. He married 19 Aug. 1834 to Frances A. Remley born 21 Aug. 1817. Frances died 9 April 1891. Col. McClung

died 21 Aug. 1897.

#A1-7 Margaret McClung born 2 March 1815 in Greenbrier Co., Va. She married 22 May 1834 in Greenbrier Co., to Francis Tyree.

#A1-8 Rebecca McClung born 1 May 1817 in Greenbrier Co., Va. She married 11 August 1836 to Capt. William Tyree. Rebecca died 1 April 1842.

#A1-9 Andrew McClung born 7 Sept. 1819 in Greenbrier Co., Va. Andrew married Mary Ann Gilliam 26 November 1840.

The family of #A1-1 Samuel (Devil Sam) McClung

#A1-1 Samuel "Devil Sam" McClung was born 6 June 1799 to Joseph and Elizabeth Ellis McClung. He married Jane Kincaid. Jane died 10 Aug. 1847, and "Devil Sam" died 27 June 1888 in Greenbrier Co., Va.

Samuel was a very colorful person and several stories has been handed down concerning him. It was said that "Devil Sam" was a very large man with broad shoulders, and a massive chest and lungs. His physique was inherited from the Ellis side of his family. The early Ellis's were known to be large people with light hair and blue eyes. This trait has been carried down through the generations and a number of the descendants today have the same physique and coloring.

"Devil Sam" always wore a large, loose hunting shirt and moccasins. He was known as the greatest practical joker in and around Greenbrier Co. and that is how he received his nickname.

McClung Street, is located in the southern end of Lewisburg, Va. running between Jefferson and Court Street. Samuel owned a brick home near the corner of Court Street. The house was shaded by tall trees, and is rather large. It has a rear wing and a pair of wide, finely constructed brick chimneys at the left end. The house is three stories high which makes the roof extremely steep. The house has two windows on the first floor, and three windows on the second floor. The house seems to be too high for its width.

The front door is close to the corner, instead of in the center, which is out of the ordinary for that time period. A portico once covered the front entrance, and now a large porch has taken its place. The walls of the house are fifteen inches thick, and the hall and stairway are next to the right wall with two rooms opening to the left.

The mantels are hand-carved with reeding and hatching, one having a carved leaf design in the center. The floors were pine with wooden pegs, and the doors are made of ash.

One day "Devil Sam" was seen going toward home as fast as his horse could travel, holding a large hat box extended at arm's length. One person tried to stop him to speak to him, but he boomed forth, "No time now; can't stop," and spurred his horse on.

The farther he went the more attention he received until finally all the neighbors were curious and called out to know whether anyone was sick or dying.

"Devil Sam's" reply was, "No, I've got a new hat for my wife, and I've got to get it home to her before the style changes!"

Once when "Devil Sam" was on a hunting trip alone, he was spending the night in an abandoned mountain cabin, and became very ill with a severe case of the colic, in fact, so ill that he was positive he would never live till morning. He began thinking about his family and how they would not even know what killed him. With this gloomy thought, he struggled to the fireplace. He took a piece of charred wood from the fireplace, and wrote on the wall, "I died of the colic. Signed Devil Sam".

He did survive this bout with the colic, and the epitaph he wrote on the wall remained for a long time and was seen by many a hunter who passed that way.

"Devil Sam" while on a hunting expedition, camped in the mountains at night. He was in the company of several men along with the Rev. Adam Given. They gathered an armful of ferns and spread them on the ground to make their beds. "Devil Sam" had the best bed of them all, and with a sense of generosity he offered to exchange beds with the reverend. The reverend agreed to exchange beds. About an hour later, "Devil Sam" felt uneasy and discontented. He got up, and went over to the reverend, and demanded his own bed. When asked why he was so discontented. "Devil Sam" said: "Reverend", I'm afraid to sleep in your bed, because if old Satan should come after you tonight, and find me in your bed, I'm afraid he would make a mistake and take the wrong man."

He once told his friend that several days before, he had wrung an owl's head off without touching the bird. His friend being skeptical asked for an explanation of how he was able to do it. "Devil Sam" replied: "I was in the woods hunting, and I saw an ole' hoot-owl sitting on a branch. I walked around the tree and that ole' hoot-owl

never took his eyes off of me. About the third time I went around the tree, that ole' owls's head dropped off and landed on the ground."

Another story often told on "Devil Sam" was shortly after the Civil War. Dr. William H. McClung, set up his practice of medicine. "Devil Sam" sent one of his servants for the young doctor and ask for him to come without delay. The doctor returned with the servant winthin a short time. The young doctor dismounted from his horse, and ran to the bedside of "Devil Sam". He found him laying on his bed restless, groaning and moaning. It was thought that he was in the grips of death. The doctor hurridly examined his pulse, heart, lungs and tongue. The doctor could not find any cause of the pain, he again decided to give his patient a more thorough examination. Finally, the doctor said to his patient. "Devil Sam", I have given you a thorough examination. I cannot find anything wrong with you, your tongue looks all right, your pulse and temperature are normal, and I cannot find anything wrong with you. "Devil Sam" confessed that there wasn't anything wrong with him. "I only wanted to see if you had sense enough to tell a well man from a sick man when you saw him". Dr. McClung charged him fifteen dollars for the visit anyway. The children of Samuel "Devil Sam" and Jane Kincaid McClung are:

#A1-1-1 Elizabeth McClung born 8 Oct. 1823. She married 2 Nov. 1847 to Charles Deem. Elizabeth died 17 Jan. 1880.

#A1-1-2 Albert McClung born 24 July 1825. He died 3 December 1863 in Brooklyn, New York from an explosion of a freight engine while shipping cattle.

#A1-1-3 James Madison McClung born 21 July 1827. He married 8 July 1856 to Hannah Gay. James died in 1881.

#A1-1-4 Joseph Allen McClung born 30 Nov. 1829. He married Laura A. Skaggs.

#A1-1-5 William Andrew McClung born 7 Feb. 1832. He drowned in a spring when he was a child.

#A1-1-6 William Francis McClung born 21 June 1833. He married Martha M. George.

#A1-1-7 Stuart McClung born 24 Dec. 1836. He married 29 March 1860 to Mary George. Stuart died 12 Sept. 1901.

#A1-1-3 James Madison McClung born 21 July 1827 married Hannah Gay the 8 July 1856. James was said to be at least six feet tall, with light hair and blue eyes. He died

in 1881 in Nebraska. Hannah Gay died in Tipton, Iowa.
Their children were:

#A1-1-3-1 Mary Susan McClung She died July 1887 unmarried.

#A1-1-3-2 Elizabeth McClung twin, born 13 Mar. 1861. She married James Hill of Tipton, Iowa.

#A1-1-3-3 Sarah McClung twin, born 13 Mar. 1861. She married James P. Scott of North Bend, Neb.

#A1-1-3-4 Charles Stuart (Jeff) McClung born 7 April 1863. He married 2 Nov. 1887 to Anna Burk in Tipton, Iowa. They had one child: Vernon McClung.

#A1-1-3-5 Andrew J. McClung born 22 July 1866. Unmarried and lives in Montana.

#A1-1-3-6 Samuel McClung born 21 Mar. 1868. He married Margaret B. Whitner. They lived in Wilton Junction, Iowa, and had no children.

#A1-1-3-7 Martha Alice (Addie) McClung born 9 May 1871. She married Isaac Matthews of Atalissa, Iowa.

#A1-1-4 Joseph Allen McClung born 30 Nov. 1829 to Samuel and Jane Kincaid McClung. He married Laura A. Skaggs born 2 Aug. 1844. Their children were:

#A1-1-4-1 Mattie Lewis McClung born 23 Sept. 1875.

#A1-1-4-2 Lawrence Clyde McClung born 8 Feb. 1877. He died 15 Sept. 1877.

#A1-1-4-3 Henry McClung born 4 Feb. 1880.

#A1-1-6 William Francis McClung born 21 June 1833 to Samuel and Jane Kincaid McClung. He married Martha M. George born 28 May 1840. She died at Ft. Springs, W. Va. Their children were:

#A1-1-6-1 Allie J. McClung born 10 June 1862. She married Marshall Johnson.

#A1-1-6-2 Lula Ruth McClung born 18 Aug. 1864. She married Robert Curry.

#A1-1-6-3 Elizabeth Katherine McClung born 26 June 1867. She married J. W. Robinson 24 April 1896.

#A1-1-6-4 Walter G. McClung born 18 April 1871 and died on the same date.

#A1-1-7 Stuart McClung born 24 Dec. 1836 to Samuel and Jane Kincaid McClung. He married 29 Mar. 1860 to Mary George born 1839 at Dawson, W. Va. Stuart died 12 Sept. 1901. Their children were:

#A1-1-7-1 Joseph Albert McClung born 15 Mar. 1861. He married 6 Feb. 1889 to Lillie Myles.

#A1-1-7-2 Sarah Elizabeth McClung born 4 Dec. 1862. Sarah married 11 Feb. 1880 at Dawson, W. Va. to John Knapp. She died 30 June 1881.

#A1-1-7-3 Rebecca Margaret McClung born 7 Jan. 1865. She married 18 Sept. 1895 to William B. Hayes of Savannah, W. Va.

#A1-1-7-4 James Franklin McClung born 8 June 1867. He died in Charleston, W. Va.

#A1-1-7-5 Samuel McClung born 17 Oct. 1869. He died at Dawson, W. Va.

#A1-1-7-6 Callie Jane McClung born 30 Jan. 1871. She married 31 Aug. 1892 at Dawson, W. Va. to John F. Cook.

#A1-1-7-7 Mary Martha McClung born 12 May 1874. She married 27 June 1900 to William F. McDowell.

#A1-1-7-8 Louisa Alice McClung born 22 Oct. 1876 at Dawson, W. Va.

#A1-1-7-9 Spencer Hill McClung born 27 Sept. 1879.

#A1-1-7-10 Lelia Ruth McClung born 8 Feb. 1882.

#A1-1-7-1 Joseph Albert McClung born 15 March 1861 to Stuart and Mary George McClung. He married 6 Feb. 1889 to Lillie Myles of Falling Spring, W. Va. Their children were:

#A1-1-7-1-1 John Stewart McClung born 21 Oct. 1889.

#A1-1-7-1-2 Willie A. McClung born 5 Aug. 1891.

The children of #A1-4 Madison (Mat Bush) McClung
 Son of Joseph (Joe Bush) McClung and Elizabeth Ellis

#A1-4 Madison (Mat Bush) McClung born 20 June 1809 in Greenbrier Co., Va. She married 8 Feb. 1838 to Margaret L. Hannah. "Mat Bush" died 10 June 1874. Margaret died 31 Dec. 1861. Their children were:

#A1-4-1 Oscar O. McClung born 25 July 1836. He died 27 Sept. 1897. Unmarried.

#A1-4-2 Eliza Jane McClung born 9 Feb. 1839. She married Capt. Jobe Thayer. Capt. Thayer died 9 Jan. 1901. Eliza Jane died 1 May 1860.

#A1-4-3 Joseph Allen (Whistling Bob) McClung born 27 Dec. 1840. He married Caroline Doyle born 1841 in Charleston, W. Va. Caroline died 2 Feb. 1920. "Whistling Bob" died 12 Feb. 1909. They had five children.

#A1-4-4 Rebecca Ann McClung born 19 Nov. 1842 in Alta, W. Va. She died 24 May 1926.

#A1-4-5 Mason Matthews McClung born 25 Mar. 1844. He married Jennie Alderson. Mason died 21 Jan. 1874 by drowning in a spring. They had two children: Irene McClung and Lidia McClung.

#A1-4-6 William Washington (Hound Bill) McClung born 22 Feb. 1846. She married 18 Nov. 1875 to Mary Geneva Putney. "Hound Bill" died Sept. 1935.

#A1-4-7 Charles Andrew McClung born 19 June 1848. He married 26 April 1880 to Ledonia Percy.

#A1-4-8 Virginia Alice McClung born 8 Sept. 1852. She married John Johnston of Alta, W. Va. John died 11 April 1911.

#A1-4-9 Luella Bell McClung born 1 Aug. 1854. She married Frank Feamster. She died 12 Nov. 1894.

#A1-4-10 Margaret Lamb McClung born 17 Dec. 1861. She died 2 Mar. 1862.

#A1-4-6-1 William Washington (Hound Bill) McClung was born 22 Feb. 1846. He married 18 Nov. 1875 to Mary Geneva Putney of Williamsburg, W. Va. Mary died 16 Dec. 1931. "Hound Bill" died Sept. 1935. Their children were:

#A1-4-6-1-1 Margaret Lamb McClung born 3 Nov. 1876.

#A1-4-6-1-2 Louis Putney McClung born 2 July 1878.
 #A1-4-6-1-3 James Wm. McClung born 13 May 1880.
 #A1-4-6-1-4 Richard Ellis McClung born 21 April 1882.
 #A1-4-6-1-5 Charles Andrew McClung born 14 Sept. 1884.
 #A1-4-6-1-6 Phillip Todd McClung born 26 June 1886.
 #A1-4-6-1-7 Caroline Alethea McClung born 1 Aug. 1888.
 #A1-4-6-1-8 Joseph Bernard McClung born 20 Aug. 1890.
 #A1-4-6-1-9 Edward Madison McClung born 8 Oct. 1893.
 #A1-4-6-1-10 Clarence Washington McClung born 19 April
 1895.
 #A1-4-6-1-11 Elizabeth Genoa McClung born 14 April
 1899.

#A1-4-7 Charles Andrew McClung born 19 June 1848 to
 Madison (Mat Bush) McClung and Margaret L. Hannah. Charles
 married 26 April 1880 to Ledonia Pearcy of Williamsburg, W.
 Va. Charles died 22 Jan. 1934. Their children were:

#A1-4-7-1 Child McClung born 1881 died.
 #A1-4-7-2 Child McClung born 1882 died.
 #A1-4-7-3 Cleo Myrtle McClung born 13 July 1883 died
 15 July 1887.
 #A1-4-7-4 Edgar Maynard McClung born 11 Jan. 1886.
 #A1-4-7-5 James Andrew McClung born 8 June 1887.
 #A1-4-7-6 Charles Elery McClung born 16 April 1892.

The family of #A1-6 Col. Allen McClung
 Son of Joseph (Joe Bush) McClung and Elizabeth Ellis

#A1-6 Col. Allen McClung born 2 Oct. 1812. He married
 19 August 1834 to Frances Remley born 27 August 1817. Franc-
 es died 9 April 1891. Col. McClung died 21 Aug. 1897. They
 made their home near McClung's, W. Va. They had thirteen
 children:

#A1-6-1 Elizabeth McClung born 5 July 1834. She
 married 8 Mar. 1855 to James C. Shawver of Rupert, W. Va.

#A1-6-2 Francis Marion McClung born 20 July 1837. He
 married 12 Feb. 1861 to Sue Beets of Ansted, W. Va. Their
 children were:

#A1-6-2-1 Allen McClung
 #A1-6-2-2 Eliza McClung
 #A1-6-2-3 Maude McClung
 #A1-6-2-4 Ernest Lincoln McClung
 #A1-6-2-5 James McClung

#A1-6-3 Rebecca Jane McClung born 3 Sept. 1839. She

married 12 Feb. 1857 to Benjamin Franklin (Lame Ben) McClung.

#A1-6-4 Col. Charles Henry McClung born 30 April 1841. He married 27 Nov. 1862 to 1st. Jane E. McVeigh. She died 1887 at Meadow View, Va. Ten children:

#A1-6-4-1 Wade W. Hampton McClung born 17 Aug. 1866.

#A1-6-4-2 Annie C. McClung born 23 May 1866.

#A1-6-4-3 Ledonia McClung born 21 Feb. 1868.

#A1-6-4-4 Henrietta McClung born 24 April 1869.

#A1-6-4-5 Avonia McClung born 8 Jan. 1871.

#A1-6-4-6 Oceola McClung born 23 Oct. 1873

married Amelia Roberts.

#A1-6-4-7 Alice McClung born 7 Sept. 1875.

#A1-6-4-8 Charles O. McClung born 13 March 1879.

#A1-6-4-9 Mary McClung

#A1-6-4-10 William T. McClung born 19 July 1882.

#A1-6-4-11 Col. Charles McClung married 2nd. Mrs. Rebecca Feamster Vaughan widow of George A. Vaughan, She was the daughter of William Feamster. They had no children.

#A1-6-5 Adelaide McClung born 21 Nov. 1843. She married 27 Nov. 1862 to James Louis Caldwell.

#A1-6-6 Amanda McClung born 7 July 1845 married 19 Oct. 1865 1st. Andrew Shawver. He died and Amanda married 9 May 1900 to Charles Louis (Charlie Grig) McClung, son of Grisby McClung. They had no children.

#A1-6-7 Marshall Alderson McClung born 19 Oct. 1846. He married 25 Feb. 1869 to Laura Agnes Burns born 5 June 1849. They had six children:

#A1-6-7-1 Alzona McClung born 3 May 1870.

#A1-6-7-2 Montana McClung born 22 April 1871.

#A1-6-7-3 Livingstone McClung born 9 August 1872.

#A1-6-7-4 Ollie McClung born 14 Oct. 1877.

#A1-6-7-5 Bettie Jane McClung born 11 July 1879.

#A1-6-7-6 James Preston McClung born 18 April 1885.

#A1-6-8 Martha Ann McClung born 3 April 1848. She married 10 Jan. 1867 to John Wilson Thompson of Clintonville, W. Va.

#A1-6-9 Susan McClung born 3 May 1850; died Nov. 1850.

#A1-6-10 Sanford Brown McClung born 27 Sept. 1851. He married 14 March 1878 1st. Martha Angeline Martin born 19 Feb. 1853; died 3 Nov. 1897 at Dawson, W. Va. They had six children:

#A1-6-10-1 Charles Claudius McClung born 20 Mar. 1879.

#A1-6-10-2 Byron Egan McClung born 15 Sept. 1881.
 1884. #A1-6-10-3 Grover Cleveland McClung born 14 June
 1887. #A1-6-10-4 Henry Gordon McClung born 28 March
 #A1-6-10-5 Frances Catherine McClung born 13
 June 1893. #A1-6-10-6 William Carl McClung born 19 May 1897.

Sanford married 2nd. 10 Nov. 1898 to Leanna Bennett born 25 Dec. 1861. One child: Mattie Bell McClung born 25 April 1901.

#A1-6-11 Joseph Albert McClung born 10 Jan. 1854. He married 1st. Alice Crawford They had four children.

#A1-6-11-1 Charles M. McClung
 #A1-6-11-2 Elmer McClung
 #A1-6-11-3 Pearl McClung
 #A1-6-11-4 Myrtle McClung

Joseph married 2nd. Miss Cavendish.

#A1-6-12 Sarah Florence McClung born 15 May 1856; she died in infancy.

#A1-6-13 Watson McClung born 1 July 1857. He married 17 Jan. 1877 to Ella Rosetta McClung born 31 Oct. 1858, She was the daughter of Alexander McClung. Their eleven children are:

#A2-6-13-1 Samuel Hilliard McClung born 10 April
 1878.
 #A2-6-13-2 Milton Hubert McClung born 14 March
 1880.
 #A2-6-13-3 Ocey Olive McClung born 6 July 1882.
 1884. #A2-6-13-4 Vernia Adelia McClung born 15 Feb.
 #A2-6-13-5 Etta May McClung born 21 Aug. 1886.
 #A2-6-13-6 Phillip McClung born 22 Dec. 1888 died
 22 Dec. 1888.
 1890. #A2-6-13-7 Mittie Alzenia McClung born 24 Jan.
 1892. #A2-6-13-8 Bessie Ervin McClung born 18 April
 #A2-6-13-9 Annie Lou McClung born 10 May 1899.

The family of #A1-9 Andrew McClung
 Son of Joseph (Joe Bush) McClung and Elizabeth Ellis

#A1-9 Andrew McClung born 7 Sept. 1819. He married 1st. Mary Ann Gillilan born 26 Nov. 1840. They lived in

Grayson, Ky. They had four children:

#A1-9-1 A son born 5 Aug. 1842 and died 1842.

#A1-9-2 George W. McClung born 12 Mar. 1844.
He was killed while serving during the Civil War.

#A1-9-3 Sarah Jane McClung born 20 Oct. 1849.

#A1-9-4 Edward Marion McClung born 29 Oct. 1852.

The Chronicle, Lewisburg 28 October 1852

Died on the 10th inst. on Wolf Creek, Monroe County, Va. Mrs. Margaret Ellis, wife of Jacob Ellis, in the 74 year of her age.

Mrs. Ellis had been a member of the Methodist E. Church 55 years, during which time she ever manifested a warm affection for the church, and an earnest zeal for the advancement of the cause of God. Her house was one of the first for ministers of the Gospel ever found in this region; nor did the hungry or destitute ever turn from her door unfed or uncared for. I hesitate not to say she was harmless and blameless - a child of God without rebuke. During her illness she was always patient and mild, waiting for death as though it was a messenger of peace and liberty to her soul. She died in all the triumphs of a christian, and is now at rest.

The writer of this brief notice, frequently had the pleasure of visiting her during her illness, and always found her ready to enquire, in the language of the apostle. O death, where is the sting. O grave where is thy victory! For a few hours before her death her sufferings were great but her mind was clear and calm. She has left an aged and affectionate husband and a large circle of friends to mourn her loss, but they mourn not as those that have no hope.

W. Smith

Bibliography

McClung History by Rev. Wm McClung

Bible Record of Mrs. John Johnston

Greenbrier Co. wills, sale bills, & bible records

Archives, Charleston, W. Va.

Marriage Rec. F1J58 Monroe Co. Va.

A History of Monroe Co. W. Va. by Orren F. Morton,
B.Lit., pg. 341.

Greenbrier Co. Marriage Records, Greenbrier Co., Va.

The family of #A2 Jacob Ellis
 Son of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran

#A2 Jacob Ellis born 28 February 1778 in Augusta Co., Va. He married 17 Dec. 1795 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. to Margaret Griffith born 1778. Jacob died on Wolf Creek 14 October 1856 and is buried in Peniel Cemetery. Margaret died 10 Oct. 1852 on Wolf Creek and is buried in Peniel Cemetery.

Margaret probably is the daughter of Thomas Griffith who was massacred in 1785 by the Indians on the mouth of Griffiths Creek, Greenbrier Co., Va. Thomas Griffith married Mary Littlejohn 25 October 1757 in Pennsylvania.

There were only two family's of Griffith in Greenbrier. Thomas lived on Griffiths Creek across the river from Owen Ellis, Sr. and Benjamin Griffith lived on Indian Creek about 10 miles from Owen Ellis, Sr. Thomas Griffith was the first to obtain land in Greenbrier County in 1785 and Benjamin received a survey in 1787.

The children of Jacob Ellis and Margaret Griffith were:

#A1 Col. William Ellis born 1798 on Wolf Creek, Greenbrier Co. He married 20 April 1819 in Monroe Co., Va. to 1st. Ann Alford. He married 2nd. Eliza S. Patton and 3rd. to Caroline Caldwell Thompson.

#A2 Jane Ellis born 1801 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 29 March 1817 in Monroe Co., Va. to James Legg. Jane died 10 June 1883 in Nicholas Co., W. Va. Children unknown.

#A3 Mary Ellis born 1804 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 10 Oct. 1853 in Monroe Co. Va. to Henry Hoke, Sr. Mary died after 1880 while living with her step-grandson Anderson Hoke. She had a child Rebecca Ellis born 1838 before she married Henry Hoke, Sr. Henry Hoke was married previously and had several children.

#A4 Jesse Ellis born 1805 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married about 1830 to Delilah Corron of Greenbrier Co., Va.

#A5 Sarah Ellis born 1808 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 23 July 1821 in Monroe Co, Va. to Philip Meadows.

#A6 Griffith Ellis born 12 Dec. 1810 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married 6 Nov. 1835 on Wolf Creek to Catherine Swope. Griffith died 25 Nov. 1884 in Beaver Pond Dist., Princeton, Mercer Co., W. Va.

#A7 Elizabeth Ellis born 1816 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 7 June 1837 in Monroe Co., Va. to Jeremiah O'Dell born about 1810. Son of Jeremiah and Elizabeth "Betsey" O'Dell. Elizabeth died 4 Oct. 1881 in Nicholas Co., W. Va.

#A8 Allen P. Ellis born 1820 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married 1 April 1837 in Monroe Co. to Elizabeth F. Graham. Allen died about 1848 in Daviess Co. Missouri.

#A9 Henderson Ellis born about 1822 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. There is no record of him after 1855.

The family of #A2-1 Col. William Ellis
Son of Jacob Ellis and Margaret Griffith

#A2-1 Col. William Ellis born 1798 in Greenbrier Co., Va., son of Jacob and Margaret Ellis. Col. William married 1st. Ann Alford born about 1800 on 20 April 1819. She died about 1830 in Monroe Co., Va.

Col. William married, the second time, on 16 Oct. 1834 to Eliza S. Patton born 1819 in Monroe Co. Va. Eliza was the daughter of Tristran Patton near Union. Eliza and Col. William lived near Union for a while, then moved to Laurel Creek. In 1854, her brother sued for Eliza's divorce from Col. William Ellis. She left Monroe and went to Iowa with her two brothers. Eliza died 1901 in Iowa. She never remarried. Eliza had custody of their 5 children, and took them with her to Iowa.

21 August 1848, William Ellis appointed guardian of Edgar Lawson Ellis and Wallace Ellis, children of Allen P. and Elizabeth Ellis.

Col. William married the third time Mrs. Caroline Caldwell Thompson. She had previously been married to Willim Thompson. Caroline and Col. signed a marriage agreement before their marriage. She was to receive \$1,000 at his death and not heir in his estate. Caroline was born 28 April 1821 to John and Mary Caldwell of Botetourt County, Va. She married Col. William Ellis on 27 Sept. 1863 in Monroe Co.

An agreement dated 17 Oct. 1895 for her support from H. Clark and Harriett Ellen (her daughter) Shields. Caroline had several children by William Thompson, Floyd E. and Harriett Ellen, her youngest, were raised by Col. William Ellis the son of Col. William Ellis. The Colonel may have adopted

them, but he was not their biological father. Caroline had two other children that married children of Catherine and Junior Meredith.

Caroline Caldwell Thompson Ellis died the 17 Feb. 1905 at Chapman, Marion Co., Ohio.

Col. William Ellis was a farmer, and cultivated a large fruit orchard. He offered everyone who visited him a piece of fruit before they got down to business. He served as a Justice of Peace for numerous years, and was a fine judge of law. Col. William offered help to his neighbors in time of trouble. He belonged to the Peniel Methodist Church.

Col. William Ellis owned a considerable amount of land on Laurel Creek, Wolf Creek and the top of Wolf Creek Mountain. He became Colonel of the 22nd. W.Va. Regt. during the Civil War. Col. William Ellis died 5 August 1875 in Monroe Co. W. Va. and probably is buried in Peniel Cemetery.

The children of Col. William Ellis and his 1st. wife Ann Alford:

#A2-1-1 Simpson C. Ellis born 1820 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. He married 9 Feb. 1841 in Greenbrier Co. to Isabella Fisher born about 1823. In 1856 he sold his land to Jonathan Swope, and left the area.

Simpson and Isabella Ellis had two children:

#A2-1-1-1 Martha E. Ellis born 1843.

#A2-1-1-2 William O. Ellis born 1845.

#A2-1-2 Minerva E. Ellis born 1821 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married 4 Dec. 1841 to Morris Johnson.

#A2-1-3 Addison Ellis born 1823 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. On 17 March 1851 he was sworn in as Constable in Monroe Co., Va. He resigned his office 15 Sept. 1851. He died unmarried in August 1880 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va.

The children of Col. William Ellis and his 2nd. wife Eliza S. Patton:

#A2-1-4 Wellington Augustus Ellis born 16 July 1837 near Union.

On 21 Aug. 1854 he presented his account \$6.65 which was approved by court and ordered to be certified. He went to Iowa with his mother.

Children of Col. William and Eliza Patton Ellis cont.

- #A2-1-5 Ann Elizabeth Ellis born 1840 near Union.
- #A2-1-6 Margaret Josephine Ellis born 1845 near Union.
- #A2-1-7 Mary Ann Ellis born 1848 near Union.
- #A2-1-8 Eddin F. Ellis born 23 Jan. 1853 near Union.

All of these children went to Iowa with their Mother after her divorce from Col. William Ellis in 1854.

#A2-1 Col. William Ellis and his 3rd. wife Caroline Caldwell Thompson's children were:

#A2-1-9 Floyd Estill Ellis born 30 Nov. 1860 in Union, W.Va. He was the biological son of William Thompson and was reared by William Ellis. He married 1st. Letha Estella (Stella) McComas and 2nd. Carla Fargo.

#A2-1-10 Harriett Ellen Ellis born 1862. She was the biological daughter of William Thompson and was reared by William Ellis. Harriett married 22 May 1878 in Monroe Co. to Hugh Clark Shields. They moved to Chapman, Marion Co., Ohio.

#A2-1-11 Edgar Lee Ellis born 20 April 1867 on Wolf Creek., Monroe Co. W. Va. Edgar is the only child of Col. William Ellis and Caroline Caldwell Thompson. Edgar married 18 December 1884 to Ella A. DeHart. Edgar died 17 Feb. 1937 on Second Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va.

#A2-1-9 Floyd Estill Ellis and Letha Estella (Stella) McComas. Stella was born about 1858 in Huntington, Cabell Co., Va. She and Floyd were married 29 Dec. 1879 in Monroe Co. W. Va. Stella died about 1894 in Alderson, W. Va.

Floyd left Alderson about 1900 and went to Roanoke, Va. He served as Postmaster from 1921 until 1949, and owned a barber and beauty supply and a bowling alley. Floyd was considered a hard worker, energetic and never idle.

Floyd received his education and religious training in the Peniel Church which was used by the Ellis's as a school.

Floyd died 7 March 1927 in Roanoke, Va.

Floyd and Letha's children were:

#A2-1-9-1 Lulu E. Ellis born 1880 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. She married Charles McCann.

#A2-1-9-2 W. F. Ellis born 4 Oct. 1881 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He died 28 Oct. 1881 and is buried in Old

Children of Col. William and Eliza Patton Ellis cont.

- #A2-1-5 Ann Elizabeth Ellis born 1840 near Union.
- #A2-1-6 Margaret Josephine Ellis born 1845 near Union.
- #A2-1-7 Mary Ann Ellis born 1848 near Union.
- #A2-1-8 Eddin F. Ellis born 23 Jan. 1853 near Union.

All of these children went to Iowa with their Mother after her divorce from Col. William Ellis in 1854.

#A2-1 Col. William Ellis and his 3rd. wife Caroline Caldwell Thompson's children were:

#A2-1-9 Floyd Estill Ellis born 30 Nov. 1860 in Union, W.Va. He was the biological son of William Thompson and was reared by William Ellis. He married 1st. Letha Estella (Stella) McComas and 2nd. Carla Fargo.

#A2-1-10 Harriett Ellen Ellis born 1862. She was the biological daughter of William Thompson and was reared by William Ellis. Harriett married 22 May 1878 in Monroe Co. to Hugh Clark Shields. They moved to Chapman, Marion Co., Ohio.

#A2-1-11 Edgar Lee Ellis born 20 April 1867 on Wolf Creek., Monroe Co. W. Va. Edgar is the only child of Col. William Ellis and Caroline Caldwell Thompson. Edgar married 18 December 1884 to Ella A. DeHart. Edgar died 17 Feb. 1937 on Second Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va.

#A2-1-9 Floyd Estill Ellis and Letha Estella (Stella) McComas. Stella was born about 1858 in Huntington, Cabell Co., Va. She and Floyd were married 29 Dec. 1879 in Monroe Co. W. Va. Stella died about 1894 in Alderson, W. Va.

Floyd left Alderson about 1900 and went to Roanoke, Va. He served as Postmaster from 1921 until 1949, and owned a barber and beauty supply and a bowling alley. Floyd was considered a hard worker, energetic and never idle.

Floyd received his education and religious training in the Peniel Church which was used by the Ellis's as a school.

Floyd died 7 March 1927 in Roanoke, Va.

Floyd and Letha's children were:

#A2-1-9-1 Lulu E. Ellis born 1880 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. She married Charles McCann.

#A2-1-9-2 W. F. Ellis born 4 Oct. 1881 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He died 28 Oct. 1881 and is buried in Old

Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery, Alderson, W. Va.

#A2-1-9-3 Bessie E. Ellis born 21 Nov. 1882 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. She married Charles Raines of Huntington. Two children:

#A2-1-9-3-1 Alma Raines

#A2-1-9-3-2 William Floyd Raines

Bessie E. married 2nd. James L. Correll the 14 May 1908.

#A2-1-9-4 Mattie S. Ellis born 5 Dec. 1884. She died 16 May 1885 and is buried in the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery, Alderson, W. Va.

#A2-1-9-5 Minnie E. Ellis born 3 April 1886. She died 26 Sept. 1886 and is buried in the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery, Alderson, W. Va.

#A2-1-9-6 Katie Clyde Ellis born 29 Jan. 1888. She died 15 Feb. 1888 and is buried in Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery, Alderson, W. Va.

#A2-1-9-7 Mittie W. Ellis born 15 August 1889. She died 29 Jan. 1890 and is buried in the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery, Alderson, W. Va.

#A2-1-9-8 Edith French Ellis born 8 March 1891. She died 26 Dec. 1892 and is buried in the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery, Alderson, W. Va.

#A2-1-9-9 Clarence McKinley Ellis born 25 May 1892. He married 25 May 1920 in Roanoke, Va. to Anna Sanderson.

Floyd E. Ellis married 2nd. Carla Fargo in Roanoke, Va. Their children were:

#A2-1-9-10 Estill Morgan Ellis

#A2-1-9-11 Effie Chalfin Ellis

#A2-1-9-12 Ida Isabella Ellis

#A2-1-10 Harriett Ellen Ellis born 1862. She married on 22 May 1878 in Monroe Co. to Hugh Clark Shields born in 1857. Harriett is the daughter of Caroline and William Thompson and was reared by Col. William Ellis. Harriett moved to Chapman, Marion Co. Ohio about 1905. The children of Harriett and Hugh C. Shields all born in Monroe Co., W. Va. were:

#A2-10-1 Maude O. Shields born 1878.

#A2-10-2 Tania O. Shields born November 1879.

- #A2-10-3 Clark Shields born 13 September 1882.
 - #A2-10-4 Frank Shields born 16 April 1889.
 - #A2-10-5 Elsie E. Shields born 15 December 1890.
 - #A2-10-6 Annie Shields born 29 March 1891.
 - #A2-10-7 Margaret Frances Shields 6 Dec. 1894.
 - #A2-10-8 Marcia B. Shields born 18 Dec. 1896.
 - #A2-10-9 Dewey Shields born 26 April 1898.
 - #A2-10-10 Ella O. Shields born 12 August 1903.
-

#A2-1-11 Edgar Lee Ellis born 20 April 1867 on Wolf Creek., Monroe Co. W. Va. He married Ella Agnes Dehart on 18 December 1884. She was born 8 Jan. 1867 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Ella died 14 August 1959 at Second Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. Edgar died 17 Feb. 1937 at Second Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. Ella was the daughter of Michael A. Dehart and Sarah A. Smith. Their children were:

- #A2-1-11-1 Guy E. Ellis born 31 Dec. 1886.
- #A2-1-11-2 Bessie S. Ellis born May 1888.
- #A2-1-11-3 Gladys V. Ellis born 20 May 1890 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married on 23 Oct. 1919 to Burnard H. Wilson born 1887. They had one child Clodah Wilson, she married a Epling.

#A2-1-11-4 William Carl Ellis born 20 Oct. 1892. He married 1913 to Edith E. McCarty. William died 8 Feb. 1969.

#A2-1-11-5 Theodore Ellis born 23 July 1899.

#A2-1-11-4 William Carl Ellis born 20 Oct. 1892. He married Edith E. McCarty. Edith died in 1973. She was the daughter of John W. and Docie Elizabeth McCarty. Their children were:

#A2-1-11-4-1 Forest W. Ellis born 28 Sept. 1914 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. He married 5 July 1933 in Monroe Co. to Dennie Irene Dunbar. They divorced on 15 Aug. 1972. He married 2nd. Faye Martin. Forest died 10 April 1992.

#A2-1-11-4-2 Thelma Ruth Ellis born 2 June 1924. Lives in Zepher Hills, Florida.

#A2-1-11-4-3 Marion Russell Ellis born 3 April 1931.

#A2-1-11-4-1 Forest W. Ellis and Dennie Irene Dunbar's children:

#A2-1-11-4-1-1 Brady Ellis born 1934 at Sinks Grove,

W.Va. He married Gloria Pearl LeBon born 1939 in Maryland. Their children were:

1955. #A2-1-11-4-1-1-1 Angela Pearl Ellis born 7 March
1956. #A2-1-11-4-1-1-2 Brady Lou Ellis, Jr. born 16 Feb.
1957. #A2-1-11-4-1-1-3 Maureen Joan Ellis born 28 Aug.
1960. #A2-1-11-4-1-1-4 Debra Geneva Ellis born 24 March

#A2-1-11-4-1-2 Jerry Clay Ellis born 1949. He married Connie Sue Dunbar born 1956. One child Michele Dawn Ellis born 8 April 1976.

#A2-1-11-4-1-3 Ronald Ellis

#A2-1-11-4-1-4 Judy Ellis married a Christian.

#A2-1-13-9 Clarence McKinley Ellis born 25 May 1892 on Wolf Creek., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 25 May 1920 in Roanoke, Va. She married Anna Sanderson of Southorp, England. Clarence McKinley was a businessman in Roanoke, Va. He belonged to the Green Mem. Church. A Republican and very active in fraternal organizations. He served in the Navy during World War II. Their children were:

#A2-1-13-9-1 Marjorie Lula Ellis married Edward E. Lebens of St. Louis, Mo. Two children: Edward Sanderson Lebens and David Ellis Lebens.

#A2-1-13-9-2 Floyd McKinley Ellis

#A2-1-13-9-3 Walter Chase Ellis born in Roanoke, Va. He married Mary Ewers. They had one child Walter Sanford Ellis.

#A2-1-13-9-4 Ruby May Ellis born in Roanoke, Va. She married George Sanderson of Hull, England. He served in British Army during World War II, wounded at the battle of Ypres. They had one daughter Melba Isabelle Sanderson.

The family of #A2-4 Jesse Ellis
Son of Jacob and Margaret Griffith Ellis

#A2-4 Jesse Ellis born in 1805 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. Va. He was the son of Jacob and Margaret Griffith Ellis. Jesse married about 1830 to Delilah Corron. She was born 1810 in Greenbrier Co., Va. Delilah died 1 July 1887

in Nicholas Co., W. Va. Jesse was a Minister at the Old Peniel Methodist Church on Wolf Creek. Their children were:

#A2-4-1 Marion F. Ellis born 1833 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married 17 Jan. 1855 to Martha Huffman born in 1833 in Greenbrier Co.

He enlisted in Company F, 22nd. Va. on 10 June 1861. On 13 May 1862 was elected Sgt. He was captured 21 Dec. 1863, and was in POW Camp Morton, and later transferred to Ft. Delaware. Marion died of heart trouble the 2 May 1865 while held in a prison during the Civil War. He was buried on the Jersey Shore. Marion was 5 feet 9 inches tall with light hair, and grey eyes.

They had two children: Clarke E. Ellis born 23 Mar. 1858 in Nicholas Co. and married 2 June 1891 to Nettie H. He died 18 July 1913 in Alderson, and buried in Alderson Cem. Marion's second son was Jasper C. Ellis born 1859. He was an engineer and lived at Blue Sulphur Springs, W.Va.

#A2-4-2 Virginia Ellis born 20 June 1840 in Monroe Co., Va. She married 2 November 1865 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va. to Joseph Dickinson Deitz. She died in 1924 at Carl, W. Va.

#A2-4-3 Francis M. Ellis born 1841 in Monroe Co., Va. He died 2 May 1865 in Nicholas Co., W. Va.

#A2-4-4 Lucinda M. Ellis born 1847 in Nicholas Co., Va. She died 12 July 1861 in Nicholas Co., Va.

#A2-4-5 Martha Ellis born December 1856 in Nicholas Co., Va. She died 13 April 1857 in Nicholas Co., Va.

#A2-4-2 Virginia Ellis, daughter of Jesse and Delilah Ellis. She married Joseph Dickinson Deitz born 1841 in Greenbrier Co. He died in 1919 at Carl, W. Va. In 1887 he was listed as a neighbor to Delila Ellis in Nicholas Co., W. Va. on her death record. Their children were:

#A2-4-2-1 Betty Ann Deitz married John McCombs

#A2-4-2-2 Jessie Ettie Deitz married 1st. Andrew Charlton McClung.

#A2-4-2-3 Mary Vida Deitz married 1st. Irvin O'Dell.

#A2-4-2-4 Josie May Deitz married James Pulliam.

#A2-4-2-5 William Ernest Deitz died young 1 March 1884.

#A2-4-2-6 Matilda Jane Deitz born 1867 married Wade McClung.

#A2-4-2-7 Emerson E. Deitz born 1869 married Bessie Mae Spencer born 1881. She died 1967. Emerson died in 1964. They had one child Delta Spencer Deitz born in 1907. She married J. Alan Cross.

#A2-4-2-8 Fannie Deitz born 1869. She married William Beckner. She and Emerson were twins.

#A2-4-2-9 John W. Deitz born 1871. He married Betty Nutter.

#A2-4-5 Sarah Ellis born 1808 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. to Jacob and Margaret Griffith Ellis. She married 23 July 1821 in Monroe Co. to Phillip Meadows born 1807 in Greenbrier Co., Va. Their children were:

#A2-4-5-1 Amanda J. Meadows born 1832.

#A2-4-5-2 Allen P. Meadows born 1835.

#A2-4-5-3 Marion F. Meadows born 1837.

#A2-4-5-4 Mary Meadows born 1841.

#A2-4-5-5 Margaret Meadows born 1845.

The family of Griffith Ellis
Son of Jacob and Margaret Griffith Ellis

#A2-4-6 Griffith Ellis born 12 Dec. 1810 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. Va. He married 6 November 1835 on Wolf Ck. to Catherine Swope born 26 May 1816. She was the daughter of Jonathan Swope, the early settler on Wolf Creek joining the lands of Jacob Ellis. Griffith and Catherine sold six parcels of land containing 200 acres that was once owned by Jacob Ellis lying on Wolf Ck. to John Irons on 12 Oct. 1868. They moved to Beaver Pond Dist., Mercer Co. now Princeton, W. Va. about 1870. Catherine died 1875 in Mercer Co.

This indenture dated 24 April 1855 between Griffith Ellis of one part, and Henderson Ellis of the other part grant unto Henderson Ellis all of his interest, right title which he now has or may be entitled to hereafter at the death of Jacob Ellis. Land which Jacob Ellis and Griffith

Ellis now reside, in trust to secure Jesse Ellis in the sum of \$600.00 by notes dated about April 1854, said Griffith owes and indebted to Jesse Ellis. If paid by Griffith, note to be released. If defaulted, Henderson to sell at the

court house steps on 30 day notice to the highest bidder and pay debt from proceeds and necessary expenses. (Deed Book S, pg. 161 Monroe Co., Va.)

Griffith married 2nd. Amanda J. Shue in Mercer Co. on 2 Oct. 1879. Amanda was born 16 Oct. 1856 in the Beaver Pond Dist. Griffith was 60 years of age and Amanda was age 23. Griffith died 25 Nov. 1884 in Mercer Co.

The children of Griffith and Catherine Ellis were:

#A2-4-6-1 Overton Jarrett Ellis born 8 June 1836 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married 18 Feb. 1858 to Margaret J. Copeland.

#A2-4-6-2 Mary Susan Ellis born 20 Oct. 1838 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 14 Dec. 1854 in Monroe Co. to John W. George born 1834. She died 29 June 1859 in Greenville, Monroe Co., Va. of consumption (TB). They had one child Mary Susan George born 20 Jan. 1858 and died 27 Jan. 1859 in Greenville, Monroe Co., Va., she also died of consumption.

#A2-4-6-3 Arrathersa Frances Ellis born 19 Feb. 1841 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married 16 Feb. 1863 in Monroe Co. to George W. Kesler born 1838.

#A2-4-6-4 James William Ellis born 12 June 1844 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. He married 19 Jan. 1871 in Monroe Co. to Mary Martha Dunsmore.

#A2-4-6-5 Jane Ellen Ellis born 11 Nov. 1848 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A2-4-6-6 Elliott Shannon Ellis born 24 Aug. 1851 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. He married 1 Nov. 1871 in Monroe Co. to Isabel "Belle" McCorkle.

#A2-4-6-7 Amanda Emma-Buckanon Ellis born 16 Oct. 1856 in Monroe Co., Va. She married 16 Jan. 1873 in Monroe Co. to William Henry Harrison Campbell.

#A2-4-6-8 Virginia S. Ellis born 20 Aug. 1859 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A2-4-6-1 Overton Jarrett Ellis born 8 June 1836 in

Monroe Co. He married 18 Feb. 1858 in Monroe Co. to Margaret J. Copeland born 1835 in Monroe Co. Overton was a Confederate Soldier serving in Capt. Thurmond's Co. He moved to Mercer Co. with his father around 1870. Overton died of a stroke on 27 Feb. 1907 in Bluefield, W. Va. Their children were:

#A2-4-6-1-1 Emma J. Ellis born 1859 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married 28 Aug. 1878 in Monroe Co. to James A. Conner.

#A2-4-6-1-2 Mary S. Ellis born about 1860 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A2-4-6-1-3 Leota Ellis born 1862 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A2-4-6-1-4 Laura "Belle" Isabel Ellis born 1863 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co. Va. She married A. A. Hamilton born 1850 in Nicholas Co., Va. They were married 18 Oct. 1888 in Greenbrier Co., Va.

#A2-4-6-1-5 Elizabeth F. Ellis born 1866 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A2-4-6-1-6 Minnie J. Ellis born 1870 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married J. J. Medley.

#A2-4-6-1-7 Mardonis Ellis born 15 March 1872 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A2-4-6-1-7 Martha Ellen Ellis born about 1874 married William Washington George born 1843 in Greenbrier Co., Va. One known child Otie Alger George. Otie was the father of William Franklin George.

#A2-4-6-1-1 Emma J. Ellis born 1859 on Kellys Creek, married 28 Aug. 1878 to James A. Conner born 1853 on Wolf Creek. He was the son of Sarah Ellis and Perry Conner and was Overton's second cousin. Their children were:

#A2-4-6-1-1 E. A. Conner born 3 May 1883.

#A2-4-6-1-2 Mayo D. Conner born 30 June 1888.

#A2-4-6-1-3 Helen Conner born 28 Aug. 1894.

#A2-4-6-5 James William Ellis born 12 June 1844 on

Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va., son of Griffith and Catherine Ellis. He married 19 Jan. 1871 in Monroe Co. to Mary Martha Dunsmore born 1850 on Monroe Co., Va. She died 4 Jan. 1892 at Rocky Point (Sinks Grove), Monroe Co., W. Va. James Wm. died 1932. He went to Neosha, Daviess Co., Missouri as a very young man staying with some of Owen Ellis, Jr.'s family. James Wm. returned to Monroe Co.

James Wm. married 2nd. Emma C. Pease born June 1867. They were married 21 Jan. 1894 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Emma died 23 Nov. 1907, and James Wm. died in 1932.

Children of James Wm. and his first wife Mary Martha Dunsmore were:

#A2-4-6-5-1 Mary Mabel Ellis born at Sinks Grove, Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A2-4-6-5-2 Lula E. Ellis born 1872 married 27 April 1898 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Milford Workman of Clinton Co., Pa.

Children of James Wm. and his 2nd. wife Emma C. Pease.

#A2-4-6-5-3 Fae A. Ellis born Jan. 1895 in Sinks Grove.

#A2-4-6-5-4 Nellie B. Ellis born Aug. 1896 in Sinks Grove.

#A2-4-6-5-5 Male Ellis born August 1899 in Sinks Grove.

#A2-4-6-5-6 Ethel Ellis born 10 Mar. 1903 in Sinks Grove.

#A2-4-6-5-7 Emma Lucille Ellis born 1904 in Sinks Grove, and married 1925 in Monroe Co. to Earl L. Smith.

#A2-6-7 Elliott Shannon Ellis born 24 Aug. 1851 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. He was the son of Griffith and Catherine Swope Ellis. He married 2 Nov. 1871 in Monroe Co. to Isabel "Belle" McCorkle. She was born 15 Aug. 1850 in Greenbrier Co. "Belle" died 24 Jan. 1885 and is buried in Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery at Alderson. Elliott Shannon went to Princeton, Mercer Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A2-6-7-1 Margaret "Maggie" Ellis born 1873 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A2-6-7-2 Charles M. Ellis born 10 Sept. 1874 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 14 Sept. 1893 in Monroe Co. to Martha Dickson. Martha Dickson was born in 1871 and died

about 1897. Charles married 2nd. Elizabeth L. Hunter born in 1877. They were married on 1 Dec. 1898.

#A2-6-7-3 Raymond Ellis born 7 March 1870 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 9 March 1898 to Sarah Ellen Maxwell born 18 Feb. 1876 and died 20 Feb. 1920. They lived in E. Stone Gap, Wise Co., Va. They had a daughter Margie who married Charles Hurt Scott and lived in Bronxville, N.Y.

#A2-6-7-4 Janna Ellis born 1879 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A2-6-7-5 Lelia Ellis born 11 Aug. 1884 in Monroe Co. W. Va. She died 27 Feb. 1915 and is buried in Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cem.

#A2-6-8 Amanda Emma-Buckanon Ellis daughter of Griffith Ellis and Catherine Swope. Amanda Emma was born 16 Oct. 1856 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 16 Jan. 1873 in Monroe Co. to William Henry Harrison Campbell born 1846 in Monroe Co. Wm. Henry died 1905 in Monroe Co. He served in 1862 in Bryan's Batt.-Capt. T. A. Bryan, Lewisburg.

There is an old family cemetery on a knoll above the main road at Hans Creek, Monroe County. The cemetery is located on the Johnson Farm. The headstones in the cemetery and inscriptions on the stones are about gone, but one stone did have the name legible Harrison Campbell. This may be the graves of this family. There are about 10 graves in this plot. The children of Amanda Emma and Wm. Henry H. Campbell were:

#A2-6-8-1 Emmuel L. Campbell born 29 Jan. 1882 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A2-6-8-2 Otey Ross Campbell born 10 Oct. 1885 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A2-6-8-3 Jenise Campbell born 8 Nov. 1892 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A2-6-9-4 Genevive Eva "Jennie" Campbell born 8 Nov. 1893 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

The children of #A2-7 Elizabeth Ellis & Jeremiah O'Dell
Daughter of Jacob Ellis and Margaret Griffith

#A2-7 Elizabeth Ellis born 1816 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 7 June 1837 in Monroe Co. to Jeremiah O'Dell born 1806 in Kanawha or Nicholas County, Va. He died

20 July 1888 in the Wilderness, Nicholas Co. W. Va. Elizabeth died 4 Oct. 1881 in Nicholas Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A2-7-1 Floyd H. O'Dell born 1859 in Nicholas County.

#A2-7-2 Simpson Clark O'Dell born 12 April 1861 in Nicholas County.

#A2-7-3 Perry H. O'Dell born in Nicholas County, lived to be 93 years old. He was Justice of Peace. Perry had a son Rev. A. E. O'Dell/Odell, Minister of the So. Methodist Church.

Elizabeth and Jeremiah had nine or ten other children, unknown.

The children of #A2-8 Allen P. Ellis
Son of Jacob Ellis and Margaret Griffith

#A2-8 Allen P. Ellis born 1820 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married Elizabeth F. Graham born about 1820 in Monroe Co. on 1 April 1837. They went west to Neoshia, Daviess Co., Missouri about 1840. Owen Ellis, Jr. uncle to Allen P. also migrated to Daviess Co., Missouri. Allen P. and Elizabeth died about 1848 in Daviess Co., Missouri and their children returned to Monroe County. They were reared by the Johnsons, and William Ellis. The children that returned to Monroe Co. were:

#A2-8-1 Edgar Lawson Ellis born 1838 in Monroe Co., Va. He married 29 August 1865 in Monroe Co. to Mary Jane Ellis born 1839 to John and Nancy Va. Hinchman Ellis. Edgar L. was living in 1850 with William Ellis. Edgar was a miller and is not to be mistaken for William Ellis's son, Edgar Lee by his 3rd. wife Caroline.

Edgar and Mary Jane Ellis had one child Robert Ellis born 1 Aug. 1867 in Monroe Co. He married 1881 to Frances Charlton living in Summers Co. W. Va.

#A2-8-2 Wallace Johnson Ellis born 1840 probably in Monroe Co., Va. He married Margaret Ann Lemons on 25 Dec. 1867 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Wallace was living with Barnabus Johnson in 1860, and Barnabus was named as his guardian.

Wallace Ellis's daughter Margaret Ellis was living with Rebecca Lemons in 1880, widow, who was her aunt. Wallace and Margaret Ann, his wife, probably deceased by 1880.

#A2-8-3 William Newton Ellis born Dec. 1842, probably, in Daviess Co., Missouri. He married 14 Oct. 1863 in Monroe Co. to Marietta Alice Smith. William was back in Monroe Co. by 1860, and living with William T. Johnson who was named as his guardian.

#A2-8-2-1 Margaret Ann Johnson Ellis born 10 Nov. 1868 on Wolf Ck. to Wallace and Margaret Ann Ellis married 24 Sept. 1890 in Monroe Co. W. Va. to Lewis Otey Hampton Nickell. Margaret Ann Johnson Ellis Nickell died 27 Aug. 1940 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. Lewis Otey was born 18 Oct. 1863 and died 5 Sept. 1947 in Sinks Grove, W. Va. He was the son of Charles Patton Nickell and Virginia Caroline Lemons. Their children were:

#A2-8-2-1-1 Elsie Pauline Nickell born 28 Oct. 1891 in Millboro Springs, Va. She married 10 Oct. 1912 in Monroe Co. to Benjamin Harrison Conner. They had two children:

#A2-8-2-1-1-1 Elsie Margaret Conner born 12 Sept. 1913. She married 15 Aug. 1931 to Joe Keaton Boyd born 11 Sept. 1911. One child:

#A2-8-1-1-1-2 William Nickell Boyd born 13 June 1937 who married 17 Oct. 1959 in Toluca Lake, Calif. to Carolyn Jane Forrest.

#A2-8-2-1-1-2 Sarah Ruth Conner born 9 Nov. 1917 and married 1 Dec. 1937 to Wm. Anthony Mathis.

Elsie married 2nd. James Wm. McBee in 1937.

#A2-8-2-1-2 Wallace H. Nickell born 22 Sept. 1893 in Sinks Grove, W. Va. He married 1934 to Gladys Fulwiden. Wallace died 30 April 1973.

#A2-8-2-1-3 Patton Lacy Nickell born 5 Dec. 1895 in Sinks Grove, W. Va. He married 1928 to Isabelle Jackson. Patton died 1959 in Ronceverte, W. Va.

#A2-8-2-1-4 Minnie Johnson Nickell born 7 Nov. 1897 in Sinks Grove, W. Va. She married 10 Oct. 1923 in Sinks Grove, W. Va. to Samuel A. Christie. Minnie died 15 Oct. 1969 and is buried at Bluewell, Mercer Co., W. Va.

#A2-8-3 William Newton Ellis born Dec. 1842 was the son of Allen P. Ellis and Elizabeth F. Graham. William married 14 Oct. 1863 in Monroe Co. to Marietta Alice Smith born 14 Jan. 1845 in Monroe Co., Va. They had eight children, but by 1900 only five was living. Newton and Marietta went to Missouri. He evidently died, and Marietta returned and married 2nd. Wellington B. Johnson.

The children of Newton and Marietta are:

#A2-8-3-1 Bernie T. Ellis born Dec. 1883 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 26 Oct. 1911 in Landisburg, Fayette Co., W. Va. to Margarite Hawer.

#A2-8-3-2 Ashley N. Ellis born April 1885 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A2-8-3-3 James J. Ellis born Feb. 1889 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A2-8-3-4 Sue Ellis born April 1891 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A2-8-3-5 Laddie G. B. Ellis born July 1893 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

Three children deceased.

Bibliography

- 1800, 1810, 1820, 1830, 1840, 1850, 1860, 1880, 1900 and 1910 Census Monroe Co., Va.
 Death Record Book 1, Monroe Co., Va.
 Marriage Record Book 1 Monroe County and J1530 Monroe Co., Va.
 Marriage Record F5J3457 and B1 pg. 45 Monroe Co. Va.
 Marriage Record Book 1, Greenbrier Co. Va.
 Deed Book O, pg. 127, 341, 391, 399 & 403 Monroe Co., Va.
 Monroe Watchman Obituary
 B1 Pg. 140 Marriage Register Monroe Co. W. Va.
 Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery.
 History of Shenandoah Co., Va., Vol 3, Lewis Publishing Co.
 Monroe County Order Book No. 1 and No. 2.
 Deed Book 48 pg. 313 Monroe Co. W. Va.
 History of Virginia, Vol. 4, Virginia Biographies
 History of Monroe County by Orren F. Morton
 36th Virginia Infantry, 1st. Ed. by J. L. Scott
 Monroe County Marriage Records Book 1
 1800, 1820, 1830, 1850, 1860, 1870, 1880 Census of Greenbrier County. Va.
 1880 Census of Mercer County
 Gravestones Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery
 Monroe County Death Records Book 1
 Monroe County Deed Book B, pg. 401
 Monroe County Deed Book P, pg. 68, Deed Book S, pg. 122, 129, 161, Deed Book R, pg. 265. Deed Book U, pg. 521.
 Monroe County Marriage Book 1, pg. 43, 92, 97
 Monroe County Cemeteries.
 Death records Mercer County.
 Marriage Records Mercer County.
 Mountain Memories by J. Dennis Deitz.
 Nicholas County Marriage, Death, and Wills, Records, Archives, Charleston, W. Va.
 The Lemon Tree, The Lemon Family of America. by Lawrence A. Lemons.
 Monroe County Deed Book M, pg. 194, 346
 Monroe County Deed Book O, pg. 182
-

The family of #A3 Joseph Ellis
Son of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran

#A3 Joseph Ellis was born 1780 on Leacher's Branch, side south of Wolf Creek Mountain in Greenbrier Co., Va. He married 30 May 1803 in Monroe Co., Va. to Sarah Alford. Sarah was born 1784, and died about 1825 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. She, probably, was buried in the Peniel Church Cemetery on Wolf Creek.

Joseph married 2nd. Eve Hanger born 29 Dec. 1797 in Greenbrier Co., Va. They were married on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. 4 Sept. 1828. Eve was married previously to William Asbury and had one son.

Joseph died about June 1830 on Wolf Creek. Eve remarried John Hinchman 8 August 1832. They lived on the old Hinchman Farm on Kellys Creek, Monroe Co., Va. Eve died 8 Feb. 1888, probably while living with her daughter Sarah on Wolf Creek, and is buried in the Old Swope Cemetery at the junction of Broad Run and Wolf Creek.

The children of Joseph Ellis and Sarah Alford were:

#A3-1 John Ellis born 1802 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. He married 30 August 1831 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. Va. to Nancy Virginia Hinchman.

#A3-2 Evan Ellis born 1807 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. He married 17 March 1875 to Martha Melvina Brown. Evan lived on the east side of Wolf Creek Mountain, and died 11 Feb. 1878 and is buried by a large sugar tree a short distance from his home. In his will he requested that a new home be built for his wife with the proceeds to come out of his estate. (Will Book 11, Monroe Co.)

Martha Melvina was born 8 May 1836 in Blue Sulphur Springs, Greenbrier Co., Va. She was the daughter of Edwin Matthew Brown and Ann Eliza Norvell. Martha married 2nd. Richard Allan Emmons born 3 Dec. 1858 at New Hope, Mercer Co., Va. He was the son of Oscar Johnson Emmons and Mary Elizabeth Allen. Martha and Richard were married 24 Dec. 1879 in Monroe Co. They lived at Johnsons Crossroads on property that was once owned by Jacob Doran. Richard died in 1924 and Martha died in 1905. She and Evan Ellis had no children together.

#A3-3 Owen Ellis, Jr. born 1809 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married 31 Oct. 1836 on Wolf Ck., to Elizabeth Hinchman born 1812 and the daughter of John Hinchman.

Owen, Jr. and his wife Elizabeth made an agreement 9th September 1833 whereby they were to take care of George Hanger, Sr. and his wife Mary, and their oldest daughter, Catherine. Owen Jr. was to provide a comfortable living during the Hanger's lifetime, and George Hanger, Sr. will give Owen, Jr. all of his lands, personal property and farm builings on Mill Creek, a tributary of Muddy Creek. A release on the agreement was signed by the above parties on 7th November 1836. Owen died about 1845. The family of Owen, Jr. remained in Greenbrier County for several years. Elizabeth remarried to John Wynn 31 August 1850 in Greenbrier Co. John Wynn was made guardian of Owen Ellis's children on 4 Aug. 1851.

The children of Owen Ellis, Jr. and Elizabeth Hinchman were:

- #A3-3-1 John H. Ellis born 1839,
- #A3-3-2 Joseph N. Ellis born 1840.
- #A3-3-3 Delila C. Ellis born 1842.
- #A3-3-4 Jahu/Jehu Ellis born 1843.

#A3-4 Jane Ellis born 11 Jan. 1811 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. to Joseph and Sarah Alford Ellis. Jane married 22 Dec. 1836 in Monroe Co. to James M. McNeer. She died 1856 at Centerville (Greenville), Monroe Co., Va.

#A3-5 Evaline (Adaline) Ellis born 1813 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married 20 Dec. 1833 on Wolf Ck., to Major Anderson A. McNeer. She died about 1841 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A3-6 Thomas Ellis born 1814 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married 11 Feb. 1832 in Monroe Co. to Malinda Hinchman, daughter of John Hinchman. They deeded their interest in the estate of John Hinchman to William Hinchman in 1845. They were in Rush Co., Indiana by Oct. 1845.

#A3-7 James R. Ellis born 1817. In 1850 he was living with Eve Hinchman.

#A3-8 Jehu Ellis born 1819 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He left Monroe Co. about 1845. Jehu married 6 Sept. 1871 to Nancy Pickett. He was owner of Cedar Landing, a riverport on Trinty River, a shipping business in Livingston, Polk Co., Texas in the 1860's.

Through politics and lawsuits he eventaly lost all of his property and his business over a despute on property boundaries. His wife evidently died and around 1880 he left Texas. It is thought that he returned to Monroe County and

lived out the rest of his life in a little log cabin on Wolf Creek Mountain. (Kate Newberry acknowledged that Jehu Ellis lived on Wolf Ck. Mountain.)

#A3-9 H. Amos Ellis born 21 Jan. 1822 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married 10 Nov. 1851 in Marion, Perry Co. Ala. to Patience T. "Minty" Duncan. H. Amos was a school teacher in Perry Co., Ala. He, no doubt, received his teaching experience at the Old Peniel Church and school as did the other Ellis boys before him. He migrated to Bold Springs, Polk Co., Texas 1855-60 and was in the shipping business. He died 16 June 1900 in Livingston, Polk Co. Tx.

#A3-10 Joseph Ellis born 1824 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He married Mary Jane Hinton 20 March 1848 in Monroe Co. She was the daughter of David Hinton and Anna Barbara Maddy. Joseph died 10 Nov. 1898 and is buried at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va.

Joseph Ellis and his 2nd. wife Eve Hanger had one daughter.

#A3-11 Sarah Ellis born 18 March 1830 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married 3 Dec. 1851 to Perry Conner, Sr.. Sarah died 21 March 1902 and is buried in the Old Swope Cemetery at the junction of Wolf Creek and Broad Run. The cemetery is located on a knoll northwest of the Wolf Creek Post Office. They lived on the Old Joseph Swope Farm.

The family of #A3-1 John Ellis
Son of Joseph and Sarah Alford Ellis

#A3-1 John Ellis born 1802 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. was the son of Joseph and Sarah Alford Ellis. He married 30 Aug. 1831 to Nancy Virginia Hinchman, his second wife. She was born about 1811 in Monroe Co., Va. Nancy Va. died 13 Feb. 1840 and is buried in the Peniel Cemetery. Her large sandstone gravemarker still stands and is legible. There is only a few stones remaining in a field of high grass with cattle grazing over them. There are numerous graves in this cemetery.

The children of John and his first wife, name unknown.

#A3-1-1 John Ellis born about 1820 in Monroe Co., Va. He married 15 Nov. 1847 in Greenbrier Co., Va. to Eliza Jane Taylor.

#A3-1-2 Son Ellis born 1826.

The children of John and Nancy Virginia Hinchman Ellis.

#A3-1-4 Daughter Ellis born about 1833 in Monroe Co.

#A3-1-5 Malinda E. Ellis born 10 June 1834 on Wolf Creek Mountain, Monroe Co., Va. She married 10 Oct. 1853 in Monroe Co. to Laban Gwinn. She died 2 April 1863 on Kellys Creek, Monroe Co. and is buried in Riverview Cemetery on the Summers Co. Line.

#A3-1-6 Estaline R. Ellis born 1835 on Wolf Creek Mountain, Monroe Co., Va. She married 16 April 1857 in Monroe Co. to Addison R. Gwinn. She died 26 Oct. 1876 on Wolf Ck. and is buried in the Riverview Cemetery on the Summers Co. line.

#A3-1-7 Sarah A. Ellis born 7 Nov. 1837 on Wolf Creek Mountain, Monroe Co., Va.

#A3-1-8 Mary Jane Ellis born 1839 on Wolf Creek Mountain, Monroe Co. She died 29 Aug. 1865 in Monroe Co. to Edgar Lawson Ellis born 1838 in Monroe Co., Va. He was the son of Allen P. Ellis, (see pg. 29).

Mary Jane and Edgar had one son Robert Ellis born 1 Aug. 1867 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Robert married Frances Charlton in 1881.

John Ellis married for the 3rd. time Julia Ann Gwinn on 12 July 1842 in Monroe Co., Va. John Ellis died in February 1860 in Monroe Co., Va. Julia Ann was born 14 Sept. 1819 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She was the daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Gwinn. Julia Ann died 1 May 1887, probably in Greenbrier Co. She was buried in the Greenville Methodist Church Cemetery. John Ellis, also, may be buried in the church cemetery, but no stone marks his grave. Julia has a slim tall stone that sits alone. Julia became a charter member in 1854 of the Centerville Presb. Church. In 1863 she made a marriage agreement with James Jarret of Greenbrier Co. James Jarret was born in 1816.

The children of John Ellis and Julia Ann Gwinn.

#A3-1-7 Samuel J. Ellis born 1843 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. He married 25 October 1866 in Monroe Co. to Sarah J. Alford. Samuel J. died 14 May 1877 and is buried in the Peniel Church Cemetery on Wolf Creek, Monroe County.

#A3-1-8 Elizabeth Martha Ellis born 1845 on Wolf Ck.,

Monroe Co., Va. She married 20 Aug. 1865 in Monroe Co. to John W. McNeer. Elizabeth Martha died 15 May 1871 in Greenville, Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-1-9 Madora Agnes Ellis born 5 Oct. 1855 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She died in 1868 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-1-5 Malinda E. Ellis, daughter of John Ellis and Nancy Virginia Hinchman, was born 10 June 1834. She married Laban Gwinn born 18 April 1829 in Monroe Co., Va. Malinda E. died 2 April 1863 on Kellys Creek. Laban Gwinn died 17 July 1873 on Kellys Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He was the son of Samuel and Elizabeth Gwinn. Laban married 2nd. Malinda Bonham Taylor, (Malinda B) born 13 June 1837 and died 26 Jan. 1910. Malinda E., Laban and Malinda B. are buried together in the Riverview Cemetery.

The children of Malinda E. and Laban Gwinn were:

#A3-1-5-1 Martha Estaline Gwinn born 8 Aug. 1854 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., Va. This birthdate is the one recorded in Monroe Ct. House. The headstone at her grave has the date 5 November 1855. She died 15 March 1863 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A3-1-5-2 Lewis M. Gwinn born 11 Nov. 1855 on Kellys Ck.

#A3-1-5-3 Samuel Fletcher Gwinn born 2 May 1858 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., Va. Samuel died 22 Sept. 1893.

#A3-1-5-4 John Wm. Gwinn born 3 Sept. 1861 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., Va. John Wm. died 15 March 1863 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va.

Laban Gwinn and 2nd. wife Malinda Bonham Taylor. Malinda B. was the daughter of Nehemiah and Regina Bonham. Their children were:

#A3-1-5-4 Margaret "Maggie" E. Gwinn born 8 April 1865 on Kellys Ck.

#A3-1-5-5 Virginia Gwinn born 1867 on Kellys Ck.

#A3-1-5-6 Mary Elizabeth Gwinn born 1870 on Kellys Ck.

#A3-1-5-7 Mason L. Gwinn born 28 March 1873 on Kelly's Ck. He died 9 March 1952 and is buried in Riverview Cemetery.

#A3-1-6 Estaline R. Ellis born 1835 to John and Nancy Virginia Hinchman Ellis. She married 16 April 1857 in Monroe Co., Va. to Addison R. Gwinn born 1 May 1827 in Monroe Co., Va. Addison died 20 Dec. 1909 in Ohio and brought back to Monroe County and is buried in Riverview Cem. on the Summers Co., W. Va. line. He served under Capt. Phil Thurman's Co. of Guerillas in the Confederate Service. Addison R. married 2nd. Bettie R. Hinton.

The children of Estaline R. and Addison R. Gwinn were:

#A3-1-6-1 Cora Gwinn born 27 Jan. 1858 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. Cora died in 1863 and is buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A3-1-6-2 Roberta J. Gwinn born 27 April 1860 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She died 1862 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., and is buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A3-1-6-3 Mary Susan Gwinn born 3 Nov. 1862. She married 24 Dec. 1902 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to James Frazer Thompson born 1868. They had a child died at birth, and a son Ralph Thompson.

#A3-1-6-4 James William Gwinn born 6 June 1865. He married 12 Jan. 1905 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Georgie Coalter.

#A3-1-6-5 Andrew Gwinn born 1867 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., W. Va. He died at the age of 18 in Monroe Co., W. Va. in 1885. William Hinton was named guardian of Andrew.

#A3-1-6-6 George Edgar Gwinn born 1 Jan. 1868 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Minnie Lee Hughes. George Edgar died 21 March 1941 at Lowell, W. Va. and is buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A3-1-6-7 Sarah E. Gwinn born 18 March 1870 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 25 Oct. 1893 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to S. Jackson Nowlin born 1867 in Summers Co., W. Va. Sarah died 25 Oct. 1893 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-1-6-8 Robert F. Gwinn born 3 Jan. 1872 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Addie Waters.

#A3-1-6-9 Baby Gwinn born 20 Oct. 1876 deceased.

Addison R. Gwinn and his 2nd. Bettie R. Hinton born 1 March 1841 in Centerville (Greenville), Va. were the parents of Anna Barbara Gwinn born 11 Oct. 1880. She married Tom Payne and moved to Ohio.

#A3-1-6-6 George Edgar Gwinn born 1 Jan. 1868 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Minnie Lee Hughes born 1884. George Edgar died 21 March 1941 at Lowell, W. Va. Minnie Lee died 1947 at Lowell, W. Va.

Their children were:

#A3-1-6-6-1 Addison Gwinn born in Monroe Co., W. Va. married a Saunders. Addison died in Lexington, Va.

#A3-1-6-6-2 Robert Gwinn born in Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Jean Pitzer.

#A3-1-6-6-3 Shirley Gwinn born in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married a Morgan and lives in Huntington, W. Va.

#A3-1-6-6-4 Kathleen Gwinn born in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-1-6-6-5 Mable Gwinn born in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married a Pittenger.

#A3-1-6-6-6 Pauline Gwinn born 6 Oct. 1903 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Lives in Covington, Va. She married George Herman Foster, Sr. Pauline died 19 Dec. 1990 in Alderson, W. Va.

They were the parents of George H. Foster, Jr., now living in Gadsden, Ala. George Jr.'s children were Susan Foster, George H. Foster III, and Virginia Foster.

#A3-1-7 Samuel J. Ellis born 1843 on Wolf Creek., Monroe Co. to John Ellis and Julia Ann Gwinn. He married 25 Oct. 1866 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Sarah J. Alford born 1846 in Monroe Co., Va. Samuel J. died 14 May 1877 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. He is buried in Peniel Cemetery on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. William T. Johnson was appointed gauden of Stuart B. and Odellia on 10 Dec. 1877. Sarah J. was the daughter of Thomas and Mary J. Alford. Sarah J. married 2nd. John E. Shields.

The children of Samuel J. Ellis and Sarah J. Alford are:

#A3-1-7-1 Stuart B. Ellis born 1868 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. he died 22 July 1883 on Wolf Ck., and is buried in Peniel Cemetery.

#A3-1-7-2 William F. Ellis born 30 May 1869 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. and died 18 June 1872 on Wolf Ck., and is buried in Peniel Cemetery.

#A3-1-7-3 Odellia Ellis born 2 June 1872 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 30 April 1896 in Monroe Co. to Leslie A. Johnson born 1862 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

Perry Conner appointed guardian in 1860 and William T. Johnson appointed guardian 10 Dec. 1877.

#A3-1-7-4 Frank Ellis born 8 Dec. 1874 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. He died of brain fever on 19 Jan. 1877 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He was sick 19 hours.

#A3-1-7-5 Robert Ellis died young.

#A3-1-8 Elizabeth Martha Ellis born 1845 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. Va. to John Ellis and Julia Ann Gwinn. Elizabeth Martha married 20 Aug. 1865 in Monroe Co. to John W. McNeer born 1846 in Centerville, (Greenville) Monroe Co., Va. John McNeer died 12 May 1928 in Greenville, W. Va. Elizabeth Martha died 15 May 1871 in Greenville, W. Va.

Their children were:

#A3-1-8-1 Wilbur E. McNeer born 1867 born in Greenville, W. Va.

#A3-1-8-2 Edward Ambrose McNeer born 24 Feb. 1868 born in Greenville, W. Va.

#A3-1-8-3 Laura Bell McNeer born about 1870 in Greenville, W. Va.

#A3-4 Jane Ellis born 11 Jan. 1811 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. to Joseph Ellis and Sarah Alford. She married 22 Dec. 1836 in Monroe Co. to James M. McNeer born 12 August 1815 in Monroe Co., Va. Jane died in 1856 at Greenville, W. Va. James McNeer died 25 Nov. 1855 at Greenville, Monroe Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A3-4-1 Charles C. McNeer born 26 Dec. 1837 in Monroe Co., Va. He died 1864 while serving in the Civil War.

#A3-4-2 Elizabeth McNeer born 8 Nov. 1839 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A3-4-3 Richard McNeer born 20 March 1841 in Monroe Co., Va. He married Martha Minter. Richard died 7 May 1923 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Martha was born 6 Dec. 1850. She died 7 March 1876 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Richard married 2nd. Margaret Jane Pyles 4 Jan. 1877 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-4-4 Mary Jane McNeer born 24 Jan. 1843 in Monroe Co., Va. Sarah Ann died 13 March 1911 at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A3-4-5 John McNeer born 16 Dec. 1846 in Monroe Co., Va. He went west at a young age.

#A3-4-6 James W. McNeer born 2 Nov. 1850 in Monroe Co.,

#A3-4-7 Evaline Ellen McNeer born 23 July 1852 in Monroe Co., Va. She married 27 Nov. 1873 in Summers Co. to Michael L. Duncan. Evaline died about 1880 in Summers Co., W, Va. They had three children;

#A3-4-7-1 Betty Idella Duncan born 1875.

#A3-4-7-2 Hattie E. Duncan born 1877.

#A3-4-7-3 Jane E. Duncan born 1878.

Michael married 2nd. Sydney Graham Staton 10 Feb. 1886 in Green Sulphur Springs, W. Va. They had six children;

#A3-4-7-4 Frederick A. Duncan

#A3-4-7-5 Porter Owen Duncan

#A3-4-7-6 Homer Allen Duncan

#A3-4-7-7 Delores Ann Duncan

#A3-4-7-8 Luella A. Duncan

#A3-4-7-9 Sarah Irene Duncan

Michael L. died 24 Nov. 1924 in Huntington, Cabell Co., W. Va.

The family of #A3-4-3 Richard McNeer
Son of James M. McNeer and Jane Ellis

#A3-4-3 Richard McNeer born 20 March 1841, son of James M. McNeer and Jane Ellis. Richard married Martha Minter born 6 Dec. 1850. She died 7 March 1876 in Monroe Co. Their children were:

#A3-4-3-1 Elizabeth/Eliza Jane McNeer born 16 May 1869. She died July 1965 at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A3-4-3-2 John Peter McNeer born 25 March 1873. John died 6 May 1934 at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va.

Richard McNeer married 2nd. Margaret Jane Pyles born 25 Aug. 1854. Margaret Jane died 6 May 1934. She is the daughter of George I. Pyles and Elizabeth Arnot. Their children were:

#A3-4-3-3 Ardelia Bertal McNeer born 17 Oct. 1880 at Forest Hill, W. Va. Ardelia died 21 Oct. 1955.

#A3-4-3-4 Charles Arthur McNeer born 22 Dec. 1882 at Forest Hill, W.Va. Charles died 8 May 1968.

#A3-4-3-5 William Elbert McNeer born 3 March 1885 at Forest Hill, W. Va. William died 4 Aug. 1974.

#A3-4-3-6 Franklin Luther McNeer born 20 March 1887 at Forest Hill, W.Va. Franklin died 24 Oct. 1949.

#A3-4-3-7 Hubert Edgar McNeer born 23 Jan. 1889 at Forest Hill, W. Va. Hubert died 21 November 1875.

#A3-4-3-8 Bessie Emma McNeer born 13 March 1891 at Forest Hill, W. Va. Bessie died 22 Nov. 1984.

#A3-4-3-9 Omer Ray McNeer born 28 April 1894 at Forest Hill, W. Va. Omer died 29 Oct. 1961.

#A3-4-3-10 Annie/Anna Faye McNeer born 28 April 1894 at Forest Hill, W. Va. Annie died 19 April 1984.

#A3-4-4 Mary Jane McNeer born 24 Jan. 1843 in Monroe Co., Va. Mary Jane was the daughter of James M. McNeer and Jane Ellis. Mary Jane married Major George W. Goddard born 1828. They lived in Summers Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A3-4-4-1 George L. Goddard born 1862.

#A3-4-4-2 Washington Floyd Goddard born 1864 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va. He married 18 April 1889 in Summers Co. to Sarah M. Crotty born 1869 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va.

#A3-4-4-3 Charles A. Goddard born 1866 in Green Sulphur Springs, W. Va. Charles married 15 Jan. 1890 in Summers Co. to Augusta F. Crotty. Moved to Fayette Co., W.Va. He was Fayette Journal and Fayette Tribune editor-publisher.

#A3-4-4-4 Elizabeth Jane Goddard born 1867.

#A3-4-4-5 Edna Benson Goddard born 2 Sept. 1873 in Green Sulphur Springs, W. Va. Edna married 13 Dec. 1895 in Summers Co. to #A3-10-8 Perry Evan Ellis born 6 Jan. 1862. He died 2 March 1937 at Marie, Summers Co. W. Va. They were related. Edna died 6 June 1940 in Summers Co., W. Va.

The family of #A3-5 Evaline Ellis & Maj. Anderson A. McNeer
Daughter of Joseph Ellis and Sarah Alford

#A3-5 Evaline (Adaline) Ellis born 1813 on Wolf Creek., Monroe Co., Va. Evaline was the daughter of Joseph and Sarah Alford Ellis. Evaline died about 1841 on Wolf Creek. She married 20 Dec. 1833 to Major Anderson A. McNeer, son of Richard McNair/McNeer and Elizabeth Maddy. Major McNeer was born 6 Feb. 1811 in Monroe Co., Va. He died 3 March 1885 at Greenville and is buried at the Greenville Methodist Church Cemetery.

Major McNeer married 2nd. Cynthia Hinchman, 3rd. Mary A. Miller, and 4th. Mary Dotson.

The children of Evaline and Major McNeer were:

#A3-5-1 Richard McNeer born 1835 in Monroe Co., Va. He died 1864 while serving during the Civil War.

#A3-5-2 John C. McNeer born 1837 in Monroe Co., Va. He married 3 Dec. 1873 to Lucy A. _____ born 1847. Last name unknown. They had three children;

- #A3-5-2-1 Walter E. McNeer born 1875
- #A3-5-2-2 Otie E. McNeer born 1876
- #A3-5-2-3 Ollie C. McNeer born 1879

#A3-5-3 Sarah E. McNeer born 1840. Sarah married 29 Aug. 1865 in Monroe Co., Va. to John Shrader born 1840.

Major Anderson A. McNeer married 2nd. Cynthia Hinchman 25 April 1844 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co. Va. She was the daughter of John Hinchman. Cynthia was born about 1825 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co. W. Va. She died 10 April 1845 and is buried in the Peniel Cemetery, Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. They had one child;

#A3-5-2-4 Mary Ann McNeer born 14 Jan. 1843. Mary Ann married John J. Fisher.

Mary Ann went to Overbrook, Kansas in 1911 to live with her son. After 18 years, she returned to Monroe Co. to live with her 2 daughters. Mary Ann had 9 children - unknown.

Mary Ann died 10 Sept. 1925 at Alderson, W. Va. and is buried in the Alderson Cemetery.

Major Anderson McNeer married 3rd. Mary A. Miller born 17 July 1821. They were married 15 Jan. 1846 in Monroe Co., Va. Mary A. died 21 Nov. 1874. They had three children;

#A3-5-2-5 James W. McNeer born 1846. He married 29 Nov. 1868 to Carrie Brown.

#A3-5-2-6 Anderson A. McNeer born 1850. He married 16 Oct. 1877 to Anna E. Lipps.

#A3-5-2-7 Eliza J. McNeer born 1856. She married Oscar F. Burgess.

Major Anderson McNeer married 4th. Mary Dotson, a widow. They had one child.

#A3-5-2-8 Marvin McNeer

The family of #A3-9 H. Amos Ellis
Son of Joseph Ellis and Sarah Alford

#A3-9-1 Jeffie Ellis died young.

#A3-9-2 Jehu H. Ellis born 12 July 1853 in Marion, Perry Co., Ala. He married 3 March 1873 in Huntsville, Walker Co., Texas to 1st. Ruey Catherine Pursley. Jehu H. died 1 Feb. 1914 in Colita, Polk Co., Texas. Buried in Bold Springs Cemetery.

#A3-9-3 Jane Ellis born in Marion, Perry Co., Ala. Jane died young.

#A3-9-4 James Henry Ellis born about 1855 in Marion, Perry Co., Ala. He married 2 July 1875 to Frances "Fannie" Parker in San Jacinto Co., Texas.

#A3-9-5 Mary Alice Ellis born about 1865 in (prob.) Walker Co., Texas. She married a King.

#A3-9-6 Martha D. Ellis born about 1870 in Walker Co., Texas. She died before June 1880.

#A3-9-7 Willie A. Ellis born 27 July 1873 in Walker Co., Texas. He married Mahala Pursley 8 Dec. 1892 in Walker Co., Texas. Willie died 20 Jan. 1967 and is buried in Pine Valley Cemetery, San Jacinto, Texas.

#A3-9-8 Joseph N. Ellis born about 1880 in Walker Co., Texas. He married Dora Burnett in Corrigan, Polk Co., Texas.

As of June 1, 1900 Jehu H., James Henry, Mary Alice, Joseph N. and Willie A. were still living.

#A3-9-2 Jehu H. Ellis born 12 July 1853 in Marion, Ala. He married 3 March 1873 in Huntsville, Texas to Ruey Catherine Pursley. She was born 1854 in Texas. Ruey died 1 June 1935 in Trinity, Tex. and is buried in Carlisle Cemetery. Jehu H. married 2nd. Minnie Belle Wissel.

The children of Jehu H. and Ruey Catherine were:

#A3-9-2-1 D. H. (Hi) Ellis born 1874 in Walker, Texas.

#A3-9-2-2 John Amos Ellis born 1877 in Walker, Texas. He married 5 Feb. 1896 in San Jacinto, Texas to Queen Shirley.

#A3-9-2-3 Benjamin Franklin Ellis born 1878 in Walker, Texas. He married Gertie June Bilbro.

#A3-9-2-4 Ollie Ellis born about 1879. She married George Pruitt.

#A3-9-2-5 A. B. Ellis born about 1881 in Texas. He married Myrtle Wilson.

#A3-9-2-6 Thomas Ellis born about 1883 in Texas. He married 10 Dec. 1902 in San Jacinto, Texas to Minnie Johnson.

#A3-9-2-7 Eula Ellis born about 1885 in Texas. She married Luther Eddings.

#A3-9-2-8 Mamie Ellis born about 1887 in Texas. She married Marion Witt.

#A3-9-2-9 Carey Elizabeth Ellis born about 1889 in Texas. Carey married 23 Sept. 1906 in Carlisle, Trinity Co., Texas to Sydney H. Chessher. Carey died 3 Dec. 1949 in Houston, Harris Co., Texas.

#A3-9-2-10 Corbet Ellis born 23 July 1891. He married 2 Sept. 1916 to Esther Walker. Corbet died 1972 in Polk, Texas.

Jehu H. Ellis married 2nd. Minnie Belle Wissel born 6 March 1883 in Chester, Tyler, Texas. She died 9 Jan. 1950 at Corrigan, Polk Co., Texas. Jehu H. died 1 Feb. 1914 Polk Co. Texas.

The children of Jehu H. and Minnie Belle Ellis were:

#A3-9-2-11 Earnest Eugene Ellis born 17 June 1903 in Colit, Polk Co., Texas. He married Myrtle Vernell Raspberry.

#A3-9-2-12 Emma Lee Ethel Ellis born 21 August 1904 in Colita, Polk Co., Texas. Emma married 1 April 1921 in

Corrigan, Polk Co., Texas to Fred Vinson Raspberry.

#A3-9-2-13 Jettie Mae Ellis born 4 Aug. 1906 in Colita, Polk Co., Texas. She married George Lockhart.

#A3-9-2-14 William Amos Ellis born 3 Dec. 1907. He married 2nd. Wilma F. Young.

#A3-9-2-15 Grace Hazel Ellis born 21 Oct. 1909 in Colita, Polk Co., Texas She married Henry Smith. Grace died 1963 in Houston, Harris Co., Texas.

#A3-9-2-15 Aubria Wissel Ellis born 16 June 1911 in Colita, Polk Co., Texas.

#A3-9-2-16 Henry Augusta Ellis born 7 April 1913 in Colita, Polk Co., Texas. Henry married Mable Williams.

#A3-9-2-12 Emma Lee Ethel Ellis born 21 August 1904 in Colita, Polk Co., Texas. She married 1 April 1921 in Corrigan, Texas to Fred Vinson Raspberry born 29 April 1898 in Kikapoo Creek, Trinity Co., Texas. Fred died 2 March 1988 in Woodville, Texas.

The children of Emma Lee Ethel Ellis and Fred V. Raspberry were:

#A3-9-2-12-1 Edna Monette Raspberry born 24 Feb. 1922 in Old Carmona, Polk Co., Texas Edna married several times. She is now married to James Douglas Burtis.

#A3-9-2-12-2 Carel Hickman Raspberry born 27 Oct. 1923 in Sold Carmona, Polk Co., Texas. Carel married Evelyn Shephard.

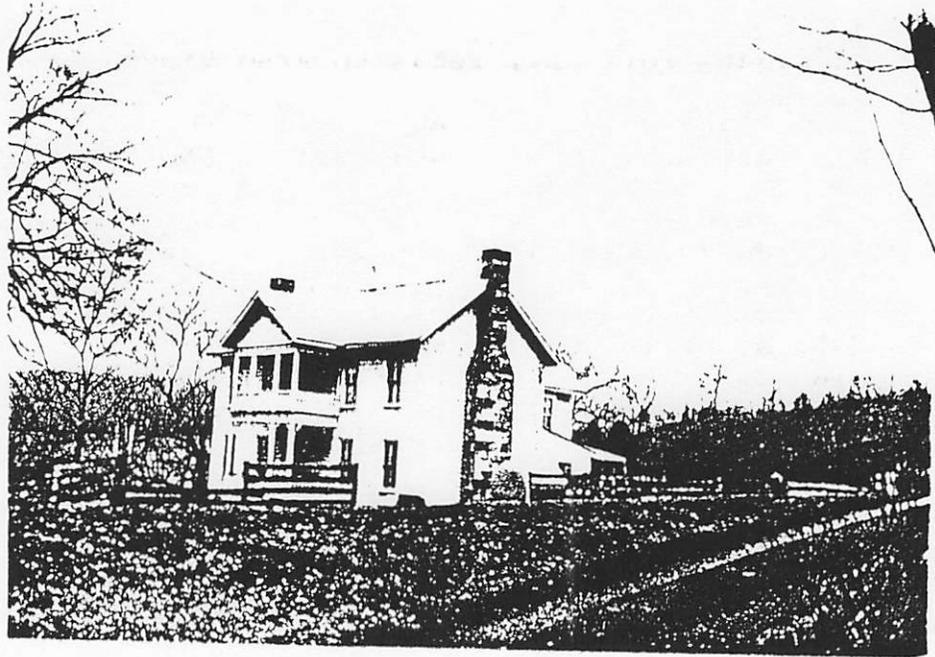
#A3-9-2-12-3 Minnie Lea Raspberry born 1 Sept. 1925 in Old Carmona, Polk Co., Texas. Minnie married Clyde Sumrall. She married 2nd. Zack Clark.

#A3-9-2-12-4 Rosa LaVerne Raspberry born 20 April 1927 in Old Carmona, Polk Co., Texas. Rosa married Myrtis Skinner. She married 2nd. Millard Saunders.

#A3-9-2-13-5 Evelyn Lawanna Raspberry born 6 Nov. 1928 in Corrigan, Polk Co., Texas. Evelyn married Lavert Hensarling. She married 2nd. James D. James.

#A3-9-2-13-6 Bonnie Louise Raspberry born 10 Oct. 1930 in Corrigan, Polk Co., Texas.

#A3-9-2-13-7 Jimmie Ruth Raspberry born 31 July 1932 in



Joseph Wm. & Mary J. Ellis



Lydia Ellis



Malissa Lively Ellis
Granddaughter Jean Duncan

Corrigan, Polk Co., Texas. She married Billy Aden Riley.
Jimmie Ruth married 2nd. Bob Leaman.

#A3-9-2-13-8 Earnestine Earl Rasberry born 21 Sept.
1934 in Corrigan, Polk Co., Texas. She married Thomas
Orton.

The family of #A3-10 Joseph Ellis
Son of Joseph Ellis and Mary Jane Hinton

#A3-10 Joseph Ellis born 1824 on Wolf Creek, Monroe
Co., Va. He married 20 March 1848 in Monroe Co., Va. to
Mary Jane Hinton. She was born in 1827 in Centerville, now
Greenville, Monroe Co., Va. Mary Jane died 5 April 1900 at
Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va. Joseph died 20 Nov. 1898 at
Forest Hill.

The children of Joseph and Mary Jane Hinton Ellis were:

#A3-10-1 Jehu Robinson Ellis born 11 April 1849 in
Monroe Co., Va. He died 6 Oct. 1928 at Forest Hill, W. Va.
from a fall.

#A3-10-2 David Newton Ellis born 11 Dec. 1850 in
Monroe Co., Va. David married 1878 in Monroe Co. to Mary E.
"Betty" Taylor. David died 9 March 1926 at Greenville, W.Va.

#A3-10-3 Joseph William Ellis born 16 November 1852 in
Monroe Co., Va. He married 28 Nov. 1878 in Monroe Co. to
Melissa F. Lively.

#A3-10-4 Sarah Ellen Ellis born 27 August 1854 in
Monroe Co., Va. Sarah married 23 April 1874 in Summers Co.
to Wellington Hutchinson born 1850. He was the son of James
A. and Mary B. Hutchinson.

#A3-10-5 Elizabeth Jane Ellis born 23 April 1856 at
Forest Hill, Va. Elizabeth married 28 Nov. 1878 at Forest
Hill to Henry Mooney Lively. Henry was born 13 April 1856
at Centerville (Greenville), Va. Elizabeth died 9 Nov.
1898 and is buried at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-10-6 Gaston Fletcher Ellis born 8 Nov. 1857 in
Monroe Co., Va. He married 22 April 1884 in Monroe Co. to
Mary Emma Ballard born 29 Aug. 1863. Mary died 22 August
1940. Gaston died 21 May 1932 in Greenville, W. Va.

#A3-10-7 Minerva Avaline Ellis born 8 Oct. 1859 in

Monroe Co., Va. Minerva died 3 Jan. 1864 in Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A3-10-8 Perry Evan Ellis born 6 Jan. 1862 at Forest Hill, Va. Perry married 31 Dec. 1895 in Summers Co. to Edna Benson Goddard. Perry died 2 March 1937 at Marie, W. Va.

#A3-10-9 John Miller Ellis born 23 May 1864. He died 29 July 1864 at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A3-10-10 Mary Madora Josephine Ellis born 24 May 1867 at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va. Mary married 8 March 1894 to Everette Hutchinson born 1871. They had two children; Nell Hutchinson who married a Hedrick, and Joseph William Hutchinson.

#A3-10-11 James Amos Ellis born 27 May 1869 at Forest Hill, W. Va. James married Callie A. Wikle born May 1876. James died 14 March 1900 and is buried at Forest Hill, W. Va. Callie Wikle Ellis in 1900 was living with Jehu R. Ellis. They had two children:

#A3-10-11-1 Mary E. Ellis born August 1862

#A3-10-11-2 Macy A. Ellis born March 1900

#A3-10-2 David Newton Ellis born 11 Dec. 1850 in Monroe Co., Va. He was the son of Joseph Ellis and Mary Jane Hinton of Forest Hill, W. Va. David married 1878 to Mary E. "Betty" Taylor born June 1854 in Monroe Co., Va. She died 19 April 1915 in Monroe Co. and is buried in Greenville Methodist Church Cemetery. Their children were:

#A3-10-2-1 James H. Ellis born 24 July 1881 in Monroe Co., W. Va. James died 27 Nov. 1883.

#A3-10-2-2 Bernie Taylor Ellis born 1884 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Bernie died 15 May 1934 at Winona, W. Va. near Charleston.

#A3-10-2-3 Ashley Newton Ellis born 9 Dec. 1885 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Ashley Newton died 1960 at Greenville, W. Va.

#A3-10-2-4 James Ivan Ellis born 28 Feb. 1889 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He had three children.

#A3-10-2-4-1 Mary Ellis who married Henry Lindsey.

#A3-10-2-4-2 Elizabeth Ellis who married a Miller.

#A3-10-2-4-3 Katherine Ellis who married a Campbell.

#A3-10-2-5 Lucy Sue Ellis born 14 April 1891 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Lucy died unmarried in 1960 at Greenville, W. Va.

#A3-10-2-6 Lydia Gray Ellis born 1893 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Lydia died 1968 unmarried at Greenville, W. Va.

She and her sister Lucy lived in a large two story home on a corner at the intersection of the Greenville Road and Wayside Road. It was long known as old maids corner.

#A3-10-2-7 Daughter Ellis born 1895 and died 7 Jan. 1897 of the croup.

#A3-10-2-8 Charles Ellis born 3 July 1895 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He died 7 Jan. 1896.

The family of #A3-10-3 Joseph William Ellis
Son of Joseph Ellis and Mary Jane Hinton

#A3-10-3 Joseph William Ellis born 16 Nov. 1852 in Monroe Co., Va. He married 28 Nov. 1878 in Monroe Co. to Melissa F. Lively. Melissa was born 4 Jan. 1860 in Monroe Co., Va. She died 27 July 1943 at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va.

Joseph was a farmer and served as a Justice of Peace in Summers Co. He was named guardian for Wm. Chapman Woodram, George A. Woodram, Margaret Woodram, Nancy A. Woodram, and Rhoda Jane Woodram, infant children of Armstrong and Nancy Woodram. 19 July 1852.

The children of Joseph Wm. and Melissa Lively Ellis were:

#A3-10-3-1 Hettie Ellis born 1877 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 21 July 1920 in Monroe Co. to Clifford Lindsey. Their children were:

#A3-10-3-1-1 Robert Lindsey
#A3-10-3-1-2 Russell Lindsey
#A3-10-3-1-3 Maurice Lindsey
#A3-10-3-1-4 Beulah Lindsey
#A3-10-3-1-5 Margie Lindsey

#A3-10-3-2 Laura Ellis born 31 August 1879. She married Henry Lindsey. They had three children;

#A3-10-3-2-1 William Lindsey
 #A3-10-3-2-2 Henry Lindsey, Jr. He married 2nd.
 Mary Ellis #A310-2-4-1, daughter of James Ivan Ellis.
 #A3-10-3-2-3 Joseph Lindsey.

William Lindsey married Jackie _____. They had a daughter name Laura Betty Lindsey.

#A3-10-3-3 Minta Ellis born 3 July 1881. She married George England. Minta died 1 July 1976. Their children were:

#A3-10-3-3-1 Theodore England
 #A3-10-3-3-2 Russell England
 #A3-10-3-3-3 Paul England.

#A3-10-3-4 Sidney Orlando Ellis born 24 Feb. 1883 in Monroe Co. W. Va. Sidney married 3 Sept. 1911 to Maude Green Holland born 1889. She died 1966 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Sidney died 1952 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A3-10-3-4-1 William Lee Ellis born 20 July 1912. He never married and died 27 August 1944 in France while serving in 313 Inf., 79 Inf. Div. World War II.

#A3-10-3-4-2 Ida Frances Ellis born 1913 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Steward Kidd.

#A3-10-3-4-3 Sidney Jahu Ellis born 1920. Jahu married 2 Jan. 1940 to Zulema "Sue" Rebecca Hayzlett born 1921 in Charleston, W. Va., daughter of Lon G. and Julia Ann Fowler Hayzlett. Zulema "Sue" died 18 January 1992 and is buried in Forest Hill Methodist Church Cem. at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va. They were of the Baptist faith. Jahu died 9 July 1979.

#A3-10-3-4-4 Laura Maude Ellis born 1925. Laura married Eugene Hoffer. They had no children.

The family of Sidney Jahu and Zulema Hayzlett Ellis

#A3-10-3-4-3 Sidney Jahu Ellis born 1920. He married 2 Jan. 1940 to Zulema "Sue" Hayzlett. They had 4 children:

#A3-10-3-4-3-1 Ida Catherine Ellis

#A3-10-3-4-3-2 Woodrow "Bill" Ellis born 1940. He married 21 May 1960 to Joan E. Pauley. They had four children:

#A3-10-3-4-3-2-1 Audrey J. Ellis

#A3-10-3-4-3-2-2 DeWayne Jay Ellis
 #A3-10-3-4-3-2-3 William Lee Ellis, II
 #A3-10-3-4-3-2-4 Rebecca Ann Ellis

Bill makes his home in So. Charleston, W. Va.

#A3-10-3-4-3-3 Sidney Jahu Ellis born 1945. He married Nancy Estepp. They have two children:

#A3-10-3-4-3-3-1 Tracy Lynn Ellis

#A3-10-3-4-3-3-2 Todd Estepp Ellis

They make their home in Virginia Beach, Va.

#A3-10-3-4-3-4 Naomi Lynn Ellis born 1946 and married Herb Mallory. Lives in So. Charleston, W. Va.

The family of #A3-10-5 Elizabeth J. Ellis & Henry M. Lively
 Daughter of Joseph Ellis and Mary Jane Hinton

#A3-10-5 Elizabeth Jane Ellis born 23 April 1856 at Forest Hill, Va. She married 28 Nov. 1878 at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va. to Henry Mooney Lively born 13 April 1856 at Centerville, (Greenville), Va. He died 24 June 1953 at Welch, McDowell Co., W. Va. Elizabeth Jane died 9 Nov. 1898 at Wayside, Monroe Co. W. Va. Henry married 2nd. Edna May Lively.

The children of Elizabeth Jane and Henry Mooney Lively were:

#A3-10-5-1 Joseph Cecil Lively born 6 Oct. 1879. He married Margaret Jane Sims.

#A3-10-5-2 James Russell Lively born 28 Dec. 1880 in Monroe Co. W. Va. He died 12 Feb. 1884 at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-10-5-3 Tymanda Mary Eula Lively born 12 Aug. 1882 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She died 11 Feb. 1884 at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-10-5-4 Thomas Ray Lively born 31 Jan. 1884 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 1st. Minnie P. Davis.

#A3-10-5-5 Verdie Elizabeth Lively born 31 January 1884 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She was unmarried and died 25 Dec. 1962 in Clearwater, Pinellas, Florida.

#A3-10-5-6 Myrtle Lively born 22 June 1887 at Wayside, Monroe Co. W. Va. She married Losee Carlos Davis.

#A3-10-5-7 Glenn Fletcher Lively born 12 April 1891 at Wayside, Monroe Co. W. Va. He married Pauline Amanda Green born 1899. Pauline died in 1966. Glenn Fletcher died 24 June 1951 at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A3-10-5-7-1 Harold Glenn Lively born 27 June 1927.
 #A3-10-5-7-2 Carl Jessie Lively born 12 Dec. 1930.
 #A3-10-5-7-3 Malcolm Lively born 27 July 1933.
 #A3-10-5-7-4 Paul Lively born 20 April 1936.

#A3-10-5-8 Irene Malissa Lively born 2 June 1893 at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Fred William Brown Sr.

#A3-10-5-9 Jesse Henry Lively born 2 August 1895 at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va. Jesse died 26 Dec. 1929. Never married.

#A3-10-5-10 Elizabeth Jane Lively born 28 Oct. 1898 at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 9 Feb. 1924 at Hinton, Summers Co., W. Va. to Fred G. Stennett. Elizabeth died 3 Dec. 1890 in Culpeper, Va., She lived for a while in Princeton, W. Va.

#A3-10-5-11 Sidney Francis Lively born 16 Oct. 1899 at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va. Sidney married 2 August 1922 at Union, Monroe Co. to Louise Maxwell Green. Sidney died 30 June 1972 at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-10-8 Perry Evan Ellis born 6 Jan. 1862 at Forest Hill, Summers Co., W. Va. He was the son of Joseph Ellis and Mary Jane Hinton. Perry died 2 March 1937 at Marie, W. Va. Perry married #A3-4-4-5 Edna Benson Goddard the 31 Dec. 1895 in Summers Co., W. Va. Edna was born 2 Sept. 1873 in Green Sulphur Springs, W. Va. and was related to Perry Evan Ellis. She died 6 June 1940 in Summers Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A3-10-8-1 Ruby Ellis born 1882 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Guy Copeland. Ruby died 1902. They had one child:

#A3-10-8-1-1 Paul L. Copeland. He died 1982. Paul had three children:

#A3-10-8-1-1-1 Gavin Copeland
 #A3-10-8-1-1-2 Gleda Copeland
 #A3-10-8-1-1-3 Gayla Copeland

#A3-10-8-2 Eva Ellis born Nov. 1896. Eva married

Homer Young. Eva died 22 Nov. 1983. They had one son Carl Young.

#A3-10-8-3 Pauline Benson Ellis born 30 May 1899 at Forest Hill, W. Va. Pauline died 26 March 1945 at Forest Hill, W. Va.

#A3-10-8-4 Perry Owen Ellis born 31 July 1904 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 25 May 1939 to Callie Louise Allen. Perry died 13 Sept. 1978.

The family of #A3-10-1 Sidney Francis Lively
Son of Elizabeth Jane Ellis and Henry Mooney Lively

#A3-10-5-7 Sidney Francis Lively born 16 October 1899 at Wayside, Monroe Co., W. Va. Sidney married 2 August 1922 at Union, Monroe Co., W. Va. to Louise Maxwell "Mack" Green born 16 June 1903 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va., daughter of John Henry Green and Eliza Jane Skaggs. "Mack" died 19 August 1953 at Creamery. Sidney died 30 June 1972 at Creamery. Both are buried at Wayside Church Cemetery, Wayside, W. Va. Their children are:

#A3-10-5-7-1 Elizabeth Jane Lively born 23 May 1923 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. She never married and died at Alderson on 19 June 1992. She was buried at Wayside Church Cemetery, Wayside, W. Va.

#A3-10-5-7-2 Earnest Lee Lively born 24 February 1925 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Mary Louise Dunn. They have twin daughters Dorothy Lively and Dreama Lively.

#A3-10-5-7-3 Albert Sidney Lively born 29 August 1927 at Welch, McDowell Co., W. Va. Albert married 20 June 1959 at Decatur, Ga. to Sara Frances Smith born 2 June 1933 at Covington, Ga. Their children are:

#A3-10-5-7-3-1 Sheila Lynee Lively born 12 July 1960.

#A3-10-5-7-3-2 Stanley Smith Lively born 18 July 1963.

#A3-10-5-7-3-3 Keith Bernard Lively born 31 January 1971.

#A3-10-5-7-4 George Lively born 5 November 1929 at Welch, W. Va. He married 5 November 1983 in Alderson to Zylphia Cleo Blevins born 17 March 1940 at Elberton, Fayette Co., W. Va. She is the daughter of Charlie and Bessie Surface Blevins. They have no children.

The family of #A3-11 Sarah Ellis & Perry Conner
Daughter of Joseph Ellis and 2nd. Wife Eve Hanger

#A3-11 Sarah Ellis born 18 March 1830 to Joseph Ellis

and his second wife Eve Hanger on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Virginia. Sarah married 3 Dec. 1851 to Perry Conner, Sr. born about 20 Jan. 1819 in Monroe County, Virginia. Sarah died 21 March 1902 and is buried in Swope Cemetery at Broad Run and Wolf Creek. Perry Conner died 13 Sept. 1877 and is buried in Broad Run Cemetery. He was the son of John and Mary Conner.

17 June 1844 Monroe Ct. Records - 17 June 1844 William Hinchman, executor of the estate of John Hinchman, deceased who was guardian of Sarah Ellis and return account thereof to court. Sarah Ellis came into court and voluntarily made choce of James Ellis as her guardian with John Ellis and Anderson McNeer her security.

The court assigned John Irons guardian to Perry E. Conner and Lewella A. Conner, orphan children of Perry Conner, deceased, under the age of fourteen years; and thereupon, the said John Irons with A. W. Burdette, his security, entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of \$1000.00 with condition according to law. (Monroe Order Book No. 2).

Sarah E. Conner, Amanda S. Conner & Martha E. Conner, orphan children of Perry Conner, Dec.d, over the age of fourteen years, with the approbation of the court by their writing, acknowledged according to law made choice of John Irons for their guardian, who together with A. W. Burdette, his security, entered into and acknowledged a bond in the penalty of \$500.00 with condition according to law. (Monroe Order Book No. 2).

This indenture dated 18 day of October 1859 between Joshua Ellis and Susan his wife, and Perry Conner in consideration of \$1.00 for 2 tracts and parcel of lands: the first known as the Argenbright land containing 134 acres and 60 poles by survey. The other known as the old Swope farm containing 144 acres and 60 poles by survey, the two tracts of land adjoining each other and each tract be the same more or less and adjoining the lands of Z. A. Woodson, Jonathan Swope and others. Beginning on ridge on original grant to Woodson, crossing Wolf Creek on Griffith Ellis line corner to Woodson and leaving same and with Ellis to mouth of Rich Hollow, back corner to Jonathan Swope, Swopes Meadow to Lewis Burditt branch corner to George Swope leaving road to willow at the creek crossing creek to bank. (Deed Book T, pg. 563 Monroe Co., Va.)

The children of Sarah and Perry Conner were:

#A3-11-1 James A. Conner born 1853. He married 28 August 1878 to Emma Jane Ellis born 1859. James died 27 April 1905. They had four children;

- #A3-11-1-1 J. Ashley Conner born 3 May 1883
- #A3-11-1-2 Mayo D. Conner born 30 June 1888
- #A3-11-1-3 Helen Conner born 28 Aug. 1894
- #A3-11-1-4 Nora Conner born about 1896

Mayo and J. Ashley chose J. F. Ellis as their guardian in 1906. J. F. Ellis made guardian of other children under age.

#A3-11-2 Joseph Fletcher Conner born 11 Jan. 1855.

#A3-11-3 Mary Evaline Conner born 6 March 1857 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. Mary married 12 Sept. 1877 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Caleb L. Johnson. Mary died 18 Dec. 1918 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A3-11-4 Sarah Elizabeth "Lizzie" Conner born 29 Sept. 1859 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., W. Va. Elizabeth never married and died 6 June 1895 and is buried in the Swope Cemetery.

#A3-11-5 Amanda S. Conner born 19 March 1861 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Dr. Overton L. Baker. Amanda died 18 July 1897 and is buried in the Swope Cemetery.

#A3-11-6 Martha E. Conner born 1864 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co. W. Va. She married John H. Burgess.

She married second 22 Dec. 1888 to William Allen Bowles in Summers Co., W. Va.

#A3-11-7 Perry E. Conner born 1868. He married Mae Woodson.

#A3-11-8 Luella Conner born 11 Dec. 1870. She married Dr. C. E. Copeland.

#A3-11-3 Mary Evaline Conner born 6 March 1857 to Sarah Ellis and Perry Conner, Sr. Mary married 12 Sept. 1877 to Caleb L. Johnson born 15 June 1854 in Monroe Co., Virginia. Mary died 18 December 1918 in Monroe County, and Caleb died 18 Sept. 1918 in Monroe County, W. Va. Their children were:

#A3-11-3-1 Sarah Glenna Johnson born 13 Nov. 1878. She died 3 Jan. 1964 and is buried in Greenhill Cemetery at Union, W. Va.

#A3-11-3-2 Mamie Alma Johnson born 5 Nov. 1880.

#A3-11-3-3 Lula M. Johnson born 30 Jan. 1883. She died 11 Dec. 1979 and is buried at Greenhill Cem., Union, W. Va.

#A3-11-3-4 James H. Johnson born 1 Nov. 1885. He married 31 August 1920 to Nellie Mae Ballard born 1893. James died 17 Nov. 1950.

#A3-11-3-5 Constance E. Johnson born 1892. She married 24 May 1922 in Monroe County to Samuel Morgan Clark born 1890.

#A3-11-5 Amanda S. Conner born 19 March 1861 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Virginia. She is the daughter of Perry Conner, Sr. and Sarah Ellis. Amanda married 18 August 1886 in Monroe County to Dr. Overton L. Baker born 1862. He died in 1922 and is buried in Mt. Pleasant Cemetery. Their children were:

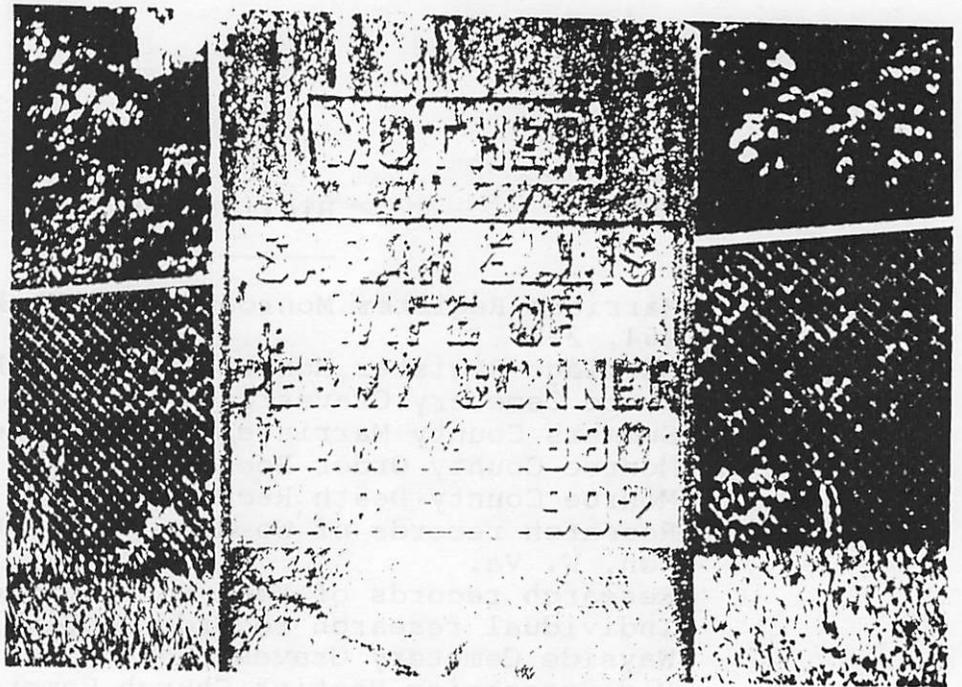
#A3-11-5-1 Emmett Baker born 18 July 1887.

#A3-11-5-2 Eva B. Baker born 1889 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Eva married Lyle L. Lee. Eva died 1926 and is buried in Mt. Pleasant Cemetery.

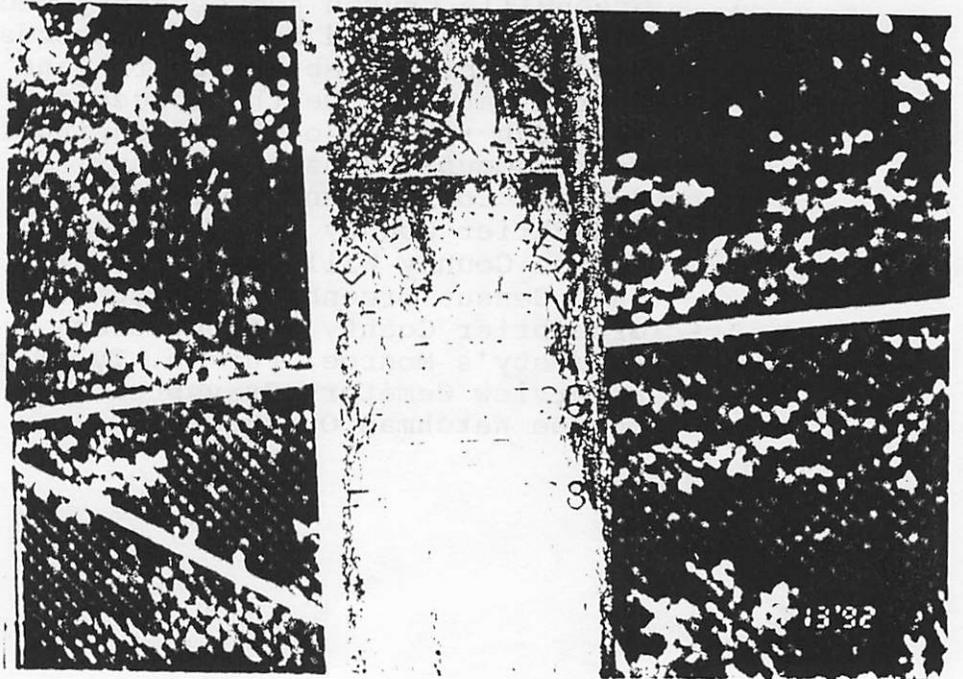
#A3-11-5-3 Bertha Brown Baker born 7 June 1889.

#A3-11-5-4 J. Herbert Baker born 1891 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He died 1916 in Monroe County and is buried in Mt. Pleasant Cemetery.

#A3-11-5-5 C. Overton Baker born 1905 in Monroe County, W. Va. He died 1906 and is buried in Mt. Pleasant Cemetery.



Sarah Ellis, wife of Perry Conner
Mar. 18, 1830 - Mar. 21, 1902



Eve Hanger Hinchman
Born Mar. 20, 1796 died Feb. 8, 1888

Bibliography

Marriage Register Monroe County Book 1, pg. 27, 52, 128
264, 277
Marriage Register Monroe County Book 2, page 124
Swope Cemetery Gravestones
Summers County Marriage and Death Records
Monroe County Order Book No. 2
Monroe County Death Records Book No. 1
Research records of Woodrow "Bill" Ellis, So. Charles-
ton, W. Va.
Research records of Edna Burtis, Vidor, Texas
Individual research records of Lively Family Sheets.
Wayside Cemetery Gravestones
Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery
Greenhill Cemetery, Union, W. Va.
Mt. Pleasant Cemetery, Monroe County, W. Va.
Monroe County Affidavit 16 Aug. 1982 by Ada Thomas
Monroe County Deed Book S, T and other deed records
Greenville Church and Cemetery Records
Peniel Church and Cemetery Records
Old Greenbrier Baptist Church and Cemetery Records
Monroe Watchman Death Notices
Research records of Ruth Massingill
Monroe County Census Records
Summers County Census Records
Greenbrier County Census Records
Monroe County Will Book 11
1860 Census Greenbrier Census
Greenbrier County Deed Records
Hardesty's Monroe, Putman, Tyler by Jim Comstock
Riverview Cemetery Gravestones
Monroe Watchman Obituary

The family of #A4 Nancy Ellis & Amos Halstead
 Daughter of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran

#A4 Nancy Ellis daughter of fourth child of Owen Ellis and Christina Doran. She was born in 1782 in Greenbrier Co., Virginia. Nancy married Amos Halstead 22 May 1800 in Monroe Co., Virginia. Nancy and Amos moved to Kanawha Co., now Boone County in 1815. Amos Halstead died about 1845, and in the 1850 Nancy was living with Isaac Miller.

The children of Nancy Ellis and Amos Halstead were:

#A4-1 James Halstead born 1800 in Monroe Co., Va. He married 5 August 1821 in Boone Co. to Lucinda "Lucy" Miller. James died in June 1868 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-2 Joseph Halstead born in 1804 in Monroe Co., Va. He married Margaret Brown. Joseph died 31 October 1877 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-3 Benjamin Halstead born in 1808 in Monroe Co., Va. He married Barbara Miller. Benjamin died in 1897 in Boone Co.

#A4-4 Elizabeth Halstead born in 1809 in Monroe Co., Va. Elizabeth married 19 March 1823 in Boone Co. to Isaac Miller, son of John, Sr. and Sarah Miller. Isaac died in 1853. Elizabeth died about 1855 in Boone Co., Va. They had no children.

#A4-5 Ruth Halstead born 1809 in Monroe Co., Va. She married James H. Workman. Ruth died about 1888. They had one son Amos Workman.

#A4-6 Daughter Halstead born about 1812 in Monroe Co., Va.

The family of #A4-1 James Halstead
 Son of Amos Halstead and Nancy Ellis

#A4-1 James Halstead born 1800 in Monroe Co., Va. He married 5 August 1821 in Boone Co. to Lucinda "Lucy" Miller daughter of John Miller, Jr. and Sarah Carter. Lucy was born 1803 and died 7 July 1888 in Boone Co., W. Va. James died June 1868 in Boone Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A4-1-1 John Halstead born 1824 in Boone Co., Va. He married Sarah Carnes in 1844. In 1880, Emily Halstead, niece age 15, living in his household.

#A4-1-2 Amos Halstead born 1826 in Boone Co., Va.
Amos married Eliza Pauley.

#A4-1-3 Thomas Halstead born in 1830 in Boone Co., Va.
Thomas married Lucinda Miller daughter of Moses F. Miller
and Ruth Canterbury.

#A4-1-4 Jane Halstead born in 1832 in Boone Co., Va.
Jane married John Dolin, Jr..

#A4-1-5 Arminta Halstead born in 1835 in Boone Co.,
Va. She married first to Luther Sisson born 1827 to Edmund
and Phoebe Sisson. 2nd. Samuel Canterbury, son of Isaac and
Lucinda Canterbury, and 3rd. Stephen Wills on 22 Jan. 1861
to Hiram and Mary Wills.

#A4-1-6 Rachel Halstead born in 1836 in Boone Co., Va.
She married 14 August 1859 in Boone Co., Va. to Floyd Hol-
stein, son of Thos. and Martha Holstein.

#A4-1-7 Davis Halstead born in 1838 in Boone Co., Va.
He married Elizabeth Dolin born in 1840. Davis died 1916.
Davis's step-children living with him in 1880. Her children
by her former husbands: James H. Burnside born in 1860,
John F. B. Dolin born in 1864, Joseph L. Dolin born in 1866
and Mary A. Dolin born in 1868.

#A4-1-8 Benjamin Halstead born in 1839 in Boone Co.,
Va. He died 1864 while serving in the Confederate Army.

#A4-1-9 Martha Halstead born in 1840 in Boone Co., Va.
Martha married a Pauley.

#A4-1-10 Emily Halstead born in 1842 in Boone Co., Va.
Emily married John Wallen.

#A4-1-11 Iverson Halstead born in 1843 in Boone Co.,
Va. Iverson married Eliza M. Dolin.

#A4-1-12 Tabitha Halstead born in 1844 in Boone Co.,
Va. Tabith was living with Isaac and Elizabeth Halstead in
1850. She married first to Bird Cobb, and 2nd. Chapman
Asbury.

#A4-1-13 Joseph Halstead born in 1846 in Boone Co.,
Va. Joseph married Sarah O. Crotty. Joseph died in 1906.

#A4-1-1 John Halstead born in 1824 in Boone Co., Va.
John married 1844 to Sarah Carnes born in 1825 in Virginia.
They were the parents of six children and raised a niece
Emily Halstead.

#A4-1-1-1 Tacy Jane Halstead born in 1845 in Boone Co., Va. She married Terry B. Doss. Tacy died in 1887.

#A4-1-1-2 Samuel Halstead born in 1846 in Boone Co., Va. Samuel married Martha J. Miller.

#A4-1-1-3 Caroline Halstead born in 1848. Caroline died young.

#A4-1-1-4 Oliver Halstead born in 1852 in Boone Co., Va. Oliver married Mary Ann Miller.

#A4-1-1-5 Nancy Halstead born in 1854 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-1-1-6 George Halstead born in 1858 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-1-1-2 Samuel Halstead born in 1846 in Boone Co., Va. He married Martha J. Miller born in 1848 to Jesse and Nancy Miller. Their children were:

#A4-1-1-2-1 Davis Halstead born in 1866 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-1-2-2 Annie Halstead born in 1868 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-1-2-3 Joseph F. Halstead born in 1869 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-1-2-4 Mary Halstead born in 1871 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-1-2-5 Rosa Lee Halstead born in 1873 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-1-2-6 William T. Halstead born in 1877 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-1-2-7 Blackburn Halstead born in 1880 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-1-4 Oliver Halstead born in 1854 in Boone Co., Va. Oliver married Mary Ann Miller born in 1856. They were the parents of three children:

#A4-1-1-4-1 James E. Halstead born in 1874 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-1-4-2 Anthony W. Halstead born in 1867 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-1-4-3 Albert R. Halstead born in 1879 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-2 Amos Halstead born in 1826 in Boone Co., Va. He was the son of James and Lucinda "Lucy" Miller Halstead. Amos married Eliza Pauley born in 1831 in Virginia. Eliza died in 1872 and Amos married Cynthia Alford Byrneside daughter of G. and Mary Alford. Cynthia was married 1st. to Benjamin Byrneside. Amos and Cynthia had no children together.

The children of Amos and Eliza were:

#A4-1-2-1 Martha Halstead born in 1843 in Boone Co., Va. Martha married Lewis Ellison born in 1847.

#A4-1-2-2 Benton Halstead born in 1848 in Boone Co., Va. Benton married Leanza Estep.

#A4-1-2-3 Angeline Halstead born in 1850 in Boone Co., Va. She married Samuel Pauley.

#A4-1-2-4 Nancy Ann Halstead born in 1854 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-1-2-5 Luvila Halstead born in 1856 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-1-2-6 Lucy Halstead born in 1859 in Boone Co., Va. Lucy married James B. Kinder.

#A4-1-2-7 Matilda Halstead born in 1861 in Boone Co., Va. Matilda married Montgomery Dotson.

#A4-1-2-8 Jefferson Davis Halstead born in 1865 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-2-9 Emily Halstead born 1867 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married Jacob Hill.

#A4-1-2-10 Eliza A. Halstead born in 1869 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-2-1 Martha Halstead born, according to the 1880 Census of Boone Co., 1853 not 1843 as stated in other sources. Martha married Lewis D. Ellison born in 1847. He was a farmer in Boone County, W. Va. Their children were:

#A4-1-2-1-1 Mary Jane Ellison born in 1871.

#A4-1-2-1-2 Manurvy Ellison born in 1874.

#A4-1-2-1-3 Jessie B. Ellison born in 1876.

#A4-1-2-1-4 Missouri Ellison born in 1877.

#A4-1-2-1-5 James C. Ellison born in 1879.

#A4-1-2-1-6 Samantha Ellison born in March 1880.

#A4-1-2-2 Benton Halstead born in 1848 in Boone Co., Va. He was the son of Amos Halstead and Eliza Pauley. He married Leanza Estep born in 18a56. They had three children:

#A4-1-2-2-1 Araithene Halstead born in 1874 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-2-2-2 Eliza J. Halstead born in 1877 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-1-2-2-3 Marthena Halstead born in April 1880.

The family of #A4-2 Joseph Halstead
Son of Amos Halstead and Nancy Ellis

#A4-2 Joseph Halstead born 1804 in Monroe Co., Va. He married about 1826 to Margaret Brown born in 1805, probably, Monroe Co., Virginia. She was the daughter of James Brown and Lucy Ferrell. Joseph moved to Boone Co. about 1825 and lived on West Fork of Pond. He sold his property in 1850 and moved to Big Coal River. Margaret died 23 Dec. 1889. Joseph died 31 Oct. 1877 in Boone Co., W. Va. Their 9 children were:

#A4-2-1 William Halstead born in 1829 in Boone Co., Va. William's first wife was Elizabeth. Elizabeth died about 1858. William married 2nd. Hulda Amanda Keffer. William died in 1877.

#A4-2-2 Eliza Halstead born in 1833 in Boone Co., Va. Eliza married Morris Ferrell born 1836, son of William and Mary Ferrell. Their children were:

#A4-2-2-1 Emaline Ferrell born 20 Sept. 1854. She married Mandeville Ferrell.

#A4-2-2-2 Baby Ferrell born 14 Oct. 1856 - died the same date.

#A4-2-2-3 Ruth Ferrell born 19 April 1858.

#A4-2-2-4 Morris W. Ferrell born 1860.

#A4-2-3 Lucy Halstead born in 1834 in Boone Co., Va.
Lucy married William Wright Darby on 3 Jan. 1856.

#A4-2-4 Amos Halstead born in 1836 in Boone Co., Va.
Amos married America J. Keffer.

#A4-2-5 Pembroke Halstead born about 1839 in Boone
Co., Va. He served in the Union Army and died after the
Civil War.

#A4-2-6 Julia Halstead born in 1841 in Boone Co., Va.
Julia married Tithan J. Keffer.

#A4-2-7 Jane Halstead born in 1843 in Boone Co., Va.
Jane married George Green.

#A4-2-8 Mandeville Halstead born in 1848 in Boone Co.,
Va. Mandeville married Rohena Rose.

#A4-2-9 James Halstead born in 1850 in Boone Co., Va.
James married Philena Keffer.

#A4-2-1 William Halstead born in 1828 in Boone Co., Va. He
married in 1852 in Boone Co., Va. to Elizabeth last name
unknown. She died about 1858. They had two children:

#A4-2-1-1 Amos Halstead born 18 June 1853 in Boone
Co., Va.

#A4-2-1-2 Letha Halstead born 1855. She married M. J.
Dailey.

William Halstead married 2nd. Hulda Amanda Keffer born
1840. She was the daughter of Jacob and Rebecca Snodgrass
Keffer. Their children were:

#A4-2-1-3 John Halstead born 1861 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-2-1-4 Summers Halstead born 1865 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-2-1-5 Wilson Halstead born 1868 in Boone Co., W.
Va.

#A4-2-1-6 Louisa Halstead born 1872 in Boone Co., W.
Va.

#A4-2-1-7 Ruhama Halstead born 8 May 1873 in Boone
Co., W. Va.

#A4-2-1-8 Jesse Halstead born 1878 in Boone Co., W.
Va.

#A4-2-3 Lucy Halstead born 1834 in Boone Co., Va. Nancy married 3 Jan. 1856 in Boone Co., Va. to William Darby, son of Stephen and Sarah Asbury Darby. Their children were:

#A4-2-3-1 Stephen C. Darby born 1857 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-2-3-2 William Summers Darby born in 1860 in Boone Co., Va. William married Rhoda J. Cauley.

#A4-2-3-3 Elizabeth Darby born in 1861.

#A4-2-3-4 Joseph E. Darby born in 1862.

#A4-2-3-5 Hoyt C. Darby born in 1865.

#A4-2-3-6 Sally M. Darby born in 1868.

#A4-2-4 Amos Halstead born 1836 in Boone Co., Va. He was the son of Joseph and Margaret Brown Halstead. He married America J. Kefer, son of Jacob and Rebecca Kefer. Their children were:

#A4-2-4-1 Will Halstead born in Boone Co., Va. He married Mattie Calvert.

#A4-2-4-2 Clement Halstead born 1857 in Boone Co., Va.

#A4-2-4-3 Walter P. Halstead born 1861 in Boone Co.

#A4-2-4-4 Tabitha Halstead born 1863 in Boone Co.

#A4-2-4-5 Andrew Halstead born 1864 in Boone Co.

#A4-2-4-6 Edward F. Halstead born 1869 in Boone Co. He married Martha J. Belcher.

#A4-2-4-7 Mandeville Halstead born 1870 in Boone Co.

#A4-2-4-8 Hezekiah Halstead born 1872 in Boone Co. He married Kitty Calvert.

#A4-2-4-9 Albert Thomas Halstead born 1874 in Boone Co. He married a Trowbridge.

#A4-2-4-10 Waller Halstead born 1876 in Boone Co. He married first to a Crouch.

#A4-2-4-11 Lulua N. Halstead born 1877 in Boone Co. She died 14 Jan. 1880 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A4-2-4-12 John Book Halstead born 1880 in Boone Co.

#A4-2-4-6 Edward F. Halstead born in March 1869 in Boone Co., W. Va. He married in 1886 to Martha J. Belcher born in January 1870. Their children were:

- #A4-2-4-6-1 Daniel E. Halstead born Jan. 1887.
 - #A4-2-4-6-2 Lee C. Halstead born in March 1889.
 - #A4-2-4-6-3 Anna E. Halstead born in July 1891.
 - #A4-2-4-6-4 Ocea A. Halstead born in Dec. 1893.
 - #A4-2-4-6-5 Juda Halstead born in Jan. 1899.
-

#A4-2-6 Julia A. Halstead born 1841 in Boone Co., Va. Julia was the daughter of Joseph Halstead and Margaret Brown. Julia married Tithan James Keffer born in March 1838. They were married 28 April 1860 in Boone Co., Va. They were the parents of three children:

- #A4-2-6-1 William Leton Keffer born 1861 in Boone Co.
 - #A4-2-6-2 James N. Keffer born 1863 in Boone Co.
 - #A4-2-6-3 Julia A. Keffer born 1865 in Boone Co.
-

#A4-2-7 Nancy Jane Halstead born Nov. 1844 in Boone Co., Va. Nancy was the daughter of Joseph Halstead and Margaret Brown. Nancy married John Wallen. They were the parents of four children:

- #A4-2-7-1 Ann Wallen born March 1872 in Boone Co.
 - #A4-2-7-2 Jesse Wallen born Feb. 1874 in Boone Co.
 - #A4-2-7-3 Emma Wallen born Aug. 1880 in Boone Co.
 - #A4-2-7-4 Elijah Wallen born Aug. 1883 in Boone Co.
-

#A4-2-8 Mandeville Halstead born 1848 in Boone Co., Va. He was the son of Joseph Halstead and Margaret Brown. Mandeville married Rohena Rose. Their children were:

- #A4-2-8-1 Elizabeth Halstead born in Boone Co.

#A4-2-8-2 Cornelius Halstead born in Boone Co.

#A4-2-8-3 Sheffie Halstead born in Boone Co.

#A4-2-8-4 Ora Halstead born in Boone Co.

#A4-2-8-5 Lyna Halstead born in Boone Co.

#A4-2-8-6 Luther Halstead born in Boone Co.

#A4-2-8-7 Gussie Halstead born in Boone Co.

#A4-2-8-8 Olie Halstead born in Boone Co.

#A4-2-9 James Halstead born 1850 in Boone Co., Va. He was the son of Joseph Halstead and Margaret Brown. James married Philena Keffer. Their children were:

#A4-2-9-1 John Halstead born 1876 in Boone Co. He married Sarah McCormick. John died 1945.

#A4-2-9-2 Matthew Joseph Halstead born 1877 in Boone Co. He married 31 Oct. 1897 to Cora Ann Lewis. Matthew died 1972.

#A4-2-9-3 Sarilda Jane Halstead born 1879 in Boone Co. She married Mike O'Meara.

#A4-2-9-4 Daniel Halstead born 1881 in Boone Co. He died 30 April 1882.

#A4-2-9-5 Emily Halstead born 1882 in Boone Co. She died in 1928.

#A4-2-9-6 Annie Halstead born 1883 in Boone Co. She married George Clendenin.

#A4-2-9-7 Ella Halstead born 1884 in Boone Co. She married Carlie Cantley. Ella died in 1954.

#A4-2-9-8 Memphis Halstead born 1885 in Boone Co., She married Charles Montgomery. Memphis died in 1906.

#A4-2-9-9 Charley Ezra Halstead born 1891 in Boone Co. He married Annie Belcher.

#A4-2-9-10 Willie Clarence Halstead born 1895 in Boone Co. He married Florence Miller.

#A4-3 Benjamin Halstead born 1808 in Monroe Co., Va. He was the son of Amos Halstead and Nancy Ellis. Benjamin married Barbara Miller born 1816 to David Miller and Barbary Miller. Barbary died 10 April 1886 in Boone Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A4-3-1 Marinda Halstead born 1835 in Boone Co. She married John Roberts.

#A4-3-2 Venila Halstead born 1837 in Boone Co. She married John Carnes.

#A4-3-3 Basil Halstead born 1839 in Boone Co. He married Sarah Jane Perdue.

#A4-3-4 Letha Halstead born 1840 in Boone Co. She married Michael Easter.

#A4-3-5 Eliza Ann Halstead born 1842 in Boone Co. She married Levi Adkins.

#A4-3-6 Floyd Halstead born 1845 in Boone Co. He was a Confederate Soldier serving during the Civil War. He was a prisoner at Camp Chase, Ohio.

#A4-3-7 Selina Halstead born 1847 in Boone Co. She never married and died in 1926.

#A4-3-8 Samantha Halstead born 1849 in Boone Co. She married William A. Perdue.

#A4-3-9 Nancy Halstead born 1851 in Boone Co. She married Elijah Redden Williams.

#A4-3-3 Basil Halstead born 1839 in Boone Co., Va. He was the son of Benjamin and Barbara Miller Halstead. Basil married Sarah Jane Perdue born 1853. She was the daughter of Patterson and Edith Perdue. Their children were:

#A4-3-3-1 Thomas B. Halstead born 1870 in Boone Co.

#A4-3-3-2 James F. Halstead born 1872 in Boone Co.

#A4-3-3-3 Marshel Halstead born 1875 in Boone Co.

#A4-3-3-4 Luemna S. Halstead born 1877 in Boone Co.

#A4-3-3-5 Marietta Halstead born 1879 in Boone Co.

Bibliography

- 1850 Census of Boone County, Virginia
- 1860 Census of Boone County, Virginia
- 1880 Census of Boone County, Virginia
- Boone County marriage, death and deed records
- Keith and Kin Vol II, Boone Co. Genealogical Society
- Keith and Kin Vol III, Boone Co. Genealogical Society
- Monroe County Marriage Records
- Referance: Descendants of Amos Halstead of W. Va.
by Claude and Marillyn Halstead

The family of #A5 Enos Ellis
Son of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran

#A5 Enos Ellis born 1783 in Greenbrier Co., Virginia. Enos married 7 Feb. 1799 to Jane Wilson of Greenbrier County. Jane was the daughter of John Wilson. She was born about 1785 in Greenbrier Co., and died about 1855 in Monroe County.

As his ancestors before him, Enos was an expert hunter and trapper. He purchased land on the mouth of Griffith's Creek where Thomas Griffith had settled and lived at the time he was massacred by the Indians in 1780. Thomas was the last person killed in the Greenbrier by murdering Indians.

Enos Ellis believed that the mountains where he lived was underlaid with minerals and ore in which he could make lead bullets for his famous hunting rifle. If there was any lead in the mountains surrounding his two story log home on Griffiths Creek, the knowledge died with this great hunter when he was laid to rest.

Enos was said to have had an exciting adventure among the Indians in his childhood. Some historians has mixed up the capture of Thomas Griffith's son by the Indians with Enos Ellis. I do not believe Enos ever had an encounter with the Red Skins because Enos was not born until 1783 and the last known Indian excursions in the Greenbrier was in 1785. The Indian encounter and story belongs with the family of Thomas Griffith. Also, the adventure with the Indians, probably, Enos's father, Owen and his grandfather John Ellis. They had several encounters with the Indians.

The Indian encounter may have been a traditional story handed down through the generations, and as in most cases, a mix up is made in regard to who was the exact person referred to in the History of Monroe by Orren Morton.

The log home of Enos Ellis still stands in good condition on the mouth of Griffith's Creek, Summers County, West Virginia, and is owned by Charlie and Louise Earehart. The Ellis house has a very large chimney built of native stone. It is an example of very fine workmanship. The chimney was under construction for over seven years. It has been said that while the chimney was under construction, Enos Ellis remarked that if I had known it would take so long to build I would never have undertaken having it built. The contractor replied that if he had known that Ellis was in such a hurry, he never would have started it.

As referred to in other chapters, the home's of the Ellis descendants had well constructed chimneys. This skill must have been taught and handed down from Owen Ellis. I received a picture of a stone spring house built in Missouri by Owen Ellis, Jr. It looked like the stone spring house on the land of Loyd Ellis. The well constructed chimneys still standing on Wolf Creek Mountain that once belonged to homes of the descendants of Owen Ellis.

Enos purchased several tracts of land on Griffith's Creek. An indenture dated 23 February 1826 between Henry Banks of the City of Richmond and State of Virginia and Enos Ellis of the County of Monroe and state of Virginia for and in consideration of \$1.00 bargain and sell a tract or parcel of land lying and being on Griffiths Creek and Greenbrier River in the County of Monroe containing 200 acres joining Ellis's own survey of 368 acres.

Another indenture dated ____ day of November 1832 between Griffie Griffiths and Enos Ellis of Monroe Co. in the state of Virginia to all that piece parcel and tract of land lying and being in the said county of Monroe and state of Virginia for 368 acres lying being on Greenbrier River for a consideration of three hundred and fifty dollars.

I Mary Griffiths of the county of Decatur and state of Indiana wife of the said Griffie Griffiths hereby and by these presents and of my own voluntary act and consent relinquishes all my right of dower in the aforesaid premises to Enos Ellis.

According to the above deeds, Enos Ellis was living on the Griffith land prior to 1826, and received a deed to the land in 1832. This, no doubt, is when he built his log home on Griffiths Creek which is still standing in good condition.

Enos Ellis died in 1852 on Griffiths Creek, Monroe County, Virginia.

Log Cabin
Home of
Enos Ellis
on Griffiths
Creek. The
home is in
Excellent
condition.



The children of Enos and Jane Wilson Ellis were:

#A5-1 Nancy Ellis born 1799 in Monroe County, Va. She died 13 March 1901 on Griffiths Creek, Monroe County, Va. Nancy was very alert and her eyesight was excellent up until her death. She never married and lived with Enos Reynolds, her nephew on Griffiths Ck.

#A5-2 John W. Ellis born 1800 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He died 18 Dec. 1885 on Griffiths Ck., Summers Co., Va. John W. never married.

#A5-3 Cynthia Ellis born about 1810 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married 21 Dec. 1830 in Monroe County to David Keller.

#A5-4 Janetta "Jane" Ellis born about 1812 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. Jane married 14 Oct. 1833 in Monroe County.

#A5-5 Elizabeth Ellis born about 1814 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married 1843 to Christopher Flint (no exact date on marriage bond). Elizabeth died 28 Dec. 1899 on Griffiths Ck., Summers Co., W. Va.

#A5-6 Sabrah Ellis born about 1820 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married 22 Nov. 1840 to Thomas Reynolds. Sabrah died in 1852. They had a son:

#A5-6-1 Enos Reynolds born in 1839. He died 1917 on Griffiths Ck.

The family of #A5-3-1 Cynthia Ellis and David Keller

#A5-3-1 Cynthia Ellis born about 1810 married 21 Dec. 1830 in Monroe Co., Va. to David Keller born 1808 at Lowell, Monroe Co., Va. They left Monroe County and settled in Indiana. David died in 1870. Their children were:

#A5-3-1-1 James Madison Keller born 10 Oct. 1832 in Monroe Co., Va. He married Mary Ann Barnard. James died 5 Dec. 1903 at Milner's Corner, Indiana. He married 2nd. Caroline Barnard Rives 27 Sept. 1881. Caroline B. Rives was born 24 July 1847 in Winston Salem, N. C. She died 8 Sept. 1907. Caroline Barnard Rives had 2 children by her first husband.

James Madison Keller was a school teacher and cattle farmer. He had a daughter Laura M. Keller born 19 Aug. 1871 and married 22 Sept. 1889 to Almond Murphin by his first

wife, and a daughter Frances Keller born 29 July 1889 who married Charles Harvey Jackson by his second wife.

#A5-3-1-2 Enos Keller born 6 Jan. 1833 in Indiana. He married Elizabeth Loy. Enos died 6 May 1894. They had two children Willard Keller and Belle Keller.

#A5-3-1-3 John Washington Keller born 15 Jan. 1835. He married 2nd. to Nellie G. Fisher. John died 8 April 1907.

#A5-3-1-4 Allen Keller born 9 June 1839 in Hancock, Indiana. He married Mary Elizabeth Marshall born 17 Nov. 1843. They had three children: Virginia Rose Keller born 26 April 1869 and died 4 July 1928. Ward Keller and another son, name unknown.

#A5-3-1-5 William Henry Keller

#A5-3-1-6 David Keller

#A5-3-1-7 Jane Keller

#A5-3-1-3 John Washington Keller born 15 Jan. 1835. He married 26 Sept. 1860 to Mary Ann Murphin born 15 Jan. 1837. John died 8 April 1907. Their children were:

#A5-3-1-3-1 David F. Keller born 25 Oct. 1861. David died 31 Aug. 1881.

#A5-3-1-3-2 Louisa Keller born 14 Dec. 1863 She died 26 April 1866.

#A5-3-1-3-3 James Edward Keller born 14 Sept. 1866. He died 12 April 1933.

#A5-3-1-3-4 Oliver Perry Keller born 1 June 1873. He married 31 Dec. 1904, wife unknown.

#A5-3-1-3-5 Walter C. Keller born 18 Sept. 1875. He died 16 Sept. 1881.

#A5-3-1-3-6 Orpha Jane Keller

The family of #A5-4 Janetta "Jane" Ellis and Madison Keller

#A5-4 Janetta "Jane" Ellis born about 1812 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 14 Oct. 1833 in Monroe

Co. to Madison Keller born 1811 in Monroe Co., Va. Madison died 1881. He emigrated to Indiana before the Civil War. Their children were:

#A5-4-1 Cynthia Keller born in Pendleton, Indiana. She married 3 Sept. 1874 to Conrad Keller, Jr.. Cynthia died 4 Aug. 1888 in Warrington, Indiana.

#A5-4-2 Enos E. Keller born 27 January 1840. He married 18 Oct. 1889 at David Keller's Home, his uncle, to Mary J. Flint, his first cousin.

#A5-4-3 Jane Keller born 29 June 1844 to Lorenzo Hardman. Jane died 4 Oct. 1909.

#A5-4-4 George Washington Keller born 22 March 1846. He married Jan. 1872 to Elma Gard. George died 1910.

#A5-4-5 John Keller died about 1865.

#A5-4-6 Nancy Catherine Keller married a Wilson.

#A5-4-7 Mary Keller married Archibald Wilson. Mary died 1914.

#A5-4-8 Jennie Keller

#A5-4-1 Enos E. Keller born 27 Jan. 1840. He married 18 Oct. 1889 in David Keller's home, his uncle. Enos married his first cousin Mary J. Flint born 19 Oct. 1844 in Monroe Co., Va. Enos died 29 March 1919. Mary J. died 6 Aug. 1916. Their children were:

#A5-4-1-1 Lorenzo A. Keller born 3 Aug. 1874 in Madison Co., Indiana. He married Anna F. Marshall.

#A5-4-1-2 Elizabeth Jane Keller born 3 Nov. 1876 in Markleville, Indiana. Elizabeth married 24 Feb. 1897 to Robert R. Reger. Elizabeth died 23 Sept. 1940 in Markleville, Indiana.

#A5-4-1-3 Laura Mary Keller born 27 Jan. 1879 in Madison Co., Indiana. Laura married 11 Sept. 1898 to Elmer Edgar Trees.

#A5-4-1-4 George Christopher Keller born 9 July 1882. George married 10 Dec. 1904 to Bertha Windell born 18 Nov. 1882. Their children were:

#A5-4-1-4-1 Harold G. Keller born 3 July 1908, married 28 July 1929 to Mildred Ethel Hodson.

#A5-4-1-4-2 Paulmer W. Keller born 20 July 1912.

#A5-4-1-4-3 Anna Lois Keller born 13 Nov. 1916.

#A5-4-1-1 Lorenzo A. Keller born 3 Aug. 1874 in Madison Co., Indiana. He married Anna F. Marshall. Lorenzo died 30 Dec. 1943 in Anderson, Indiana and Anns died 5 Feb. 1927. They had two children:

#A5-4-1-1-1 George Keller who married Zelma A. Van Duyn. They had two children: Julia Glendora Keller, and Robert Lloyd Keller. He died 18 March 1921.

#A5-4-1-1-2 Lola Keller who married Charles E. Whistler born 26 April 1893 in Warrington, Indiana. Their children were:

#A5-4-1-1-2-1 Earl Banks Whistler born 28 May 1921 in Muncie, Ind.

#A5-4-1-1-2-2 Vernus Jean Whistler born 10 Jan. 1923.

#A5-4-1-1-2-3 Robert Marshall Whistler born 16 Jan. 1925.

#A5-4-1-1-2-4 Dale Durvane Whistler born 1 Sept. 1933.

#A5-4-1-3 Laura Mary Keller born 27 Jan. 1879 in Madison Co., Indiana. She married 11 September 1898 to Elmer Edgar Trees born 17 Jan. 1873. Their children were:

#A5-4-1-3-1 Cecile Fern Trees born 19 Oct. 1899 in Wilkinson, Indiana. She married 19 Jan. 1921 to Floyd Lester Beckner. They had two children:

#A5-4-1-3-1-1 Majorie Fern Beckner born 11 Dec. 1921.

#A5-4-1-3-1-2 Helen Mae Beckner born 28 Oct. 1923.

#A5-4-1-3-2 Russell Elmer Trees born 11 Aug. 1902 in Warrington, Indiana. He married Dorothy Lavaughn Bennett born 17 Aug. 1906 in Shirley, Indiana. They had two children:

#A5-4-1-3-2-1 Paul Russell Trees born 13 Sept. 1926.

#A5-4-1-3-2-2 Ruth Lavaughn Trees born 24 Jan. 1929.

#A5-4-1-3-3 Forest Howard Trees born 25 June 1904 in Warrington, Indiana. He married Mary Edith Eakin.

#A5-4-1-3-4 Eva Mae Trees born 19 Feb. 1907.

#A5-4-1-3-5 Everett Enos Trees born 2 Feb. 1912.

#A5-4-1-4 Elizabeth Jane Keller born 3 Nov. 1876 in Markleville, Indiana. Elizabeth married Robert R. Reger on 24 Feb. 1897. Elizabeth died 23 Sept. 1940. She was the daughter of Enos E. Keller and Mary J. Flint. Their children were:

#A5-4-1-4-1 Clarence L. Reger born 23 Feb. 1903 in Madison Co., Indiana. Removed to Markleville, Ind. He married 23 July 1927 to Margaret Smith.

#A5-4-1-4-2 Chester D. Reger born 4 Oct. 1904 in Madison Co., Indiana. Removed to Kennard, Ind. He married 10 March 1928 in Kennard, Ind. to Agnes McShurley Cophene.

#A5-4-1-4-3 Arthur C. Reger born 12 Nov. 1906. He died 20 Nov. 1907.

#A5-4-1-4-4 Arlie C. Reger born 13 Nov. 1909 in Hancock Co., Indiana. He married 17 April 1935 to Florence Jackson.

#A5-4-3 Jane Keller born 29 June 1844, daughter of Madison Keller and Janetta "Jane" Ellis. She married Lorenzo Hardman. Jane died 4 Oct. 1909 and Lorenzo died 30 Jan. 1912 in Anderson, Indiana. Their children were:

#A5-4-3-1 George W. Hardman born 10 March 1864 in Anderson, Indiana. He married 30 Dec. 1887 to Leona C. Mace. They had two children: Thad Hardman born 1888 and died 1895, Walter Hardman who married Bernice Leach.

#A5-4-3-2 Louis H. Hardman born 1 Jan. 1866. He married 1893 to Effie Alicia Johnson. Louis died 24 Nov. 1922.

#A5-4-3-3 Jettie Hardman born 23 Feb. 1868 in Wilkinson, Indiana. She married 31 August 1889 in Pendleton, Ind. to Charles F. Hays.

#A5-4-3-4 Elizabeth Hardman born 20 March 1875. She married John R. Reynolds. They moved to Anderson, Indiana.

#A5-4-7 Cynthia Keller daughter of Madison Keller and Janetta "Jane" Ellis. She married 3 Sept. 1874 to Conrad Keller, Jr., son of Conrad and Dorothy Deboyd Keller. Cynthia died 4 August 1888 in Warrington, Indiana. Their children were:

#A5-4-7-1 Jennett Keller born 3 Sept. 1875.

#A5-4-7-2 James M. Keller born 15 Nov. 1877. Unmarried. He lived in Wilkinson, Indiana.

#A5-4-7-3 Florence Keller born 10 May 1880. She married Warren S. Stanley. They lived in Shirley, Indiana.

#A5-4-7-4 Elmer Francis Keller 10 May 1880. Died at 9 months Feb. 1881.

The family of #A5-5 Elizabeth Ellis and Christopher Flint

#A5-5 Elizabeth Ellis born 1814 to Enos Ellis and Jane Wilson. Elizabeth married in 1843 (no exact date on marriage bond) to Christopher Flint born 1821. Elizabeth died 28 Dec. 1899 on Griffiths Ck., Summers Co., and Christopher died 3 April 1902 on Griffiths Ck. The two story log home he built for Elizabeth still stands on Griffiths Creek, not far from her parents home. The land may have been given to her by her father. Their children were:

#A5-5-1 Mary Jane Flint born 17 Oct. 1844. She married Enos E. Keller son of Madison Keller and Jane Ellis, her first cousin. They were married 18 March 1889 at the home of David Keller in Indiana. He died 29 March 1919. Mary Jane died 6 Aug. 1916 in Indiana.

#A5-5-2 Enos C. Flint born 3 Dec. 1845 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va. Enos married 2 April 1872 in Monroe Co. to Sarah Ann Withrow born in 1850 on Lick Ck., Greenbrier Co. He died 1928 and is buried in the Old Greenbrier Baptist Church Cemetery, Alderson, W. Va.

#A5-5-3 Thomas G. Flint born 11 Aug. 1848 on Griffiths Ck., He married 3 April 1879 in Monroe Co., to Hettie Reynolds born 1859. Hettie died 1897. Thomas died 1925 and was buried in the Old Greenbrier Bapt. Church Cemetery at Alderson, W. Va. They had a son #A5-5-3-1 Noah Flint.

#A5-5-4 Nancy R. Flint born 26 March 1849 in Monroe Co., Va. Nancy married 1869 in Greenbrier Co. to Mathew Alexander Withrow.

#A5-5-5 George T. Flint born 1851.

#A5-5-6 Malinda Frances Flint born 27 Jan. 1854. She married 29 Nov. 1876 to James Collins.

#A5-5-3-1 Noah Flint, son of Thomas G. Flint born 19 March 1885. He married Ida B. Burdette born 7 April 1885. Noah died 3 May 1960. Their children were:

#A5-5-3-1-1 Emogene Flint born 29 Nov. 1916. She married A. O. Simmons.

#A5-5-3-1-2 Ward Flint born 23 Feb. 1918. He married 21 Sept. 1940 to Martha Luella Hill. Their children were:

#A5-5-3-1-2-1 Dallas Wayne Flint born 25 Jan. 1942. He married 28 Dec. 1963 to Deanna Vera Kloss.

#A5-5-3-1-2-2 David Lloyd Flint born 7 Feb. 1943.

#A5-5-3-1-2-3 Troy Lee Flint born 1 April 1961.

#A5-5-3-1-3 Ophelia Flint born 19 Jan. 1923. She married 5 May 1945 to Charles Kincaid. They had two children:

#A5-5-3-1-3-1 Charles Kincaid II born 8 May 1950.

#A5-5-3-1-3-2 Carolyn Jean Kincaid born 5 Nov. 1953.

#A5-5-4 Nancy R. Flint born 26 March 1849, daughter of Christopher Flint and Elizabeth Ellis. Nancy married Mathew Alexander Withrow born 23 Oct. 1841 on Lick Ck, Monroe Co., Va. in 1869. Mathew died 7 April 1899 in Summers Co. Their children were:

#A5-5-4-1 Mary J. Withrow born 2 June 1870. She married a Ford. Mary J. died 19 June 1921. They had a daughter Irene R. Ford born August 1892. Mary J. married 2nd. Lon J. Thompson born 1871. He died 1952 and Mary J. died 19 June 1921. They had three children:

#A5-5-4-1-1 Merle Thompson born 3 Nov. 1901.

#A5-5-4-1-2 Cecil T. Thompson born 1905.

#A5-5-4-1-3 Harry P. Thompson born 1907.

#A5-5-4-2 Marion A. Withrow born 1873.

#A5-5-4-3 George Christopher Withrow born 29 Aug. 1879.

#A5-5-4-4 Samuel F. Withrow born 29 July 1887.

#A5-6-1 Enos Reynolds born 1839. He married Miriam, last name unknown. She was born in 1847 and died in 1899 on Griffiths Ck., Summers Co., W. Va. Enos died in 1917. Their children were:

#A5-6-1-1 George C. Reynolds born in 1866.

#A5-6-1-2 Thomas M. Reynolds born in 1868.

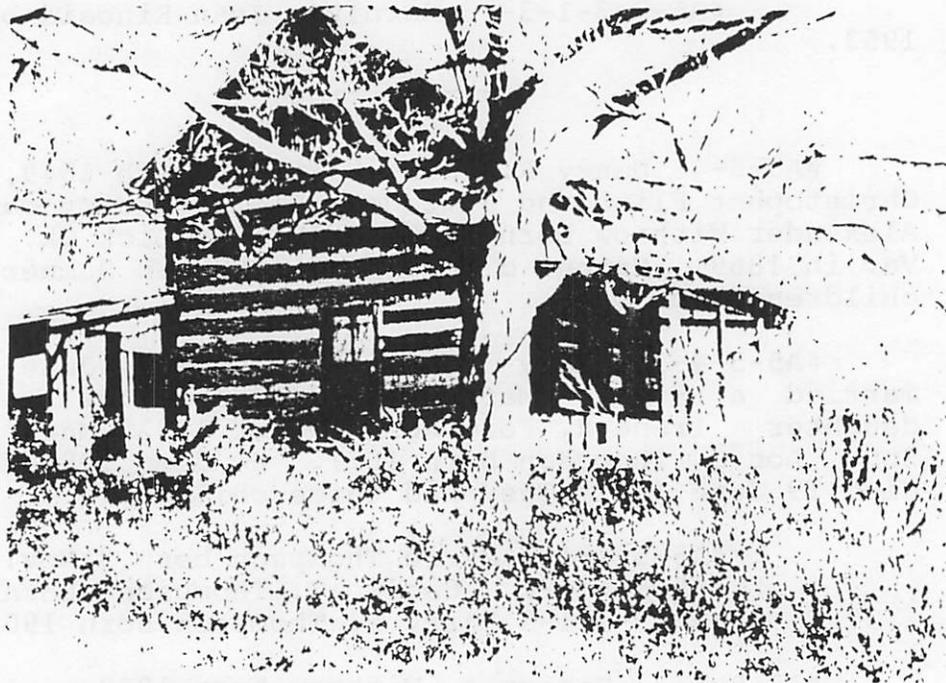
#A5-6-1-3 John Allen Reynolds born Nov. 1869 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Emma last name unknown. In the 1900 census Nancy Ellis living in his household. She was the daughter of Enos Ellis. John Allen and Emma had two children:

#A5-6-1-3-1 Elliott Reynolds born May 1896.

#A5-6-1-3-2 Mary R. Reynolds born August 1899.

#A5-6-1-4 Enos Franklin Reynolds born in 1874.

#A5-6-1-5 William H. Reynolds born in 1877.



Home of Christopher Flint
and Elizabeth Ellis,
daughter of Enos Ellis.

Bibliography

- 1850 Census of Boone County, Virginia
Keith and Kin, Vol II, Boone County Historical Soc.,
pg. 16.
- Deeds Monroe County, Virginia
The Descendants of Conrad Keller, a Genealogy compiled
by Ben D. Keller, published in 1951. Book in posses-
sion of Barbara Keller, Hinton, W. Va.
- History of Summers County by James H. Miller, Hinton,
W. Va.
- History of Griffiths Creek, Summers Co., W. Va. by
Griffiths Creek Home Extension Club.
- 1850 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
1860 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
1860 Census of Greenbrier County, Virginia
1880 Census of Summers County, Virginia
Monroe Watchman
Monroe marriage, death and deed records
The History of Monroe County by Orren F. Morton

#A6 James Ellis
Son of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran

#A6 James Ellis son of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran born about 1784 on east side of Wolf Creek Mountain, Greenbrier County, Virginia. He married 18 Jan. 1824 in Monroe County to Ann Brooks born 1802 in Tazewell, Virginia. She was the daughter of Richard and Margaret Brooks. James died about 14 December 1824 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He and Ann had no children together.

Ann went to Logan County with Evan Ellis and Philip Ellis, her brother-in-laws. She married William Perry, son of Robert and Frances Perry. William and Ann lived in Monroe County from about 1824 to 1840. From 1840 to about 1848 they lived in Nicholas County, by 1850 William and Ann were living on Hewett's Creek in Boone Co., Virginia.

William Perry and #A6 Ann Brooks Ellis were the parents of the following children:

#A6-1 James Perry born 1829

#A6-2 Richard B. Perry born 1830, he married 29 March 1858 to Caroline Hale. He also married Harriett Ellis.

#A6-3 Frances E. Perry born 1833

#A6-4 Pheobe McClancy Perry born 1836. Pheobe married 15 June 1854. She died 11 Feb. 1920 in Kanawha Co., W. Va. She married 15 June 1854 to Cadwalleder Calvin Lockard born 1819 in England. They had a daughter Cinderella Lockard born 1855. She married 14 June 1872 to Hugh B. Ellis son of William and Amy Ellis and grandson of Phillip Ellis. Cadwalleder Calvin died 1896 in Kanawha Co., W. Va. Pheobe died 11 Feb. 1920 in Kanawha Co., W. Va.

#A6-5 Robert E. Perry born 1841. He married Susan Barker.

#A6-6 Joseph L. Perry born 1845. He married Mary F. Carr.

#A6-7 Andrew D. Perry born 1849 in Nicholas Co., Va. He was a minister. Andrew died 1906 in Mt. Pleasant, W. Va.

The family of #A7 Phillip Ellis
Son of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran

#A7 Phillip Ellis born 1786 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He was the son of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran. Phillip married 4 August 1804 to Elizabeth Hinchman born 1785 in Greenbrier Co., Va., probably, the daughter of William Hinchman. She died about 1855 and Phillip died about 1862 in Logan Co., W. Va.

Phillip received a survey of 150 acres on Wolf Creek in 1810. In 1812 he received a land grant for the 150 acres. Phillip sold 150 acres on Wolf Creek to Bedford Foster in 1818. Phillip received a land grant in Cabell Co. 1 July 1819 for 50 acres on Mill Creek. On 22 October 1827 he received a land grant for 50 acres on Island Creek and again on 30 October 1838 he received another 30 acres on Island Ck., a branch of the Guyandotte River.

The children of Phillip and Elizabeth Hinchman Ellis were:

#A7-1 William Ellis born 1804 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. William married Amy Browning. He died about 1879 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-2 Hannah Ellis born about 1807. She married Thomas Taylor.

#A7-3 Christina Ellis born about 1810 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married Isaac Browning.

#A7-4 Squire Ellis born about 1813, probably on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He died about 1869 in Logan Co., W. Va. Squire married Susan Vance.

Squire received a land grant for 45 acres on Island Ck., a branch of the Guyandotte the 1 August 1842.

#A7-5 Owen Ellis born 1814 in Cabell or Logan Co., Va. He married Nancy Vance. Owen died about 1869 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-6 Elizabeth "Bettie" Ellis born 1819 in Logan Co., Va. She married George Avis.

#A7-7 James Ellis born 1825 in Logan Co., Va. He married Nancy Davis. James died about 1869 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-8 Mary "Polly" Ellis born about 1827 in Logan Co.,

Va. She married Thomas Buchanan. Mary died before 1880 in Logan Co., W. Va. She was not listed in the 1880 Census of Logan Co.

#A7-9 Phillip Ellis born 1828 in Logan Co., Va. He married Martha Mahon. Phillip and his family living with Mary White in 1880. He married 2nd. Mary E. Harper in July 1895 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1 William Ellis born 1804 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He was the son of Phillip Ellis and Elizabeth Hinchman. William married Amy Browning born 1809, the daughter of Francis and Tabitha Vance Browning, probably in Logan Co. William died about 1879 in Logan Co., W. Va. The children of William and Amy Ellis were:

#A7-1-1 Nancy Ellis born 1835 in Logan Co. She married Charles W. Browning. Their known children were: William Riley Browning born 1857 and Amy Browning born 1859.

#A7-1-2 Floyd Ellis born June 1838 in Logan Co. Floyd married Catherine Nelson.

#A7-1-3 William H. Ellis born April 1841 in Logan Co. William married 25 Feb. 1892 to S. Elizabeth Richards born April 1854. William was C. S. A.. Co. D., prisoner of war.

They had a son Sidney Ellis born June 1896.

#A7-1-4 Minerva Ellis born 1844 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-1-5 Hugh Ellis born Dec. 1847 in Logan Co., Va. He married 14 June 1872 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Cinderella Lockard. She was the granddaughter of Ann Brooks Ellis Perry, widow of James Ellis, son of Owen Ellis, Sr. of Monroe Co.

#A7-1-6 Harriett Ellis born 1849 in Logan Co., Va. She married Richard B. Perry, this is the son of Ann Brooks Ellis Perry. Some of the printed information on Richard Perry seems to be mixed up.

#A7-1-7 Francis Ellis born June 1852 in Logan Co., Va. He married 11 August 1877 in Logan Co. to #A8-11-3 Sarah Steele, his cousin.

#A7-1-2 Floyd Ellis born June 1838 in Logan Co., Va. He married Catherine Nelson born April 1845, daughter of James and Sarah Nelson. Their children were:

#A7-1-2-1 Burwell Ellis born May 1865 in Logan Co., W.

Va. He married 3 Aug. 1900 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Charity Curry born 1877.

#A7-1-2-2 Sarah Ellis born 1867 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-2-3 Joseph Ellis born Feb. 1869. He married Sarah C. Ball.

#A7-1-2-4 Elizabeth Ellis born 1871 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-2-5 Annie Ellis born 1873 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-2-6 Minerva Ellis born 1877 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-2-7 Julia R. Ellis born April 1880 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married 15 Dec. 1898 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Benjamin Nelson.

#A7-1-2-8 Eveline Ellis born May 1882 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married 6 Sept. 1906 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married #A7-5-7-1-1 Asa V. Ellis born 1887 in Logan Co., W. Va. Asa was the son of John and Letha Ellis.

#A7-1-2-9 Rosa Ellis born August 1884 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married Willie White, 2nd Thomas Jefferson Carns born 1882, married on 31 March 1914 in Boone Co., and Joseph S. Mullins.

#A7-1-2-10 Sherman Adkins, grandson, born June 1890.

#A7-1-2-11 Essie Adkins, granddaughter, born March 1892.

#A7-1-1-12 India C. Ellis born Nov. 1893. She married 9 April 1909 in Boone Co., W. Va. to John M. White.

#A7-1-2-3 Joseph Ellis born Feb. 1869 in Logan Co., W. Va. He was the son of Floyd and Catherine Nelson Ellis. Joseph married Sarah C. Ball born Aug. 1873. Their children were:

#A7-1-2-3-1 Leona Ellis born July 1891 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married 12 Aug. 1909 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Milliard Chambers.

#A7-1-2-3-2 Alberta Ellis born April 1893 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married 7 Oct. 1909 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Richard E. Ball.

#A7-1-2-3-3 Vida Erma Ellis born March 1897 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married 4 No. 1914 in Boone Co. to Elmer Aleshire.

#A7-1-2-3-4 Everette E. Ellis born June 1899 in Boone Co., W. Va. He married 27 March 1920 in Boone Co. to Mona Gore.

#A7-1-2-3-5 Garnett Ellis born 1903 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married 3 Nov. 1920 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Charles Wallen, Jr..

#A7-1-2-3-6 Cebert Ellis born 1907 in Boone Co., W. Va. He married 16 March 1929 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Gaynell Hager.

#A7-1-5 Hugh Ellis born Dec. 1847 in Logan Co., Va. He married 14 June 1872 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Cinderella Lockard born May 1854 daughter of Cadwallader Lockard and Phoebe Perry and granddaughter of Ann Brooks Ellis Perry, widow of James Ellis, son of Owen Ellis, Sr. Their children were:

#A7-1-5-1 Lewis Webster Ellis born May 1874 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 17 March 1929 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Mamie Mayhone born 1908 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-5-2 Mandeville Ellis born March 1876 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-5-3 Geneva Ellis born August 1878 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married 1 August 1899 in Logan Co. to John Parmer born 1877.

#A7-1-5-4 Jesse Ellis born April 1881 born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-5-5 Eliza Ellis born April 1884 born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-5-6 Hugh Ellis born May 1887 born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-5-7 Otis Ellis born June 1891 born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-5-8 Biddie Ellis born July 1895 born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-5-9 Jannie Ellis born June 1898 born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-7 Francis Ellis born June 1852 in Logan Co., Va. son of William and Amy Browning Ellis. Francis married 11 Aug. 1877 in Logan Co., W. Va. to #A8-11-3 Sarah Steele, his cousin. Sarah is the daughter of George Steele and Sarah Ellis. Their children were:

#A7-1-7-1 - #A8-11-3-1 America Ellis born 1879 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-7-2 - #A8-11-3-2 Joseph H. Ellis born Feb. 1882 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-7-3 - #A8-11-3-3 William L. Ellis born Sept. 1885 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-7-4 - #A8-11-3-4 Mary E. Ellis born May 1889 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-7-5 - #A8-11-3-5 Emma J. Ellis born May 1890 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-7-6 - #A8-11-3-6 Letha A. Ellis born May 1894 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-1-7-7 - #A8-11-3-7 Josephine Ellis born July 1897 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-3 Christina Ellis born 1810 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married Isaac Browning born 1810 in North Carolina, son of Edmund and Frances Browning. Their children were:

#A7-3-1 Patterson Browning born 1834 in Logan Co. Va. He married 1 March 1857 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Martha Whitman.

#A7-3-2 Evaline Browning born 1835 in Logan Co., Va. She married Samuel Scragg.

#A7-3-3 Julia Browning born 1847 in Logan Co., Va. Julia married 1st. to her cousin #A7-5-3 Phillip Ellis born 1844 in Logan Co., Va. Phillip died about 1875 in Logan County. Julia married 2nd. #A7-5-5 Calhoun Ellis born 1848, her cousin and brother to her first husband. Julia and Phillip had two children:

#A7-3-3-1 Margaret Ellis born 1868.

#A7-3-3-2 John L. Ellis born 1872.

Julia and Calhoun had a daughter Nora Ellis born 1879.

#A7-3-4 Eliza Browning born 1850 in Logan Co., Va.
She married Griffith Ellis, her cousin.

#A7-3-5 Marietta Browning born 1852 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-3-6 Hannah Browning born 1854 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-3-7 Valeria Browning born 1855 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-3-8 Rebecca Browning born 1857 in Logan Co., Va.
She married Emanuel Toler.

Christina and Isaac Browning may have had other children.

#A7-4 Squire Ellis born 1813 in Logan Co., Va., son of Phillip Ellis and Elizabeth Hinchman. He married Susannah Vance born 1813, daughter of John Vance and Hannah Rader. Their children were:

#A7-4-1 Polly Ellis born 1837 in Logan Co., Va. She married 10 Jan. 1855 to Eli Trent, son of Humphrey and Martha Trent.

#A7-4-2 Simpson Ellis born Oct. 1837 in Logan Co., Va. He married Florence Cartwright on the 5 Oct. 1860 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-4-3 Addison Ellis born 1840 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-4-4 Catherine Ellis born 1842 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-4-5 Elizabeth Ellis born 1844 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-4-6 Joseph Ellis born 1847 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-4-7 Nancy A. Ellis born March 1850 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-4-8 Amanda Ellis born 1853 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-4-9 Martha H. Ellis born 1856 in Logan Co., Va.

She had a child #A7-4-9-1 Lilly M. Ellis born 1879.

#A7-4-1 Simpson Ellis born Oct. 1837 in Logan Co., Va. He married Florence Cartwright born Oct. 1840. Their children were:

#A7-4-1-1 Mary P. Ellis born 1860 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-4-1-2 Phoebe Ellis born 1862 in Logan Co., Va. She married 24 August 1884 in Logan Co. to Patterson Christian. They had a son Arnold Christian born April 1882 in Logan Co.

#A7-4-1-3 Don Ellis born August 1865 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married Mary _____, last name unknown born Dec. 1870. They had four children:

#A7-4-1-3-1 Virginia Ellis born June 1890.

#A7-4-1-3-2 Pearl Ellis born May 1895.

#A7-4-1-3-3 William Ellis born Dec. 1898.

#A7-4-1-3-4 Troy Ellis born March 1900.

#A7-4-1-4 Joseph Ellis born Feb. 1868 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 4 Sept. 1889 in Logan Co. to Elizabeth Dingess born Sept. 1869 in Logan Co. They had four children:

#A7-4-1-4-1 Bernard Ellis born August 1891.

#A7-4-1-4-2 Brookie Ellis born Nov. 1892.

#A7-4-1-4-3 Emma Ellis born June 1894.

#A7-4-1-4-4 Herbert Ellis born Jan. 1895.

#A7-4-1-5 Robert E. Ellis born June 1870 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married Bettie _____, last name unknown. They had two children: Willie Ellis born June 1892, and Vicy Ellis born Nov. 1894.

#A7-4-1-6 John B. Ellis born 1873 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 5 May 1892 in Logan Co., W. Va. to M. S. Richard born 1872. John B. married 2nd. Yantes Meeks born 1875.

The family of #A7-5 Owen Ellis and Nancy Vance
Son of Phillip Ellis and Elizabeth Hinchman

#A7-5 Owen Ellis born 1814 in Logan Co., Va. He married Nancy Vance born April 1817 in Logan Co., Va., daughter of John and Hannah Rader Vance. Owen died about 1869 in Logan Co., and Nancy died after 1900. 1880 census, Abner Vance and family living with Nancy Ellis. In 1900 Nancy living with Squire Ellis.

The children of Owen and Nancy Vance Ellis were:

#A7-5-1 Levicy Ellis born 1838 in Logan Co., Va. She married Harrison Mullens.

#A7-5-2 John O. Ellis born about 1839 in Logan Co., Va. John married 15 Feb. 1864 in Roanoke, Va. to Melinda Mangus born about 1835 in Roanoke, Va. They had a daughter:
#A7-5-2-1 Mary Angelina Ellis born 15 October 1865. She married 27 Dec. 1887 to Alfred Bruce McDaniel. Mary Angeline died 22 March 1953 in Salem, Roanoke Co., Va.

Alfred Bruce McDaniel born 2 Feb. 1864 in Roanoke Co. He died 27 April 1933 in Salem, Roanoke Co., Va.

#A7-5-2-1 Mary Angelina Ellis and Alfred McDaniel were the parents of a daughter. Unknown.

#A7-5-2-1-1 Linda Belle McDaniel born 13 Dec. 1888. She married 8 April 1916 to John Solomon Black born 1 Feb. 1872 in Ward, Saluda, S. C. John died 5 Jan. 1949 in Valdese, Burke Co., N. C. Linda died 10 April 1924. Their son was John Esmond Black born 3 Feb. 1923 in Ward, Saluda, S. C.

#A7-5-3 Griffith Ellis born 1842 in Logan Co., Va. He married #A7-5-3-1 Eliza Browning his cousin.

#A7-5-4 Phillip Ellis born 1844 in Logan Co., Va. He married #A7-3-2 Julia Browning his cousin. Phillip died about 1875 in Logan Co. (See #A7-3-2)

#A7-5-5 Catherine Ellis born 1845 born in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-6 Calhoun Ellis born 1846 in Logan Co., Va. He married #A7-3-2 Julia Browning. (See #A7-3-2).

#A7-5-7 Abner Ellis born May 1847 in Logan Co., Va. Abner married 15 Feb. 1866 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Jane Smith.

#A7-5-8 Levi Ellis born 1848 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-9 Harvey Ellis born Dec. 1849 in Logan Co., Va. He married 12 July 1876 in Logan Co. to Zelpha Smith.

#A7-5-10 Squire Ellis born 1850 in Logan Co., Va. to Evaline _____, last name unknown born Feb. 1852. They had four children:

#A7-5-10-1 Martha Ellis born Nov. 1884.

#A7-5-10-2 James M. M. Ellis born Sept. 1892.

#A7-5-10-3 Irene M. Ellis born March 1894.

#A7-5-10-4 Dewey B. Ellis born July 1898.

#A7-5-11 James Ellis born 1851 in Logan Co., Va. He married Margaret Burns.

#A7-5-12 Louis/Lewis D. Ellis born Oct. 1852 in Logan Co., Va. He married 12 Nov. 1879 in Logan Co. to Martha Hatfield born May 1865 in Logan Co., W. Va. Martha was the daughter of Jacob Hatfield and Catherine Cline. Jacob Hatfield, Martha's father, was a brother to William Anderson Hatfield (Devil Anse).

Lewis and Martha Hatfield Ellis were the parents of eight children:

#A7-5-12-1 Rosa A. Ellis born March 1882.

#A7-5-12-2 James G. Ellis born Dec. 1883.

#A7-5-12-3 Joseph O. Ellis born Oct. 1885.

#A7-5-12-4 Sarah M. Ellis born Oct. 1887.

#A7-5-12-5 Oliver Ellis born Dec. 1890.

#A7-5-12-6 John Ellis born Jan. 1893.

#A7-5-12-7 Mary Ellis born Dec. 1896.

#A7-5-12-8 Roy W. Ellis born June 1899.

#A7-5-13 Reece Boston Ellis born 1857 in Logan Co., Va. He married 1 Jan. 1875 in Logan Co. to Rebecca Toler, daughter of Emanuel Toler and Jane Vanatter.

#A7-5-14 Ulysses Ellis born 1862 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-1 Levicy Ellis born 1838 in Logan Co., Va. She married Harrison Mullens, son of Nathaniel and Margaret Mullens. They were the parents of two children.

#A7-5-1-1 Penelope Mullens born 1857 in Logan Co., Va.

She married Albert Browning born 1858 in Logan Co. They had two children Henry Browning born 1876 and Ribble Browning born 1878.

#A7-5-1-2 Margaret Mullens born 1859 in Logan Co., Va. She married 20 April 1879 in Logan Co. to Vandelinde Browning born 1859 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-2 Griffith Ellis born 1842 in Logan Co., son of Owen and Nancy Vance Ellis. He married his first cousin #A7-5-3-1 Eliza Browning born 1845 in Logan Co., daughter of Isaac and Christina Ellis Browning. (See #A7-5-3). The children of Griffith and Eliza Browning Ellis were:

#A7-5-2-1 Rhoda Ellis born 1863 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-2-2 Mary Ellis born 1867 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-2-3 Alfred Ellis born 1868 in Logan Co., Va. He married 4 Feb. 1888 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Lillie Drake.

#A7-5-2-4 Ulysses Ellis born 1873 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-2-5 Martha Ellis born 1876 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-2-6 Nancy Ellis born 1879 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-2-3 Alfred Ellis born 1868, son of Griffith and Eliza Browning Ellis. Alfred married Lillie Drake born May 1868. Their children were:

#A7-5-2-3-1 James H. Ellis born Nov. 1888 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-2-3-2 Elbert Ellis born Feb. 1891 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-2-3-3 Anna Ellis born Jan. 1893 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-2-3-4 Ira Ellis born Jan. 1895 in Boone Co., W. Va. Ira married 20 Feb. 1913 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Myrtle Baisden.

#A7-5-2-3-5 Ada/Addie Ellis born Oct. 1896 in Boone Co., W. Va. Ada married 10 May 1913 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Eddie Fowler.

#A7-5-2-3-6 Lucy Ellis born Jan. 1899 in Boone Co.,

Va. Lucy married 10 Feb. 1914 in Boone Co. to James Arthur McKinley.

#A7-5-3 Phillip Ellis born 1844 in Logan Co., Va., son of Owen and Nancy Vance Ellis. He married #A7-5-3-2 Julia Browning born 1840 in Logan Co., daughter of Isaac and Christina Ellis Browning, his first cousin. Phillip died about 1875 in Logan Co. Their children were:

#A7-5-3-1 - #A7-3-2-1 Margaret Ellis born 1868 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married 4 Feb. 1885 in Logan Co. to George Grimmett.

#A7-5-3-2 - #A7-3-2-2 John L. Ellis born March 1870 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 8 Nov. 1890 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Rebecca J. Browning.

#A7-5-6 Calhoun Ellis born 1848 in Logan Co., Va., son of Owen and Nancy Vance Ellis. He married #A7-3-2 Julia Browning about 1878, his first cousin and widow of his brother Phillip Ellis. They had a daughter Nora Ellis born 1879. They were listed in the 1880 Census of Logan Co.

#A7-5-3-2 - #A7-3-2-2 John L. Ellis born March 1870 in Logan Co., Va. He was the son of Phillip and Julia Browning Ellis. John L. married 8 Nov. 1890 in Logan Co. to Rebecca J. Browning born May 1874 in Logan Co. Their children were:

#A7-5-3-2-1 Griffie Ellis born March 1895 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-3-2-2 Phillip Ellis born Oct. 1897 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-3-2-3 Louis Ellis born Dec. 1899 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-5-7 Abner Ellis born May 1847 in Logan Co., Va. He married 15 Feb. 1866 in Logan Co. to Jane Smith born Dec. 1852, daughter of James and Nancy Smith. Their children were:

#A7-5-7-1 John H. Ellis born Jan. 1870 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 28 April 1886 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Letha Harless.

#A7-5-7-2 Frances H. Ellis born 1871 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married John R. Mullins.

#A7-5-7-3 James H. Ellis born 1873 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 23 Oct. 1890 in Logan Co. to Ada Mullins.

#A7-5-7-4 Victoria Ellis born 1875 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married Jan. 1893 in Logan Co. to William H. Cook.

#A7-5-7-5 Edward R. Ellis born 1877 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married Blanche Marcum.

#A7-5-7-6 Floyd D. Ellis born Feb. 1879 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married Nora Chambers.

#A7-5-7-7 Bertie Ellis born July 1883 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-8 Parthena Ellis born Oct. 1885 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-9 Carlos Ellis born Oct. 1887 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-10 Hulda Ellis born Nov. 1889 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1 John H. Ellis born Jan. 1870 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 28 April 1886 in Logan Co., W. Va. Letha Harless born Jan. 1862 in Logan Co., W. Va. The children of John H. and Letha Harless Ellis were:

#A7-5-7-1-1 Asa V. Ellis born August 1886 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married Eveline Ellis on 6 Sept. 1906 in Boone Co., Va. Asa married 2nd. Martha Doss 21 Sept. 1914 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-2 Jane Ellis born August 1887 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-3 Delilah Ellis born August 1888 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married Noah Miller 27 Feb. 1911 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-4 Andrew Ellis born Sept. 1889 in Logan Co., W. Va. Andrew married 19 July 1912 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Esther Aleshire.

#A7-5-7-1-5 Ellen Ellis born Oct. 1890 in Logan Co., W. Va. Ellen married 12 March 1909 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Burwell F. Elkins.

#A7-5-7-1-6 Victory S. Ellis born Nov. 1892 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 9 Dec. 1921 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Hazel Ball. Victory married 2nd. Edna Bias on 7 Jan. 1926 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-7 John A. Ellis born Dec. 1894 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-8 Vandalin Ellis born Jan. 1897 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-9 Lonnie Ellis born Jan. 1899 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-10 William Hansford Ellis born 6 June 1901 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 18 August 1923 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Gracie Mae Elkins.

#A7-5-7-1-10 William Hansford Ellis born 6 June 1901 married Gracie Mae Elkins born 1907 in Logan Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A7-5-7-1-10-1 Ernest Ellis born 17 Oct. 1924 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married Bertha Burgess. Ernest died 1990. They lived in Charleston, W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-10-2 Silva Ellis born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-10-3 Virginia Ellis born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-10-4 Louwetta Ellis born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-10-5 Gladys Ellis born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-7-1-10-6 Paul Gene Ellis born in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-9 Harvey Ellis born Dec. 1849 in Logan Co., Va. He was the son of Owen and Nancy Vance Ellis. Harvey married 12 July 1876 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Zelpha Smith born Jan. 1852. Their children were:

#A7-5-9-1 Jervana "Jenny" Ellis born Sept. 1879 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married 22 May 1896 in Logan Co., W. Va. to O. W. Mullins.

#A7-5-9-2 Rosa Ellis born August 1881 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-9-3 Una Belle Ellis born Jan. 1884 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-9-4 Almeda Ellis born Feb. 1885 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-9-5 Gusta Ellis born May 1886 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-9-6 Brook Ellis born April 1888 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-9-7 Minnie Ellis born Jan. 1890 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-5-9-8 Millard Ellis born March 1897 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-6 Elizabeth "Bettie" Ellis born 1819 in Logan Co., Va. She was the daughter of Phillip Ellis and Elizabeth Hinchman. Elizabeth married George Avis born 12 April 1818 in England. George died 7 May 1862 in Logan Co., Va.

Their children were:

#A7-6-1 Harriet Avis born 1840 in Logan Co., Va. She married Hickman White.

#A7-6-2 Hugh C. Avis born 1843 in Logan Co., Va. He married first Jane Dingess.

#A7-6-3 Burwell Avis born 1846 in Logan Co., Va. He married Jane Cook.

#A7-6-4 Ann Avis born 1848 in Logan Co., Va. She married John R. Stone.

#A7-6-5 Thomas Avis born 1850 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-7 James Ellis born 1825 in Logan Co., Va., son of Phillip Ellis and Elizabeth Hinchman. He married Nancy Davis born 1821. James died about 1869 in Logan Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A7-7-1 Harriett Ellis born 1842 in Logan Co., Va. She had a son James M. Ellis born 1869.

#A7-7-2 Matilda J. Ellis born 1843 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-7-3 Peter Ellis born 1845 in Logan Co., Va. He married Mary J. _____, last name unknown. They had a son Edgar Allen Ellis born 1879.

#A7-7-4 Roxanna Ellis born 1849 in Logan Co., Va. She married 14 Aug. 1881 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Robert Jackson.

#A7-7-5 James M. Ellis born 1850 in Logan Co., Va. He married Aveline _____. James Ellis is with James Hinchman in 1880.

#A7-7-6 Mary L. Ellis born 1851 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-7-7 Angeline Viola Ellis born 1854 in Logan Co., Va. She married 19 Feb. 1874 in Logan Co. to Eli White.

#A7-7-8 Howard Ellis born in May 1858 in Logan Co., Va. He married Elizabeth ____.

#A7-7-9 Edgar Allen Ellis born May 1871 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 8 March 1892 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Matilda Vance.

#A7-7-10 Cora A. Ellis born 1873 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married Tone Burgess 1 Feb. 1899 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-7-11 Charles Ellis born 1875 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-7-12 Rhoda Ellis born 1878 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A7-8 Mary "Polly" Ellis born about 1827 in Logan Co., Va. Mary was the daughter of Phillip Ellis and Elizabeth Hinchman. She married Thomas Buchanan born 1821. thomas was a Clerk of Circuit Court, Logan Co. Va. Mary died before 1880 in Logan Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A7-8-1 Floyd Buchanan born 1850 in Logan Co., Va. He married Eliza A. _____. They had four children:

#A7-8-1-1 Charles B. Buchanan born 1871.

#A7-8-1-2 Thomas Buchanan born 1873.

#A7-8-1-3 Mary Buchanan born 1876.

#A7-8-1-4 John Buchanan born 1879.

#A7-8-2 George Buchanan born 1855 in Logan Co., Va. In 1880 living with Francis Ellis.

#A7-8-3 Green Buchanan born 1858 in Logan Co., Va. He married Martha ____ born 1858. They had two children:

- #A7-8-3-1 Nancy Buchanan born 1878.
#A7-8-3-2 Jasper Buchanan born 1879.
-

#A7-9 Phillip Ellis born 1828 in Logan Co., Va., son of Phillip Ellis and Elizabeth Hinchman. He married Martha Mahon born 1832. Phillip married 2nd. Mary E. Harper July 1895 in Logan Co., W. Va. Phillip and his family living with Mary White in 1880.

The children of Phillip and Martha Mahon were:

#A7-9-1 Emily Ellis born 1849 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-9-2 Mary Ellis born 1853 in Logan Co., Va.

#A7-9-3 Scott Ellis born 1854 in Logan Co., Va. Scott married 27 April 1882 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Minerva Mahon.

#A7-9-4 Charles E. Ellis born 1858 in Logan Co., Va. He married 24 Dec. 1881 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Nancy Ann Mullins.

#A7-9-5 Rebecca J. Ellis born 1861 in Logan Co., Va. Rebecca married 22 March 1882 in Logan Co., W. Va. to William Mahan.

#A7-9-6 Nancy Ellis born 1862 in Logan Co., Va. She married Oct. 1879 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Daniel W. Elkins. In 1879 Nancy was in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A7-9-7 Amy Ellis born 1867 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married 12 Sept. 1883 in Logan Co., W. Va. to John H. Lacy.

Bibliography

- Marriage records of Boone County, Virginia, by Ron Turner
- Marriage records of Logan County, West Virginia
- 1850 Census records of Logan County, Virginia
- 1860 Census records of Logan County, Virginia
- 1870 Census records of Logan County, Virginia
- 1880 Census records of Logan County, West Virginia
- 1880 Census records of Boone County, West Virginia
- 1900 Census records of Boone County, West Virginia
- 1900 Census records of Logan County, West Virginia
- Keith & Kin, Vol II and III by Boone County Historical Society

The family of #A8 Evan Ellis
Son of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran

#A8 Evan Ellis born 1791 on Wolf Creek, Greenbrier Co., Va. Evan married 20 June 1811 in Monroe County to Margaret Haine/Hines born 1805 on Wolf Creek Mountain, Monroe Co., Va. She was the daughter of Charles Haine/Hines and Margaret Dixon. She, also, was the sister to Felicity Haine/Hines who married Loyd Ellis younger brother of Evan.

Evan left Monroe County about 1811 and migrated to Logan County. On 8 June 1826, he received a land grant for 50 acres on Island Creek. The 1 September 1834, he received 34 acres on Island Ck, and 31 December 1844 he received 61 acres on Island Ck., a branch of Guyandotte River. Again on 30 June 1846 he received 20 acres and on the 1 October 1849 he received another 15 acres on Island Creek.

Margaret Haine/Hines Ellis died about 1850 in Logan County, she was listed in the 1850 but not the 1860 census.

Evan was living in Roane County in 1860, and remarried shortly after the death of Margaret to Rutha, last name unknown. Rutha probably was a widow and her married name was Starr. In the 1860 census two males age 6 and 7 was living with Evan. Rutha, no doubt, had a son, Matthew D. Starr. by her first husband. Matthew D. was named in Evan's will.

Evan's will dated 1 June 1868, and was probated 10 October 1871 mentions his wife Rutha, and children of his first wife Margaret Haine/Hines. In 1880 census of Roane Co., Rutha was age 64 living with her son Phillip Ellis.

The children of Evan Ellis and Margaret Haine/Hines were:

#A8-1 Jacob D. Ellis born 1812 in Logan Co., Va. Jacob married Rebecca Gore.

#A8-2 Henry Ellis born 1813 in Logan Co., Va. He married Margaret Short. Henry was a Constable and Overseer of the Poor. He was a wealthy and large land holder in Wyoming Co., W. Va. Henry died after 1875 in Wyoming Co., W. Va.

#A8-3 Margaret "Peggy/Millie" Ellis born 1815 in Logan Co., Va. She married James Bailey born 1817, son of Doddridge and Phoebe Bailey. They were the parents of two children: Addison H. Bailey born 1844 and Luemma M. Bailey born 1848.

#A8-4 Nancy/Mary Ellis born 1816 in Logan Co., Va. She married Eli Gore. John Ellis, age 21, living with Mary in 1860.

#A8-5 Evaline Ellis born about 1817 in Logan Co., Va. She married a Boothe.

#A8-6 Catherine Ellis born 1818 in Logan Co., Va. She married Hawkins Steele.

#A8-7 Lloyd Ellis born 1820 in Logan Co., Va. He married Flora Spratt. 1 August 1851- 212 acres on head of White Oak Branch of Guyandotte. 140 acres on Gilbert's Ck.

#A8-8 Madison G. Ellis born 4 Sept. 1821 in Logan Co., Va. Madison married Clarissa "Clara" Trent.

Madison received a land grant on 31 July 1848 for 27 acres on Horsepen Fork of Gilbert's Creek, Logan County, Va.

Madison died about 1870 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A8-9 Anderson J. Ellis born March 1826 in Logan Co., Va. He married Judith Debord.

#A8-10 Sarah "Sallie" D. Ellis born 1827 in Logan Co., Va. Sarah married George Steele.

#A8-11 Zattoo Cushing Ellis born 1833 in Logan Co., Va. He married 13 August 1852 in Kanawha Co., Va. to Frances C. Caldwell. Their children were:

#A8-11-1 Peter Ellis born 1853 in Kanawha Co., Va. He married 30 July 1871 to Virginia Kinkaid, daughter of George and Catherine Kinkaid.

#A8-11-2 Margaret Ellis born 1854 in Kanawha Co., Va. She married 16 Sept. 1869 to Wade H. Counts.

#A8-11-3 Joseph Ellis born 1855 in Roane Co., Va. He married 1 June 1876 in Roane County to J. R. McCrosby. Joseph Ellis married 2nd. time the 3 Feb. 1881 in Roane County to Luvernia A. Westfall born 1864.

#A8-11-4 James A. Ellis born 1858.

1 August 1851 Zattoo had 108 acres on Island Ck. opposite lower end of Evan Ellis's farm.

Evan married 2nd. time Rutha Starr and their children were:

#A8-12 Phillip Ellis born 1853 in Roane Co., Va. He

married Virginia M. _____ last name unknown. They were the parents of four children:

#A8-12-1 Loid/Loyd A. Ellis born 1872.

#A8-12-2 Evan S. Ellis born 1874.

#A8-12-3 William C. Ellis born 1876.

#A8-12-4 Lilla M. Ellis born 1879.

#A8-13 Lydia Ellis born 1857 in Roane Co., Va. She married June 1876 to Robert McCroskey.

#A8-1 Jacob D. Ellis born 1812 in Logan Co., Va. Jacob married Rebecca Gore born 1820 in Logan Co., Va. Rebecca died about 1855 in Logan Co., Va. Jacob had 41 acres on Beech Ck., a branch of Spruce Fork, Logan Co., Va.

Jacob married 2nd. on 13 Sept. 1860 in Boone Co., Va. to Isabella Canterbury born 1829. Isabella died 30 June 1896 in Boone Co., W. Va.

The children of Jacob D. and Rebecca Gore Ellis were:

#A8-1-1 Margaret J. Ellis born 1839 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-1-2 Minerva A. Ellis born 1841 in Logan Co., Va. She married Thomas Chandler.

#A8-1-3 James A. Ellis born 1843 in Logan Co., Va. He married 17 Feb. 1870 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Nancy Canterbury.

#A8-1-4 Martha J. Ellis born 1845 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-1-5 Lewis Ellis born Oct. 1847 in Logan Co., Va. Lewis married 1st. Mary _____.

#A8-1-6 Mary Yantes Ellis born 1850 in Logan Co., Va. She married 16 Feb. 1873 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Ed. Chapman. She married 2nd. George C. Canterbury born 1846. He died 1934.

#A8-1-7 Eliza Ellis born 1852 in Logan Co., Va. She married 28 Dec. 1875 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Henry W. Britton born 1854.

Jacob D. Ellis married 2nd. Isabella Canterbury their children were:

#A8-1-8 John T. Ellis born July 1861 in Boone Co., Va. He married 10 Dec. 1883 in Boone Co. to Mary Frances Jarrell.

#A8-1-9 Robert Ellis born March 1864 in Boone Co., W. Va. He married 31 March 1885 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Cynthia Pauley.

#A8-1-10 Jacob Ellis born 1869 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-8 John T. Ellis born July 1861 in Boone Co., Va. He married 10 Dec. 1883 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Mary Frances Jarrell born May 1869. They were living in Washington Township, Boone Co., W. Va. The children of John and Mary Frances Jarrell Ellis were:

#A8-1-8-1 Eliza M. Ellis born September 1884 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-8-2 Robert L. Ellis born September 1888 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-8-3 Sidney Braxton Ellis born Nov. 1890 in Boone Co., W. Va. Sidney married 1 May 1914 in Boone County to Minta Stollings.

#A8-1-8-4 Etta Ellis born June 1895 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married 17 May 1913 in Boone County to Melvin Lee Ward.

#A8-1-8-5 Gracie Pearl Ellis born May 1898 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married 1 November 1916 in Boone County to Luther Benjamin Jeffrey.

#A8-1-3 James A. Ellis born 1843 in Logan Co., Va., son of Jacob D. and Rebecca Gore married 17 Feb. 1870 in Boone Co., W. Va. to Nancy Canterbury. Nancy was born 1833 and was the daughter of Samuel and Florence Canterbury. The children of James and Nancy were:

#A8-1-3-1 Martha Ellis born 1871 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-3-2 Eliza J. Ellis born 1874 in Logan Co., W. Va. She married 12 March 1909 in Boone Co., W. Va. to J. M. Mitchell, Sr. born 1862.

#A8-1-3-3 Nancy Ellis born 1879 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-5 Lewis Ellis born Oct. 1847 in Logan Co., Va. Lewis married 19 March 1879 to Mary Ann "Polly" Harmon born 1850 on Big Creek, Boone Co., Va. Their children were:

#A8-1-5-1 John F. Ellis born 1875 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-5-2 Mary Ellis born 1876 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-5-3 Ora L. Ellis born 12 December 1881 on Big Ck, Boone Co., W. Va. Ora married 8 January 1902 to John Hubert Chapman born 1881. They had a daughter Bertha Chapman born 16 October 1902.

#A8-1-5-4 James Walter Ellis born about 1884 on Big Ck., Boone Co., W. Va. James married Polly Stollings.

#A8-1-5-5 Ada Ellis born 19 March 1886 on Big Ck., Boone Co., W. Va. She died 12 May 1886 in Boone Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-5-6 Lonnie D. Ellis born 5 August 1887 on Big Ck., Boone Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-5-7 Doris "Dode" Ellis born about 1891 on Big Ck., Boone Co., W. Va. She married Robert Chapman. They had a son Archie D. Chapman born 17 August 1902.

#A8-1-9 Robert Ellis born March 1864 in Boone Co., W. Va., son of Jacob D. Ellis and Isabella Canterbury. Robert married 31 March 1885 in Boone County to Cynthia Pauley born August 1867. Their children were:

#A8-1-9-1 Elbert Ellis born March 1886 in Boone Co., W. Va. Elbert married 19 April 1910 in Boone County to Nettie Justice born 1894 in Logan Co., W. Va. They had a daughter Glada Ellis born 18 November 1931.

#A8-1-9-2 John Oley Ellis born September 1888 in Boone Co., W. Va. John married Lora Sanders.

#A8-1-9-3 Julia Ellis born Feb. 1893 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married 25 March 1913 in Boone County to Ellison Carl Varney born 1888 in Mingo Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-9-4 Mattie Ellis born July 1897 in Boone Co., W. Va. She married 9 Sept. 1919 in Boone County to Tot D. Butcher born 1897 in Pike County, Ky.

#A8-1-9-5 Vernon Lea Ellis born February 1900 in Boone Co., W. Va. He married 20 March 1919 in Boone County to Fraud Logan Estep born 1901 in Lincoln Co., W. Va.

#A8-1-9-6 Obrey Ellis born 1901 in Boone Co., W. Va. He married 18 October 1920 in Boone County to Effie Ball born 1904.

#A8-2 Henry Ellis born 1813 in Logan Co., Va. He married Margaret Short born 1820. Henry died after 1875 in Wyoming Co., W. Va.

Henry received land grant on 30 August 1842 for 14 acres on Little Creek, a branch of Island Creek, waters of Guyandotte River, Logan Co., Va.

Land grant 1 October 1849 - 179 acres on Little Huff's Ck., Wyoming Co., Va. Land grant 1 October 1852 60 acres on Little Huff's Ck. and 1 Feb. 1858 30 acres on Little Huff's Ck., Wyoming Co., Va.

Henry was a cattle farmer and trader. He was elected as Constable in 1858 and 1860. He was appointed to solemnize the rites of matrimony in 1869. In 1875 he was Overseer of the Poor and a deputy under Sheriff James D. McGraw. He originally lived in a log cabin but added on to it and improved it several times. It remained standing until 1960 when it was torn down by one of his descendants and a new home was built out of the salvaged material.

The children of Henry and Margaret Short Ellis were:

#A8-2-1 Evan C. Ellis born 12 March 1837 in Wyoming Co., Va. He married 14 September 1863 in Wyoming County to Sarah C. Cook. Evan served as constable of Oceana from 1872-1881. Evan died 23 March 1922 at Renick, Greenbrier Co., W. Va.

#A8-2-2 Evaline Ellis born 1839 in Logan Co. Va. She married 1 Nov. 1866 in Wyoming Co., W. Va. to James Raimey born 1844 in Pike County, Ky.

#A8-2-3 Joseph A. Ellis born 1841 in Wyoming Co., Va.

#A8-2-4 Mary Ellis born 1844 in Wyoming Co., Va.

#A8-2-5 Powell S. Ellis born 1847 in Wyoming Co., Va. He married 20 March 1867 in Wyoming Co. W. Va. to Louisa Reed born 1845 in Tazewell Co., Va. Powell married 2nd. Elizabeth Short born 1855 in Wyoming Co., Va.

Powell and Elizabeth had two children:

#A8-2-5-1 Charles N. Ellis born 8 June 1873.

#A8-2-5-2 Robert Ellis born 21 March 1878.

#A8-2-6 Anderson J. Ellis born 1850 in Wyoming Co., Va. He was a wealthy cattle farmer. He served out an expired term of fourteen months as County Clerk.

#A8-2-7 Margaret C. Ellis born 7 March 1853 in Wyoming Co., Va. She married 25 Sept. 1873 in Wyoming County to William Gore born 1847.

#A8-2-8 Martha K. Ellis born 2 Nov. 1855 in Wyoming Co., Va. She married 2 Jan. 1875 in Wyoming County to Noah Short born 1842 in Tazewell, Va.

#A8-2-9 Demaries Ellis born 12 October 1859 in Wyoming Co., Va.

The family of #A8-2-1 Evan C. Ellis
Son of Henry Ellis and Margaret Short

#A8-2-1 Evan C. Ellis born 12 March 1837 in Wyoming Co., Va. He married 14 September 1863 in Wyoming County to Sarah C. Cook. She was born 7 Nov. 1838, daughter of William and Cloey "Chole" Cook. Sarah died 25 January 1912 at Oscar, Falling Spring District, Greenbrier County, W. Va.

Evan died 23 March 1922 at Renick, Greenbrier Co., W. Va. The children of Evan and Sarah Cook Ellis were:

#A8-2-1-1 Chloe P. Ellis born 1865 in Wyoming Co., W. Va.

#A8-2-1-2 Martha J. Ellis born 1866 in Wyoming Co., W. Va. She married 22 May 1888 in Monroe County to Andrew O. Reed born 1862 in Lloyd County, Virginia.

#A8-2-1-3 Matilda A. Ellis born 11 December 1867 in Wyoming Co., W. Va. She married 17 March 1886 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Harvey B. Christian born 1861.

#A8-2-1-4 Mary Ellis born 1870 in Wyoming Co., W. Va. Mary married 2 February 1891 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to William R. Sinogar born 1867 in Nicholas County, W. Va.

#A8-2-1-5 Henry P. Ellis born 1873 in Wyoming Co., W. Va. Henry married 18 October 1899 in Greenbrier County to Abba D. Hanna born 1870 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va. They had two children:

#A8-2-1-5-1 Fielding Ellis born 20 May 1902.

#A8-2-1-5-2 Okey Bert Ellis born 29 October 1906.

#A8-2-1-6 William F. Ellis born 1876 in Wyoming Co., W. Va. He married 7 August 1901 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va. to Laura J. McMillion born 1879.

They had three children:

#A8-2-1-6-1 Murley Ellis born 23 July 1902.

#A8-2-1-6-2 Asa Ellis born 25 November 1906.

#A8-2-1-6-3 John E. Ellis born 5 October 1909.

#A8-2-1-7 Rosa E. Ellis born 10 June 1878 in Wyoming Co., W. Va. She married 21 March 1900 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va. to A. W. Hannah born 1873 in Greenbrier Co., W. Va.

#A8-4 Nancy Ellis born 1816 in Logan Co., Va., and the daughter of Evan Ellis and Margaret Haine/Hines. She married Eli Gore born 1817, son of Joseph Gore and Martha Pine. John Ellis, age 21, living with her in 1860. Their children were:

#A8-4-1 Green Gore born 1842 in Logan Co., Va. He married Sarah F. _____. Their children were:

#A8-4-1-1 Joseph Gore born 1863

#A8-4-1-2 George R. Gore born 1865

#A8-4-1-3 Greenville Gore born 1867

#A8-4-1-4 Ella A. Gore born 1873

#A8-4-1-5 Nancy C. Gore born 1874

Green Gore married 28 October 1884 to 2nd. Ella Smith born 1854.

#A8-4-2 Mary M. Gore born 1846 in Logan Co., Va. She married 30 June 1875 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Martin A. Doss.

#A8-4-3 Charles H. Gore born 1848 in Logan Co., Va. He married Mary Ann Belcher.

#A8-4-4 Zattoo E. Gore born 1850 in Logan Co., Va. He married Jean Tipper/Tipson.

#A8-4-5 Eli J. Gore born 1855 in Logan Co., Va. He married 24 Dec. 1873 in Logan County to Minerva Riffe. In 1900 Ellis Ellis age 6, born Jan. 1893 living with them.

The children of Eli and Minerva Gore were:

#A8-4-5-1 Sarah Alice Gore born 1875. She married

George Stone.

#A8-4-5-2 Martha B. Gore born 1877 married L. W. Gilkerson.

#A8-4-5-3 Peter Gore born 1879 married Eliza Stone.

#A8-4-6 Nancy A. Gore born 1861 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-7 Lloyd Ellis born 1820 in Logan Co., Va., son of Evan Ellis and Margaret Haine/Hines. On 1 August 1851 Lloyd had 212 acres on head of White Oak Branch of Guyandotte, and 140 acres on Gilbert's Creek. Lloyd married Flora Spratt born 1824. Their children were:

#A8-7-1 Ballard Ellis born 1844 in Logan Co., Va. He married Nancy ~~Halford~~ born 1845. They were the parents of three children:

#A8-7-1-1 Annie B. Ellis born 1873.

#A8-7-1-2 John G. Ellis born 1876.

#A8-7-1-3 Charles Ellis born 1878.

#A8-7-2 Chapman Ellis born 1845 in Logan Co., Va. Chapman married Angeline Boone born 1848. Their children were:

#A8-7-2-1 Ross Ellis born 1868.

#A8-7-2-2 Satt Ellis born 1871.

#A8-7-2-3 Ora Ellis born 1872, and married 8 Jan. 1902 in Boone Co. to John H. Chapman born 1872.

#A8-7-2-4 Mary Ellis born 1876

#A8-7-2-5 Levinia Ellis born 1877

#A8-7-2-6 Lilly Ellis born 1878

#A8-7-3 Matilda Ellis born 1847 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-7-4 Cordelia A. Ellis born 1852 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-7-5 Lillie Ellis born 1853 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-7-6 Leander Ellis born 1856 in Logan Co., Va. He married 10 June 1876 in Logan Co., W. Va. to Mahala F. Elkins born 1862. They had two children:

#A8-7-6-1 George Ellis born Sept. 1878.

#A8-7-6-2 Adelle Ellis born 28 August 1894.

#A8-7-7 Scott Ellis born Jan. 1856 in Logan Co., Va.

He married 29 Nov. 1877 in Logan County to Zilpha Elkins. They had a son:

#A8-7-7-1 John Ellis born 1879 in Logan Co. and married Martha Allen.

Scott Ellis married 2nd. Minerva Mahon born August 1860. They were married on 27 April 1882 in Logan County.

#A8-7-8 Minerva Ellis born 1858 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-7-9 Preston Ellis born 1849 in Logan Co., Va. He married Sarah J. Christian born 1845, daughter of James P. Christian and Mary A. Moore. They were the parents of four children:

#A8-7-9-1 Robert Ellis born 1869.

#A8-7-9-2 Ira Ellis born 1874, and married Ladoska Ferrel.

#A8-7-9-3 James Ellis born 1876.

#A8-7-9-4 Lula Ellis born 1879.

#A8-7-10 Flora Ellis born 1860 in Logan Co., Va. She married 29 Jan. 1881 in Logan County to William J. Perry born 1853.

#A8-8 Madison G. Ellis born 4 Sept. 1821 in Logan Co., Va., son of Evan Ellis and Margaret Haine/Hines. Madison purchased 27 acres on Horsepen, forks of Gilberts Creek on 31 July 1848. Madison died about 1870 in Logan County. He married Clarissa "Clara" Trent born 4 Feb. 1826, daughter of Humphrey Trent and Martha Smith. Their children were:

#A8-8-1 Harvey Ellis born 1846 in Logan Co., Va. He drowned at 16-Island Creek, Logan Co., Va.

#A8-8-2 Chloe Ellis born 14 Jan. 1849 in Logan Co., Va. She married 15 Nov. 1872 in Logan County to Benjamin William Ferrell born 14 Nov. 1852 in Pike Co., Ky., son of Moses Ferrell and James Lockard. Benjamin died 4 March 1934 in Cabell Co., W. Va. Chloe died 9 Dec. 1910 in Cabell Co., W. Va.

They were the parents of a daughter Mary Jane Ferrell born 3 March 1879 in Logan County. They may have had other children, unknown. Mary Jane married 28 Nov. 1901 in Mingo Co. W. Va. to George Washington May born 30 Dec. 1870 in Wayne Co., W. Va. He died 15 June 1947 in Cabell Co., W. Va. Mary died 13 May 1921 in Cabell Co., W. Va.

George and Mary Jane May were the parents of a daughter:

#A8-8-2-1 Arline May born 18 Sept. 1902 at Horse-

pen, Mingo Co. They may have had other children. Arline married 7 Jan. 1919 in Boyd Co., Ky. to Dana Jacob Hilbert born 18 Aug. 1897 in Hamlin, Lincoln Co., W. Va. Dana died 19 May 1963 in San Francisco, Calif. Arline died 26 Nov. 1979 in Yuba City, Calif. They had a daughter:

#A8-8-2-2 Alma Arline Hilbert born 9 June 1935 in Palisade, Minn. She married 17 June 1956 in Washoe Co., Nevada to Cloyce Lowell Davis born 16 Jan. 1923 in Locust Grove, Ok.

#A8-8-3 Augusta Ellis born 1851 in Logan Co., Va. She married Elijah Ferrell born 1851, son of Evan and Martha Trent Ferrell. Augusta and Elijah Ferrell were the parents of four children:

#A8-8-3-1 Chloe Ferrell married Greenway Varney.
One son:

#A8-8-3-1-1 Tony Varney. Tony had a daughter:

#A8-8-3-1-1-1 Ruth Ann who married L. Herbert Dawson and later divorced.

#A8-8-3-2 Joseph Ferrell born 1873.

#A8-7-3-3 Moses Ferrell born 1874.

#A8-7-3-4 Charley Ferrell born 1876.

#A8-8-4 Martha Ellis born 1853 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-8-5 Mary Ellis born 1856 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-8-6 Humphrey "Doc" Ellis born 1858 in Logan Co., Va. He died 1899 when he was shot and killed by Elias Hatfield as he descended the steps of a train.

#A8-8-7 Clarissa Christina Ellis born 1860 in Logan Co., Va. She married 12 November 1879 in Logan County to B. T. Christian born 1859.

#A8-8-8 Avaline Ellis born 1863 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-8-9 Lee Ellis born 1874 a grandson.

The children of Anderson J. Ellis

#A8-9 Anderson J. Ellis born March 1826 in Logan Co., Va., son of Evan Ellis and Margaret Haine/Hines. Anderson married Judith Debord born August 1829 in Kentucky. Their children were:

#A8-9-1 Mary J. Ellis born 1849 in Logan Co., Va. She

married 14 April 1880 in Logan County to Luke Curry.

#A8-9-2 William J. Ellis born 1851 in Logan Co., Va. He married 1 Nov. 1875 in Logan County to Catherine Lamb born 1851. They were the parents of three children:

#A8-9-2-1 Lucity Ellis born 1874.

#A8-9-2-2 James Ellis born 1877.

#A8-9-2-3 Lydia Ellis born 1879.

#A8-9-3 Margaret L. Ellis born 1856 in Logn Co., Va. She married 26 January 1877 in Logan County to John Shepherd.

#A8-9-4 French M. Ellis born 21 December 1857 in Logan Co., Va. He married 3 April 1884 in Logan County to Eska L. Smith born 22 October 1865. Eska died 16 July 1896. She was the daughter of Emma Hatfield, sister of Devil Anse, and L. P. Smith. French died 13 April 1924 and is buried in the cemetery at Sara Ann close to Devil Anse Hatfield.

French took an active part in the feud of Hatfields and McCoys.

The children of French and Eska were:

#A8-9-4-1 Georgia A. Ellis born Dec. 1884.

#A8-9-4-2 Emma Ellis born Sept. 1887.

#A8-9-4-3 Nettie Ellis born Feb. 1890.

#A8-9-4-4 Leniel F. Ellis born June 1893.

#A8-9-4-5 Carlos L. Ellis born Dec. 1895.

#A8-9-5 Ezekiel Ellis born December 1858 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-9-6 Minnie Ellis born 1860 in Logan Co., Va. She married 4 April 1886 in Logan County to Joseph Mitchell.

#A8-9-7 Mary F. Ellis born 1861 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-9-8 John E. Ellis born 1863 in Logan Co., Va. He married 30 July 1885 in Logan County to Margaret Browning born 1866 in Logan Co., W. Va. They had a daughter:

#A8-9-8-1 Olie Ellis born May 1895 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A8-9-9 Joseph Green Ellis born April 1865 in Logan Co., W. Va. He married 16 Oct. 1889 in Logan County to Georgie Newson born 1872. They had a daughter born 16 June 1893.

#A8-9-10 Harriet Ellis born 1871 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A8-9-11 Hanson Ellis born 1874 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A8-9-12 Malinda Ellis born 1876 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A8-9-13 Daughter Ellisborn 1878 in Logan Co., W. Va.

#A8-10 Sarah "Sallie" Ellis born 1827 in Logan Co., Va. Sarah was the daughter of Evan Ellis and Margaret Haine/Hines. Sarah married George Steele born 1826 in Logan Co., Va. Their daughter married the grandson of Phillip, her second cousin. The children of Sarah and George Steele were:

#A8-10-1 Thomas Steele born 1850 in Logan Co., Va. He married Minerva Mangus.

#A8-10-2 Jane Steele born 1852 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-10-3 Sarah M. Steele born 1855 in Logan Co., Va. Sarah married 8 Nov. 1877 in Logan County to Francis Ellis.

#A8-10-4 Leander Steele born 1857 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-10-5 Ralph Steele born 1859 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-10-6 George Steele born 1861 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-10-7 Margaret Steele born 1865 in Logan Co., Va.

#A8-10-8 Charles Steele born 1867 in Logan Co., Va.

Bibliography

- Deed Records Monroe County, W. Va. Book D, pg. 208,
Book F, pg. 375, Book H, pg. 192.
Land Grant File, Archives, Richmond, Va.
1850 Census Logan County, Virginia.
1860 Census Logan County, Virginia.
1870 Census Logan County, W. Virginia.
1880 Census Logan County, W. Virginia.
1890 Census Logan County, W. Virginia.
1900 Census Logan County, W. Virginia.
1860 Census Boone County, W. Virginia.
1880 Census Boone County, W. Virginia.
1860 Census Roane County, W. Virginia.
1880 Census Roane County, W. Virginia.
Keith and Kin Boone County, Vol. II and Vol. III.
Feud Hatfields, McCoys, and Social change in
Appalachia, 1860-1900, by Altina L. Waller.
The Hatfields and the McCoys by Otis K. Rice.
Swain's History of Logan County, pg. 70
Marriage Records of Monroe County, W. Virginia.
Death Records of Greenbrier County, W. Virginia.
Marriage Records of Boone County, W. Virginia by Ron.
Turner.
Marriage Records of Roane County, W. Virginia.
Roane County Wills, Book #1, pgs. 27, 28.
Archives and History, Charleston, W. Va.
Pedigree chart- The Mountain Empire Gene. Qtly. Pound,
Va., Vol 8, No.2.
Family sheet of Ruth Ann Dawson.
Sims Index to Land Grants in West Virginia
Reference Book of Wyoming County History, pg. 379.

The family of #A9 Owen Ellis, Jr.
 Son of Owen Ellis, Sr. and Christina Doren/Doran

#A9 Owen Ellis, Jr. born 14 January 1793 on Wolf Creek, Greenbrier Co., Va. He was the son of Owen Ellis, Sr. and Christina Doren/Doran. Owen married 2 February 1813 in Monroe Co., Va. to Elizabeth Eagen, daughter of John Eagen/Eagan and his wife Elizabeth.

Early Greenbrier court records show the name as John Akin/Aken/Akens. John Akins was in Greenbrier County as early as 1780 serving on the Grand Jury. There was different spellings on court records in Monroe County being changed to Eakin and to Eagen/Eagan. The name given on his will was John Eagan.

John B. Eagen died 21 April 1816, age 55, and is buried in the Mount Peniel Cemetery at Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va/W. Va. There is no stone, now, marking his grave, but it may be covered with sod and grass. This, no doubt, is the father of Elizabeth and Eleanor Eagen. (Death date from old Peniel Church Records).

Elizabeth Eagen was born 28 November 1785 in Greenbrier Co., Va. and died 30 September 1868 in Daviess County, Missouri.

Owen married 2nd. Catherine Taylor born 1810 in Kentucky on 18 October 1869 in Daviess Co., Mo. Owen died 5 March 1871 in Daviess County, Missouri.

A letter to Roy Dickerson and copied August 30, 1957

Beloit, Kansas, Feb. 10, 1925

History of the Owene and Elizabeth Ellis Familey in Daviess Co. Mo. by T.F. Auldridge, to the best of my knowledge.

They came to Missouri in the year of 1838 from Monroe, Co., West Va. bringing ther children and famileys in covered wagons. They had 8 children five boys and three girls. Two of the boys were married in Va. Uncle John and Uncle Phillip. The other six children were married in Mo. and settled near now Pattonsburg. Don't know who Uncle John did marrie, have herd but forgotten the name. Uncle Phillip Ellis married Polley Ann Ross of West Va. Uncle Harve Ellis married Nancy Walls. Uncle Elige Ellis married Gracy Kani-day and Uncle Franklin or Dock Ellis married Polley Brown; James Auldridge married Hannah, my mother. Uncle Tom Carriway married Virginy and Marry married Hyman. Most of them

entered lands and settled on the Va. Ridge neighborhood and 11 raised large families and out of 40 or 50 cousins there is only one oldren living cousin than my self, Billey Caraway and I am 77 years old. John M. Ellis spoke to me some three years ago saying we aught to get together and try to write up a history of the Ellis Family, but John is gone and don't know when I will see Billey Caraway. Our Grandfather Ellis was in the war of 1812. He showed me some gold he sed he received in the war. I think he was of German Disent. He told me he was discharged from the Army in the Spring and had to walk home but run at times to get home in time to put in crops and he and my Grandmother cleaned ground to put it out and burnt brush to get out all he could to tide them over. My grandmother told me her mother and a neighbor girl run away from home and got on a sailing vessel that was ready to sail from England for the United States when their parents were at church got on and after being on the ship and had sailed out quite a way, ther came up a storm and blew the ship so near her home she could her ther chickens crow but when thay got over thay were sold out for ther fair for seven years by the ship owners where she got auainted with English boy who to had bin sold for passage and when thay staid the time out wer married but she never herd from her folks again after leaving them. I staid a great deal of nights with them when thay wer old. Ther is a lot of insidence I could relaite about them but no one now would be interested in them, besides it would be to teagous. Dock Ellis, Marge Coffey, Billey and Jo Caraway, Jo Ellis, and Pheby Tibbs, Bud Ellis and Mr. Sperry are the onley one I have any tract of today, that is my cousins.

x

T.F. Auldgridge

Virginia Ellis Caraway

Obit: from Mrs. Joseph (Polly) Caraway
March 12, 1983

The subject of this sketch, Virginia Caraway. widow of Thomas Caraway departed this life the morning of April 10, 1904, aged 80 years. The funeral services were held at Bethel Church Monday, the 11th inst. conducted by Rev. Troter, her pastor. She was born in Monroe County, Va., came with her father's family to Missouri, in the year 1840, when this county was almost in it's primitive state. The Indians continued to return to the Grand River bottoms to hunt and trap for several years after her father settled west of the Virginia Ridge schoolhouse. She was united in wedlock to Thomas Caraway, also from Virginia, in the year 1841, they lived two or three years in the Aubury Grove

settlement of Virginians, returning to the place where she died in 1846; She professed religion in her youth; family altar was erected in their home and maintained during this-life, from which ascended an accepted incense at the Throne of Mercy. Her social and home life confirms the consistence of her Christian life- no sins or vices entered that home without a solem protest against it. We felt how appropriate the words of "Jesus Lover of my Soul, " sung by Nannie Auldridge, at the funeral services.

Mrs. Caraway leaves three children living on part of the old homestead William and Joseph Caraway, and Mrs. Thos. Scott. A large assemblage of relatives were present at her buriel in the old Ellis Cemetery where she was laid to rest by the side of her husband and many other relatives. She is the last of Uncle Owen Ellis family, as we are informed her brother Frank, or "Dock" died last summer at his home in Oregon).

How swiftly times rapid stream is bearing us on towards boundless and endless eternity. We pray all may be able to claim the language of the text: Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord, from henceforth, yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors and their works do follow them.

Owen Ellis, Jr. and his wife Elizabeth deeded 225 acres of land on Wolf Creek Mountain to John Ellis in 1839 at the time he left Monroe County migrating to Missouri.

Owen, Jr. and Richard McNeer had interests in 2 tracts of land on Hans Creek. Owen, Jr. deeded his interest over to Richard McNeer in 1836.

The children of Owen Ellis, Jr. and Elizabeth Eagen were:

#A9-1 Elijah Ellis born 1813 in Monroe County, Va. He married 10 June 1842 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Gracy Canada born 1825 in Virginia. Elijah died 17 May 1893 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery. They were the parents of five children:

- #A9-1-1 James O. Ellis born 1843.
- #A9-1-2 Lydia Ellis born 1846.
- #A9-1-3 Margaret M. Ellis born 1848.
- #A9-1-4 Elijah Ellis born 1854.
- #A9-1-5 Wellington Ellis 1857.

#A9-2 John Eagen Ellis born 27 January 1814 in Monroe Co., Va., son of Owen Ellis, Jr. John married Phoebe McMillion 7 September 1837 in Greenbrier Co., Va. John died

31 January 1872 in Brenton Twp. Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery. John was a Democrat and a Methodist. Phoebe McMillion Ellis born 4 March 1813. John married 2nd. Sarah C. Smithson born 4 March 1830.

The children of John Eagen and Pheobe McMillion Ellis were:

#A9-2-1 Robert F. Ellis born 1840 married Rosanna _____. Robert and Rosanna's children were:

- #A9-2-1-1 Edwin Ellis born 1855.
- #A9-2-1-2 Ruth Ellis born 1858.
- #A9-2-1-3 Maretta Ellis.
- #A9-2-1-4 William Ellis born 1862.
- #A9-2-1-5 Elmer Ellis born 1864.

#A9-2-2 Fifie Ellis born 1841.

#A9-2-3 Nancy Ellis born 1842, married 1 April 1858 to James McMillon. Their children:

- #A9-2-3-1 George R. McMillon
- #A9-2-3-2 Mary E. McMillon
- #A9-2-3-3 Lou Emma J. McMillon. Nancy died 22 March 1869. James McMillon married 2nd. Margaret Meadows.

#A9-2-4 Lewis A. Ellis born about 1843.

#A9-2-5 Martha Ellis born about 1844.

#A9-2-6 John M. Ellis born 4 May 1845.

The children of John Eagen Ellis and 2nd. wife Sarah C. Smithson:

#A9-2-7 Isabelle Ellis born 1859.

#A9-2-8 Ellen Ellis born 1862.

#A9-2-9 Alonzo Ellis born 1864.

#A9-2-10 Carnelia Ellis born 1866.

#A9-2-11 Sally Ellis born 1868.

#A9-3 Phillip R. Ellis born 23 August 1815 in Monroe Co., Va., son of Owen Ellis, Jr. and Elizabeth Eagan. Phillip R. married 1 February 1837 (date of marriage bond 27 January 1836) in Monroe Co., Va. to Mary "Polly" Ann Ross born 13 January 1812 in Virginia. Phillip arrived in Daviess Co., Mo. on 1 November 1839 with one team of horses. Phillip died 28 September 1852 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery.

"Polly" married 2nd. 9 March 1878 to John K. Newcomb. She died 12 March 1895 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery. The children of Phillip and "Polly" Ellis were:

#A9-3-1 John N. Ellis born 28 Nov. 1837.

#A9-3-2 Nancy E. Ellis born 22 October 1842.

#A9-9-4 Emily Ellis born 1856.
 #A9-9-5 Minerva Ellis born 1858.
 #A9-9-6 Owen Ellis born 1860.
 #A9-9-7 Franklin Ellis born 1862.
 #A9-9-8 Mary Jane Ellis born 1864.
 #A9-9-10 Carrie Ellis born 1866.
 #A9-9-11 Archie Ellis born 1869.

The children of Franklin "Dock" and Malinda Dickerson were:

#A9-9-12 Virginia Ellis born 1874.
 #A9-9-13 William H. Ellis born 1876.
 #A9-9-14 Nannie Ellis born 1882.
 #A9-9-15 Christopher Ellis born 1884.
 #A9-9-16 John Ellis
 #A9-9-17 Flora Ellis.

#A9-10 Mary E. Ellis born 1820 in Monroe Co., Va. She married John Hyman in 1860. Mary died in 1861, and had no children.

The family of #A9-4 Harve Ellis
 Son of Owen Ellis, Jr. and Elizabeth Eagen

#A9-4 Harve Ellis of Grandriver Twp., Daviess Co., Mo. son of Owen Ellis, Jr. and Elizabeth Eagen.

The children of Harve Ellis and his first wife Hannah Jane Leggett .

#A9-4-1 Joseph Ellis born about 1839.
 #A9-4-2 John H. Ellis born about 1840.
 #A9-4-3 John Ellis? born about 1842.

The children of Harve Ellis and 2nd. wife Nancy Walls.

#A9-4-4 Marion Wellington Ellis born 23 September 1843 in Daviess Co., Mo. He died after May 1887 in Klickitat, Wa.

#A9-4-5 William A. Ellis born about 1849.

#A9-4-4 Marion Wellington Ellis born 23 September 1843 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 14 August 1865 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Julia Ann Gibson born 14 September 1846 in Daviess Co., Mo. Julia died 16 July 1922 in Yuba City, Sutter Co., Ca. She was the daughter of James and Eliza Gibson of East Tennessee. Marion W. died after May 1887 in

Klickitat, Washington. They were the parents of one known child:

#A9-4-4-1 Garry Ellis born 7 April 1871 in Gallatin, Daviess Co., Mo. Garry married 29 October 1923 in Oakland, California to Dorothy Frances Johnston born 1 August 1895 in Upper Holloway, I, L. England. Dorothy died 24 September 1987 Ukiah, M. Ca. Garry died 28 Nov. 1942 in Petaluma, Sonoma, Ca.

Dorothy Frances Johnston was born in London, England to David George Johnston and Unity Elizabeth Scogins. Dorothy lived in England in 1923 and as a young woman had a "steady" boyfriend but her dream was to leave England for the U. S. as she had heard much of the U.S.A. from her Aunt who had come to the U.S. some 10 years earlier. Dorothy had no way of paying for her passage, her employment was domestic help that payed very little, her family was definitely considered not wealthy and Dorothy was the oldest child so she was expected to contribute to help the large family. Dorothy sent a photo to her Aunt Catherine Scogins Titchiner. Aunt "Pat" placed this photo on her grand piano as was the custom at that time. Aunt "Pat" and her husband were never content to stay in one place very long (they lived in the Oakland, California area) and since they had money they could afford to move to a place that would strike their fancy.

My Father (Garry Ellis) was in the moving business in Oakland, California in 1923 and being a very good and careful mover, my great-aunt always had him move her household from place to place. So in 1923 she decided to move once again and called upon my father to do the job. As he was loading the furniture, he saw the photo on the piano of this lovely young lady. He immediately asked if he could meet her. So to make a long story shorter... he corresponded with Mother (Dorothy Johnston). It was a whirl-wind courtship by mail. Mother decided to accept his proposal. My father booked her passage and mother started for this country from Southhampton, England on the steam-ship U.S.S. Leviathan Tuesday 17 July 1923. Five days later, she arrived in New York at Ellis Island. Mother (Dorothy) was in excess of the quota, and promptly returned to the steamship U.S.S. Leviathan to return to England. After landing in England, she went to her girlfriends home and waited for the Leviathan to again sail for America. This was only a short tturn around time and she was aboard once again for the U.S.A. Most of her passenger mates from the first trip, that also had been found in excess of the quota, did not make the return trip, but Mother (Dorothy) was determined. So once again the U.S.S. Leviathan landed at New York this time Mother (Dorothy) was detained at Ellis Island and again in excess of the quota. The quarters resembled a jail and the food was similar. After this experience with Ellis

Island's menu Mother (Dorothy) never liked graham crackers. She called them "dog biscuits". According to her they were a staple part of the diet while she was on the Island. One day during her stay she took her little teapot to fetch some hot water (being English she loved her tea). the guard let her get into the dark hallway and as Mother (Dorothy) put it, the guard "tried to force himself upon her". Luckily, someone came along and stopped him. Mother (Dorothy) went on to get her hot water and served "tea" for the few British that were in the same quarters with her. This incarceration went on for 30 days until my father (Garry Ellis) bought her off the island. She boarded a Southern Pacific Train bound for Oakland, Alameda Co., California. The train trip she said was a wonderful experience after her treatment at Ellis Island. Dorothy Frances Johnston and Garry Ellis were married on 29 October 1923 in Oakland, California. Submitted by Verla Ellis Lindstrom.

Garry Ellis and Dorothy Frances Johnston were the parents of a daughter:

#A9-4-4-1-2 Dorothy Verla Ellis born 15 October 1930 in Petaluma, Ca. She married 24 November 1965 in Reno, Nevada to Vernon Anthony Lindstrom.

The family of #A9-5 Hannah Ellis and James Auldridge
Daughter of Owen Ellis, Jr. and Elizabeth Eagen

#A9-5 Hannah Ellis born 12 April 1823 in Monroe Co., Va. She married 9 November 1842 in Daviess Co., Mo. to James Auldridge born 26 August 1812 in Pocohontas Co., Va. Hannah died 23 November 1866 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery. James died 29 May 1885 in Daviess Co., Mo., and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery. The children of Hannah Ellis and James Auldridge were:

#A9-5-1 William H. Auldridge born 17 August 1844 in Daviess Co., Mo. He died March 1845 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery.

#A9-5-2 Marion Auldridge born 30 March 1845 in Daviess Co., Mo. He died about 1847 in Daviess Co., Mo.

#A9-5-3 James M. Auldridge born 24 January 1846 in Daviess Co., Mo. He died 12 December 1849 in Daviess Co., Mo.

#A9-5-4 Thomas F. Auldridge born 31 January 1848 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married Mary C. Taylor in 1871.

#A9-5-5 Mary E. Auldridge born 2 September 1848 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo.

#A9-5-6 Jasper Auldridge born 2 May 1851 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 11 November 1877 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Susan Stith. Jasper died 1932.

#A9-5-7 John Wesley Auldridge born 8 April 1853. He married 18 March 1875 to Nancy Graham. John died 6 December 1918.

#A9-5-8 Lewis Auldridge born 20 February 1855 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. He married Caroline E. "Carrie" Wilson on 18 December 1879 in Daviess Co., Mo. Lewis died 6 September 1882 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery.

#A9-5-9 Nancy Jane Auldridge born 26 November 1856 in Pattonsbug, Daviess Co., Mo. She married 24 February 1878 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Charles Wesley Dickerson. Nancy died 17 May 1902 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery.

#A9-5-10 George S. Auldridge born 16 May 1862 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. George married 1st. Susannah Cunningham on 9 January 1887 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 2nd. on 29 January 1910 to Ida McClung born 1870 and died 1934. George died 12 April 1951 in Daviess Co., Mo.

Children of George and Susannah C. Auldridge:

#A9-5-10-1 Walter C. Auldridge born 1889 - died 1890.

#A9-5-10-2 Hattie R. Auldridge born 1 Oct. 1891 - died 31 July 1973. She married John D. Morris 22 January 1908.

Children of Hattie and John Morris:

#A9-5-10-2 Auldridge Morris

#A9-5-10-3 Woodrow Morris

#A9-5-10-4 Otho D Morris.

#A9-5-10-5 Roy Morris.

#A9-5-11 Minerva Auldridge born 4 April 1864 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. She married 1st. John Summers in 1883 and 2nd. George Kinter.

#A9-5-4 Thomas F. Auldridge born 31 January 1848, son of James Auldridge and Hannah Ellis. Thomas married Mary C. "Kit" Taylor born 18 April 1851. Mary died after 1927 in

Beloit, Mitchell Co., Kansas. Thomas died 14 February 1927 in Beloit, Mitchell Co., Kansas. The children of Thomas and Kit Taylor were:

#A9-5-4-1 James Marvin Auldridge born about 1874. James died 1940 in Osborne, Kansas.

#A9-5-4-2 George N. Auldridge born about 1880. George married Gracey Owens. George died after 1927 in Harlan, Kansas.

#A9-5-4-3 Jasper Frank Auldridge born 1883. He married May Quakenbush. Jasper died 1925.

#A9-5-4-4 Earnest O. Auldridge born about 1888. He married Maud Treaster. Earnest died after 1927 in Calhan, Col.

#A9-5-4-5 Lulu Auldridge born about 1891. Lulu married Arnold Carden. Lulu died in Gaylord, Kansas.

#A9-5-6 Jasper Auldridge born 2 May 1851 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. He married 11 October 1877 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Susan Stitt born December 1859 in Pickway Co., Ohio. Jasper died 1932 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Bethel Cemetery. Susan died 1947 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. The children of Jasper and Susan Stitt Auldridge were:

#A9-5-6-1 Walter H. Auldridge born 8 July 1878 in Daviess Co., Mo. Walter died 27 July 1880 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Bethel Cemetery.

#A9-5-6-2 Orpha Auldridge born May 1880 in Daviess Co., Mo. Orpha married 20 December 1901 in Daviess Co., Mo. to D. Ely Nance. Orpha died in 1935 in Daviess Co., Mo.

#A9-5-6-3 Maude Auldridge born May 1881 in Daviess Co., Mo. Maude married 4 September 1901 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Roy W. Nance.

#A9-5-6-4 Gracie M. Auldridge born 29 May 1884 in Daviess Co., Mo. She died 24 November 1886 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Bethel Cemetery.

#A9-5-6-5 Villa Auldridge born February 1889 in Daviess Co., Mo. She married 24 February 1907 in Daviess Co., Mo. to William Ora Shaw.

#A9-5-6-6 Ermal Auldridge born April 1892 in Daviess Co., Mo. Ermal married 16 October 1910 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Crystal Reynolds.

#A9-5-7 John Wesley Auldridge born 8 April 1853 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. John married 18 March 1875 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Nannie L. Graham born 1858. John died 1918 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Bethel Cemetery. Nannie died 1949 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Bethel Cemetery. The children of John Wesley and Nannie L. Graham were:

#A9-5-7-1 Levenia Auldridge born 22 June 1876 in Daviess Co., Mo. She died 13 July 1877 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Bethel Cemetery.

#A9-5-7-2 Della J. Auldridge born 22 September 1880 in Daviess Co., Mo. Della died 30 September 1882 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Bethel Cemetery.

#A9-5-7-3 Luna Auldridge born 9 November 1883 in Daviess Co., Mo. Luna died 12 November 1883 in Daviess Co., Mo. and was buried in the Bethel Cemetery.

#A9-5-7-4 Eulala Auldridge born 5 May 1896 in Daviess Co., Mo. She married 25 December 1912 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Paul Jarrett. Eulala died 21 June 1947 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in Bethel Cemetery. They had a son Gerold Jarrett born 25 December 1917 in Daviess Co., Mo. Gerold married 3 June 1936 to Rosalie Markam

#A9-5-8 Lewis A. Auldridge born 20 February 1855 in Daviess Co., Mo., son of James Auldridge and Hannah Ellis. Lewis married 18 December 1879 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Caroline E. "Carrie" Wilson. Lewis died 6 September 1882 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery. The children of Lewis A. and "Carrie" Wilson Auldridge were:

#A9-5-8-1 James Samuel Auldridge born 9 October 1880 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 19 February 1899 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Essie E. Dutro. James died February 1942 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in Bethel Cemetery.

#A9-5-8-2 Louisa A. Auldridge born 12 November 1882 in Daviess Co., Mo. Louisa died 7 Decemaber 1887 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in Ellis Cemetery age 5 years, 25 days.

#A9-5-8-3 Delmur Auldridge born 20 June 1900 in Daviess Co., Mo. He died 21 June 1901 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in Bethel Cemetery.

The family of #A959 Nancy J. Auldridge & James O. Dickerson
Daughter of James Auldridge and Hannah Ellis

#A9-5-9 Nancy Jane Auldridge born 26 November 1856 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. Nancy married 24 February 1878 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Charles Wesley Dickerson born 7 August 1857 in Daviess Co., Mo. He was orphaned at age 13. Nancy died 17 May 1902 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in the Ellis Cemetery. Charles died 6 April 1925 in Bovina, Lincoln Co., Colorado. The children of Nancy Jane and Charles W. Dickerson were:

#A9-5-9-1 James Oliver Dickerson born 6 April 1879 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo. James married 22 September 1905 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Della Louise Rogers born 3 October 1884. Della died 8 June 1965 in Harrison Co., Mo. James died 28 October 1864. They had a son:

#A9-5-9-1-1 Earnest C. Dickerson born 31 August 1907 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 8 May 1938 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Vivian Ward. Earnest died 29 May 1992.

#A9-5-9-2 Walter Virgil Dickerson born 24 October 1881 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 18 October 1904 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Lizzie Gillispie. Walter died 6 March 1967 in Johnson Co., Kansas and is buried in Osborne Co., Kansas.

#A9-5-9-3 Roy Dickerson born 4 September 1885 in Daviess Co., Mo. Roy married 14 August 1907 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Eva Landis. Roy died 20 December 1970 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in Hickory Creek Cemetery.

#A9-5-9-4 Homer T. Dickerson born 28 December 1888 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 9 October 1912 in Mitchell Co., Kansas to Merle L. Caldwell. Homer died 1 August 1955 in Daviess Co., Mo.

#A9-5-9-5 Mamie Mae Dickerson born 14 September 1893 in Daviess Co., Mo. She married 22 September 1915 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Ferris Pearson. Mamie died 23 June 1979 in Daviess Co., Mo.

#A9-5-9-6 Mary F. Dickerson born 18 January 1898 in Daviess Co., Mo. She married 30 June 1926 in Kansas City, Kansas to Marion C. Todd. Mary died 8 May 1969 in Randall Co., Texas.

#A9-5-9-7 Charles W. Dickerson born 13 March 1900 in Daviess Co., Mo. Charles died 22 June 1900 in Daviess Co., Mo.

The family of #A9-5-9-2 Walter Virgil Dickerson
 Son of Nancy Jane Auldridge and Charles Wesley Dickerson

#A9-5-9-2 Walter Virgil Dickerson born 24 October 1882 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 18 October 1904 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Lizzie Gillispie born 21 February 1882 in Mercer Co., Mo. Walter died 6 March 1967 in Johnson Co., Kansas and is buried in Osborne Co., Kansas. Lizzie died 17 April 1942 in Osborne Co., Kansas. The children of Walter V. and Lizzie Dickerson were:

#A9-5-9-2-1 Avis Dickerson born 10 November 1905 in Kansas. She married 13 October 1925 in Kansas to Lester Simpson. Avis died 13 October 1986 in Arkansas. They had a son:

#A9-5-9-2-1-2 Harold Gail Simpson born 25 April 1931. He married Sandy Sifeak. They were the parents of a son:

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-1 David Lawrence Simpson born 16 January 1957. He married Theresa Haynes. They had a daughter:

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-1-1 Candice Simpson born 6 August 1983.

#A9-5-9-2-2 Laverne Oliver Dickerson born 10 February 1909 in Daviess Co., Mo. Laverne married 10 June 1937 in Salina, Kansas to Violet Cole born 10 June 1918. Laverne died 14 June 1992. They had a daughter:

#A9-5-9-2-3-1 Crystal Dickerson born 29 December 1947 in Atchison, Kansas. She married John Cross. Crystal and John Cross had two children:

#A9-5-9-2-3-1-1 Aaron Cross born 27 October 1976, and an adopted child born 17 July 1981.

#A9-5-9-2-3 Horace Dickerson born 4 October 1910 in Norton, Kansas. He married 18 May 1937 in Kansas to Ethel Beesley. Horace died 21 March 1964 in Boise, Idaho.

#A9-5-9-2-4 Jessie Beatrice Dickerson born 20 February 1916 in Osborne Co., Kansas. Beatrice married 5 May 1944 to Glenn Campbell born 6 December 1911. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-2-4-1 Richard Campbell born 13 December 1948 and married 30 September 1972 to Jo Ellen Brown.

#A9-5-9-2-4-2 Virgil Campbell born 10 November 1950. Virgil married 22 November 1978 in Korea to Pang_____. She was born 2 March 1949 in Korea. She died 3 February 1983 in England and buried in U. S. He married 2nd. Mi_____ on 27 July 1987 in Korea born 30 December

1953 in Korea. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-2-4-2-1 Jennifer Campbell born 1988.

#A9-5-9-2-4-2-2 Patrick Glenn Campbell born 1989.

#A9-5-9-2-1 Avis Dickerson born 10 November 1905 in Kansas, daughter of Walter Virgil and Lizzie Dickerson. She married 13 October 1925 in Kansas to Lester Simpson. Avis married 2nd. to Frank McLain 3 August 1935. Avis died 13 October 1986 in Arkansas. The children of Avis and Lester Simpson were:

#A9-5-9-2-1-1 Velma Mae Simpson born August 1926.

#A9-5-9-2-1-2 Dorothy Marie Simpson born 12 January 1929 in Kansas. She married William Smith. Dorothy died 13 December 1988. Their children were:

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-1 Michael Lee Smith born 29 October 1949.

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-3 James Ray Smith born 26 September 1950. He married Dawn _____. They had a son Nicholas Smith.

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-4 Sheryl Jane Smith. She had two children: Aaron and Jessie Ann Marie.

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-5 Douglas Wayne Smith. His wife's name is Sally _____. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-5-1 Kathy Smith

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-5-2 Douglas Smith, Jr.. Douglas married 2nd. Karen _____. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-5-3 Kelly Smith.

#A9-5-9-2-1-2-5-4 Jody Smith.

The family of #A9-5-9-2-2 Horace Dickerson
Son of Walter Virgil Dickerson and Lizzie Gilliespie

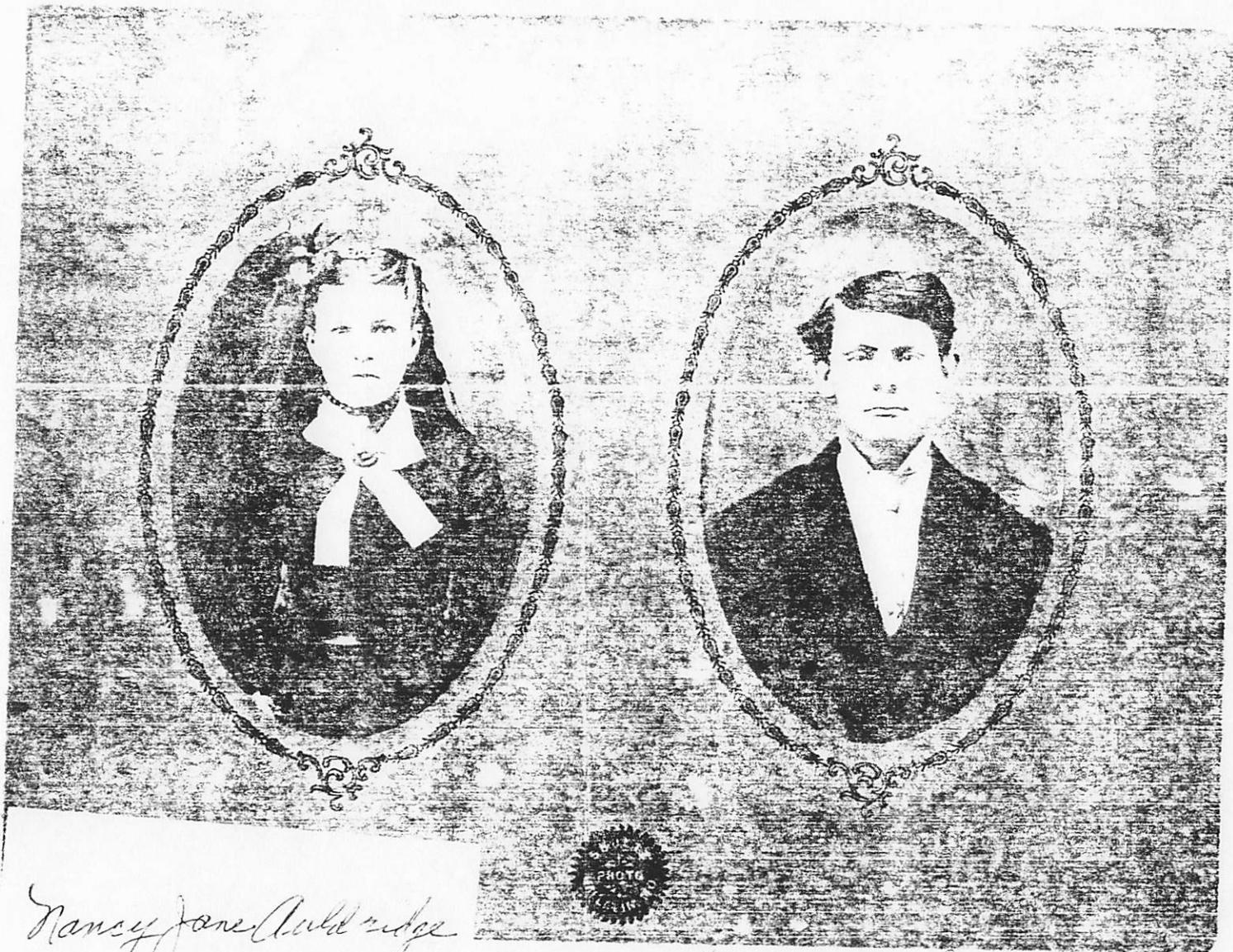
#A9-5-9-2-2 Horace Dickerson born 4 October 1910 in Norton, Kansas to Walter Virgil Dickerson and Lizzie Gilliespie. Horace married 18 May 1937 in Kansas to Ethel Beesley born 10 February 1918 in Osborne, Kansas. Horace died 21 March 1965 in Boise, Indiana. They were the parents of four children:

#A9-5-9-2-2-1 Randall Dickerson born 18 May 1938. He married November 1965 to Rose Amis. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-2-2-1-1 Brian Dickerson

#A9-5-9-2-2-1-2 Gregg Dickerson.

#A9-5-9-2-2-2 Barbara Joanne Dickerson born 2 May



Nancy Jane Aldridge

Charles Wesley Dickerson

The nearest I would
have of a picture
of Hannah Ellis
who was Nancy Jane's
mother

1939. She married 18 April 1957 to Melvin Hansen. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-2-2-1-1 Michael Hansen born 20 December 1961.

#A9-5-9-2-2-1-2 Jeffrey Hansen born 31 March 1964.

#A9-5-9-2-2-3 Gary Dickerson born 4 October 1940. He married 8 October 1960 to Charline L. Capps.

#A9-5-9-2-2-4 Carole Kaye Dickerson born 9 December 1944. She married 5 June 1965 to Gerald Hubbell. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-2-2-4-1 Amy Leigh Hubbell born 7 September 1967.

#A9-5-9-2-2-4-2 Gregory Hubbell born 9 July 1969.

The family of #A9-5-9-2-4-1 Richard Campbell
Son of Jessie Beatrice Dickerson and Glenn Campbell

#A9-5-8-2-4-1 Richard Campbell born 13 December 1948, son of Jessie Beatrice Dickerson and Glenn Campbell. Richard married 30 September 1972 to Jo Ellen Brown born 4 August 1951. They were the parents of three children:

#A9-5-8-2-4-1-1 Janet Elaine Campbell born 8 November 1973.

#A9-5-8-2-4-1-2 Susan Amber Campbell born 24 March 1975.

#A9-5-8-2-4-1-3 Diane Campbell born 2 November 1977.

The family of #A9-5-9-3 Roy Dickerson
Son of Nancy Jane Auldrige and Charles Wesley Dickerson

#A9-5-9-3 Roy Dickerson born 4 September 1907 in Daviess Co., Mo. Roy married 14 August 1907 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Eva Landis born 16 August 1888 in Daviess Co., Mo. Roy died 20 December 1970 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in Hickory Creek Cemetery. Eva died 16 August 1969 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in Hickory Creek Cemetery. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-3-1 Roy Dickerson Jr. born 14 September 1915. Roy died 6 July 1918 in Daviess Co., Mo. and is buried in Hickory Creek Cemetery.

#A9-5-9-3-2 Keith Homer Dickerson born 20 February 1920 in Daviess Co., Mo. Keith married 19 August 1933 to Alta Mae Baker. Keith died 25 April 1981 in Kansas City, Mo. They had three children:

#A9-5-9-3-2-1 Dolores Dickerson born 9 October 1934 in Kansas City, Mo. She married 1954 to Forrest Willis. Dolores died 16 December 1957 in Kansas City, Mo.

#A9-5-3-2-2 Keith Duane Dickerson born 12 March 1939 in Kansas City, Mo. Keith married 19 September 1975 in Kansas City, Mo. and divorced in June 1990. He married Mary Denice Duffey.

#A9-5-3-2-3 Roy Don Dickerson born 25 March 1949 in Kansas City, Mo. Roy married 19 June 1971 in Kansas City, Mo., and divorced May 1983 to Linda Carole Bush. They had two children:

#A9-5-3-2-3-1 Amy Colleen Dickerson born 14 March 1973.

#A9-5-3-2-3-2 Cora Lynn Dickerson born 31 July 1975.

The family of #A9-5-9-4 Homer T. Dickerson
Son of Nancy Jane Auldridge and Charles Wesley Dickerson

#A9-5-9-4 Homer T. Dickerson born 28 December 1888 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Merle L. Caldwell. Homer married 9 October 1912 in Mitchell Co., Kansas. Homer died 1 August 1955 in Daviess Co., Mo. They were the parents of four children:

#A9-5-9-4-1 Mildred Eloise Dickerson born 5 June 1914 in Daviess Co., Mo. She died 3 October 1917 in Mitchell Co., Kansas.

#A9-5-9-4-2 Homer Virgil Dickerson born 6 December 1916 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 10 November 1945 in Chicago, Ill. to Nancy Lee Lucker.

#A9-5-9-4-3 Mary Margaret Dickerson born 10 May 1919 in Daviess Co., Mo. Mary married 30 June 1944 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Murl C. Shawver.

#A9-5-9-4-4 Robert Caldwell Dickerson born 23 July 1921 in Daviess Co., Mo. Robert married 25 March 1950 to Beverly Hadenfeldt born 16 October 1933 in Iowa. Robert died January 1979 in Boulder Co., Colorado. They were the parents of three children:

#A9-5-9-4-4-1 Robert Paul Dickerson born 25 March 1951 in Daviess Co., Mo. Robert married 25 July 1987 in Colorado to Susie Johnson.

#A9-5-9-4-4-2 Stephen Lee Dickerson born 8 May 1954 in Colorado Springs, Colorado.

#A9-5-9-4-4-3 Richard David Dickerson born 7 November 1957 in Colorado Springs, Colorado. Richard married in September 1986 to Glenda Dotts. They had a son Samuel Dickerson born 26 November 1987 in Boulder Co., Colorado.

The family of #A9-5-9-4-2 Homer Virgil Dickerson
Son of Homer T. Dickerson and Mere L. Caldwell

#A9-5-9-4-2 Homer Virgil Dickerson born 6 december 1916 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 10 November 1945 In Chicago, Ill. to Nancy Lee Lucker born 1 April 1923 in Ill. Homer died 13 March 1937 in Dupage Co., Ill. Their children were:

#A9-5-9-4-2-1 Ted Warren Dickerson born 15 August 1950 in Joliet, Ill. and married 25 March 1972 to Billie Jo Abern. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-4-2-1-1 Jessica Dickerson born Nov. 1974.

#A9-5-9-4-2-1-2 Barry Ismul Iamaki Dickerson born 3 January 1976 in Okinawa-adopted 3 January 1977.

#A9-5-9-4-2-2 Gary Bernard Dickerson born 25 December 1951 in Aurora, Dupage Co., Ill. Gary married 6 April 1974 in Litchfield, Ill. to Becky Shehorn. They had a daughter:

#A9-5-9-4-2-2-1 Kelly Dickerson born 14 March 1982.

#A9-5-9-4-2-3 Drake Douglas Dickerson born 13 March 1955 in Aurora, Dupage Co., Ill.

#A9-5-9-4-2-4 Bruce Leonard Dickerson born 7 October 1956 in Aurora, Dupage Co., Ill. He married 26 April 1980 in Oglesby, LaSalle Co., Ill. to Barbara J. Gwinn. They had three children:

#A9-5-9-4-2-4-1 Dianna Dickerson born 4 February 1982.

#A9-5-9-4-2-4-2 Adrienne Dickerson born 24 April 1985 in Peru, Ill.

#A9-5-9-4-2-4-3 Kate Dickerson born 12 December 1989 in Kansas City, Mo.

#A9-5-9-4-2-5 Mark Bradley Dickerson born 25 February 1961 in Aurora, Ill. He married Kristi St. Jean born in Los Angeles, California. Mark died 13 December 1984. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-4-2-5-1 Sean Michael Dickerson born 11 February 1989 in Alameda Co., Colorado.

#A9-5-9-4-2-5-2 Zackary Ryan Dickerson born 5 July 1990.

#A9-5-9-4-2-6 Bennett Seymour Dickerson born 6 January 1963 in Auro, Dupage Co., Ill. He married 8 September 1990 in Geneva, Kane Co., Ill. to Carri_____.

#A9-5-9-4-2-7 Jack Wayne Dickerson born 15 September 1966 in Aurora, Dupage Co., Ill.

#A9-5-9-4-2-8 Baby girl born premature and died.

The family of #A95943 M. Margaret Dickerson & Murl Shawver
Daughter of Homer T. Dickerson and Merle L. Caldwell

#A9-5-9-4-3 Mary Margaret Dickerson born 10 May 1919 in Daviess Co., Mo. Margaret married 30 June 1944 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Murl C. Shawver. They were the parents of two children:

#A9-5-9-4-3-1 Mary Charlene Shawver born 16 January 1950 in Rockingham Co., Va. She married 19 December 1971 in Gloucester Co., N. J. to George T. Williams born 6 September 1949 in Gloucester Co., N. J. They are the parents of a daughter:

#A9-5-9-4-3-1-1 Margaret Ann Williams born 1 June 1971 in Philadelphia, Pa.

#A9-5-9-4-3-2 Marilyn Kay Shawver born 11 December 1951 in Rockingham Co., Va. She married 5 February 1971 in Gloucester Co. N. J. to Edward Swain Gandy, III born 30 June 1951 in Gloucester Co., N. J. They are the parents of two children:

#A9-5-9-4-3-2-1 Edward Swain Gandy, IV born 20 May 1971.

#A9-5-9-4-3-2-2 Rachele Marie Gandy born 30 October 1981 in Philadelphia, Pa.

The family of #A9595 Mamie Mae Dickerson & Ferris Pearson
Daughter of Nancy J. Auldridge and Charles Wesley Dickerson

#A9-5-9-5 Mamie Mae Dickerson born 14 September 1893 in Daviess Co., Mo. She married 22 September 1915 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Ferris Pearson born 23 December 1890 in Daviess Co., Mo. Ferris died 21 October 1977 in Daviess

Co., Mo. Mamie Mae died 23 June 1979 in Daviess Co., Mo. They were the parents of two children:

#A9-5-9-5-1 Floyd Eldon Pearson born 28 June 1916 in Daviess Co., Mo. Floyd married Kathleen Bywaters.

#A9-5-9-5-2 Dean Benton Pearson born 28 September 1922 in Daviess Co., Mo. Dean married 31 July 1948 in Kansas City, Mo. to Joyce Zimmerling born 22 December 1924. Dean died 16 November 1974 in Enid, Oklahoma. They were the parents of four children:

#A9-5-9-5-2-1 Charles Dean Pearson born 19 March 1953 in Kansas City, Mo. Charles married Paula Roblyer born 3 July 1957. They had a daughter:

#A9-5-9-5-2-1-1 Nicole Pearson born 23 May 1984.

#A9-5-9-5-2-2 John Allen Pearson born 14 December 1954 in Kansas City, Mo. John married 8 June 1974 in Oklahoma to Deanna Klassen born 10 November 1955. They had two children:

#A9-5-9-5-2-2-1 Tiffany Dawn Pearson born 9 August 1978.

#A9-5-9-5-2-2-2 Matthew Pearson born 21 December 1983.

#A9-5-9-5-2-3 Jason Robert Pearson born 16 December 1971 in Kansas City, Mo.

#A9-5-9-5-2-4 Sara Lynn Pearson born 23 January 1975 in Enid, Oklahoma.

#A9-5-9-5-2-5 Nicholas Dean Pearson born 13 June 1978 in Enid, Oklahoma.

The family of #A9-5-9-6 Mary F. Dickerson & Marion Todd
Daughter of Nancy Jane Auldridge and Charles W. Dickerson

#A9-5-9-6 Mary F. Dickerson born 18 January 1898 in Daviess Co., Mo. Mary married 30 June 1926 in Kansas City, Kansas to Marion C. Todd born 24 August 1892 in Cherokee Co., Kansas. Marion died 24 October 1975 in Randall Co., Texas. Mary F. died 8 May 1969 in Randall Co., Texas. Their children were:

#A9-5-9-6-1 Donald Clark Todd born 17 September 1927 in Kansas City, Kansas, Mo. He married 26 June 1976 to Marilyn Penland. They were the parents of three children: Augusta Elise Todd born 1 March 1977 and died the same date

in Canyon, Texas. Olivia Ann Elise Todd born 23 February 1978 in Ray, Utah, and Nancy Hannah Todd born 23 November 1981 in Ray, Utah.

#A9-5-9-6-2 Paul Ross Todd born 2 April 1929 in Kansas City, Mo. He married 26 February 1952 in Austin, Texas to Patricia Ann Connelly born 8 March 1930 in Austin, Texas. Their children were:

#A9-5-9-6-2-1 James Marion Todd born 27 September 1953 in Honolulu, Hawaii. James married 20 September 1980 to Stephanie Sanderson.

#A9-5-9-6-2-2 Ronald Charles Todd born 22 September 1954 in Honolulu, Hawaii.

#A9-5-9-6-2-3 Paul Kevin Todd born 26 April 1956 in Austin, Texas.

#A9-5-9-6-2-4 Kenneth Webb Todd born 11 March 1959 in Gunnison, Colorado.

#A9-5-9-6-2-5 Alan Ross Todd born 26 November 1960 in Gunnison, Colorado.

#A9-5-9-6-2-6 Dale Francis Todd born 25 May 1962 in Lexington, Kentucky.

#A9-5-9-6-2-7 Ann Marie Todd born 15 December 1963 in Norman, Oklahoma.

#9-5-9-6-2-8 Brian Joseph Todd born 10 December 1966 in Lawrence, Kansas.

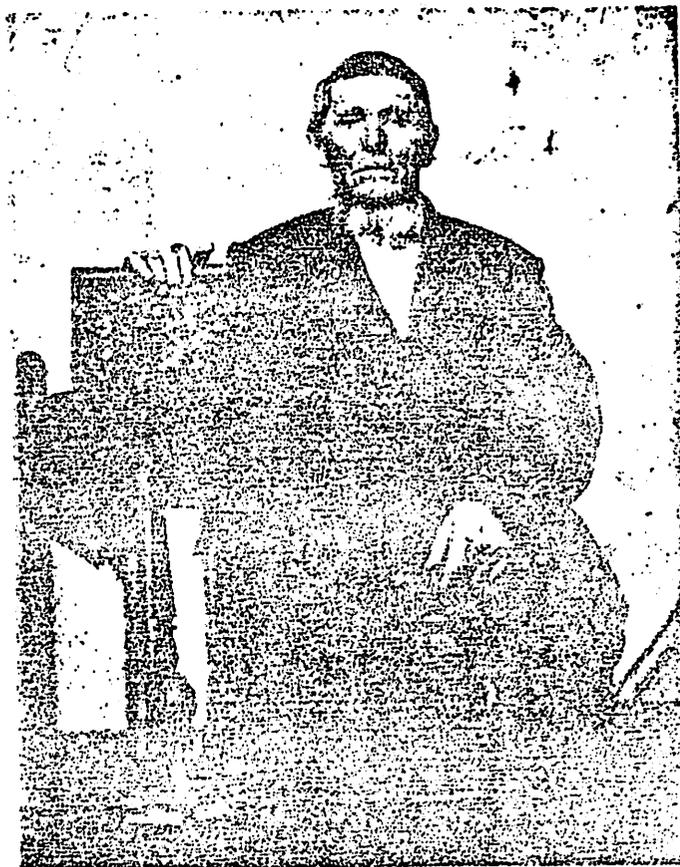
The family of #A9-6 Virginia Ellis & Thomas Caraway
Daughter of Owen Ellis, Jr. and Elizabeth Eagen

#A9-6 Virginia Ellis born 14 July 1824 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. to Owen Ellis, Jr. and Elizabeth Eagen. Virginia married 23 December 1841 in Daviess Co., Mo. to Thomas Caraway born 22 October 1813 in Greenbrier Co., Va. Virginia died 10 April 1904 in Benton Twp., Daviess Co., Mo. Thomas died 19 October 1893 in Benton Twp., Daviess Co., Mo. Both were buried in Ellis Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Mo. The children of Virginia Ellis and Thomas Caraway were:

#A9-6-1 William Owen Caraway born 1844 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married Eliza Ann Wilson 4 August 1864. William died in 1928.



Virginia Ellis Caraway



Thomas Caraway

#A9-6-2 Elizabeth Caraway born 19 May 1846 in Benton Twp., Daviess Co., Mo. She married about 1866 to Thomas Scott born 23 August 1838 in Ky. Thomas died 9 March 1918 in Daviess Co., Mo. and buried in Ellis Cemetery. Elizabeth died 5 August 1911. Their children were:

#A9-6-2-1 Ann Eliza Scott, she may have married Douglas Slater brother to Mariah E. Slater Ellis.

#A9-6-2-2 Virginia "Jenny" A. Scott born 1868, and married a Pyles.

#A9-6-2-3 Katie Scott

#A9-6-2-4 Lou Emma Scott born 1 July 1875 at Daviess Co., Mo. Lou Emma died 18 July 1875 and buried in Ellis Cemetery.

#A9-6-3 Joseph Franklin Caraway born 11 October 1851 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married Mariah E. Slater on 3 August 1871 in McFall, Gentry Co., Mo. Mariah was born 14 May 1854 in Allentown, Pa., and died 4 December 1932 in Pattonsburg, Mo. and was buried in the Oddfellows Cemetery. Joseph died 9 March 1925 in Pattonsburg, Daviess Co., Mo.

The family of #A9-6-1 William O. & Eliza A. Wilson Caraway

#A9-6-1 William "Billy" Owen Caraway born in 1844 at Daviess Co., Mo. He married 4 August 1864 to Eliza Ann Wilson born 1847 in Daviess Co., Mo. Eliza died in 1927 and is buried in Oddfellows Cem. Pattonsburg, Mo. Wm. "Billy" died 1928 and also is buried in Oddfellows Cem. Pattonsburg, Mo.

Their children were:

#A9-6-1-1 Mary E. Caraway born 1867.

#A9-6-1-2 Ollie Caraway

#A9-6-1-3 Belle Caraway

#A9-6-1-4 William "Willie" Caraway born 1872. He married 1st. to Mary Edna _____ a widow. She died 11 January 1897 at the age of 20 yrs., 5 mos. and 11 days. He married 2nd. Bessie C. Lowry. She died about 1940. William and Bessie operated a hotel in Coffey, Daviess Co., Mo. They had three children:

#A9-6-1-4-1 Omer O. Caraway

#A9-6-1-4-2 Joy Caraway

#A9-6-1-4-3 Crystal Caraway.

#A9-6-1-5 Jeffery Caraway born 8 February 1881 in Gentry Co., Mo. He married 1st. to Ada Puckett a widow. He married 2nd. to Maude Vance born 8 February 1860 in Warren Co., Ia.

The children of Jeffery and Ada Puckett Caraway were:

#A9-6-1-5-1 Anna Belle Caraway. She died in
Milow, Ia.
#A9-6-1-5-2 LeRoy Caraway
#A9-6-1-5-3 Opal Caraway - died in Canada.
#A9-6-1-5-4 Della Caraway - died in Minn.
#A9-6-1-5-5 Leslie Caraway - died in Des Moines,
Ia.
#A9-6-1-5-6 Esta Caraway - died in Nebraska.
#A9-6-1-5-7 James Caraway - died young.

The family of #A9-6-3 Joseph F. and Mariah Slater Caraway

#A9-6-3 Joseph Franklin Caraway born 11 October 1851,
son of Virginia Ellis and Thomas Caraway. He married Mariah
E. Slater on 3 August 1871. Their children were:

#A9-6-3-1 Ida Virginia Caraway born 8 February 1873 in
Daviness Co., Mo. She married Fred Murphy. Ida died 21 May
1931 in Daviness Co., Mo. and is buried in the Oddfellows
Cemetery. They were the parents of two children:

#A9-6-3-1-1 Oscar Murphy who married Flossy Gardn-
er. They had two children:

#A9-6-3-1-1-1 Lester Murphy

#A9-6-3-1-1-2 Opal N. Murphy

#A9-6-3-1-2 Lucille Murphy born 1915 married Omer
Joe Welden. Lucille died in 1959 and is buried in Coffey
Masonic Cem., Coffey, Mo. They had four children:

#A9-6-3-1-2-1 Joline Welden

#A9-6-3-1-2-2 Carole Welden

#A9-6-3-1-2-3 Tommye Rhea Welden

#A9-6-3-1-2-4 Terry Welden died about the age
of 20 and is buried in Coffey, Mo.

#A9-6-3-2 Sarah Emaline Caraway born 31 August 1876 in
Daviness Co., Mo. She never married and died 16 December
1923 in McFall, Gentry Co., Mo., and is buried in Oddfellows
Cemetery, Pattonsburg, Mo. She was a seamstress.

#A9-6-3-3 Charley Elmer Caraway born 30 September 1878
in Daviness Co., Mo. He married Edna Powell. He married
2nd. Lula Vandavert who died in 1957. Charley died 2 April
1957 in Bethany, Harrison Co., Mo. and is buried in Newhope
Cemetery.

The children of Charley and Edna Powell were:

#A9-6-3-3-1 Lester Caraway

#A9-6-3-3-2 Floyd William Caraway

#A9-6-3-3-3 Arthur Caraway

#A9-6-3-4 Tillman Thomas Caraway born 12 February 1880 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 18 October 1903 to Lutishie Dilley. Tillman died 13 February 1954 in Pontiac, Michigan.

Their children were:

#A9-6-3-4-1 Boyd Dudley Caraway

#A9-6-3-4-2 Roy Gordon Caraway born 15 August 1907 and died 31 March 1978 at Hereford, Ar. He married W. Armilda McCrander 10 Oct. 1933.

#A9-6-3-4-3 Nellie Lucille Caraway

#A9-6-3-4-4 Lillie Mae Caraway

#A9-6-3-5 James Franklin Caraway born 9 June 1883 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 3 January 1904 in Harrison Co., Mo. to Minnie Elva Thompson born 30 December 1885 in Happy Valley, Harrison Co., Mo. Minnie died 25 May 1973 in Tethany, Harrison Co., Mo. James died 4 September 1958 in Stansberry, Gentry Co., Mo.

#A9-6-3-6 Dora Maria Caraway born 28 August 1886 in Daviess Co., Mo. She married 2 August 1904 to Benjamin Woody born 25 Sept. 1884. Benjamin Woody died 21 July 1958 in Greeley, Col. and is buried in Grandview Cem., Albany, Mo. Dora died 27 August 1964 in Yuma Co., Col. and is buried in Albany, Gentry Co., Mo. Their children were:

#A9-6-3-6-1 Georgia Irene Woody born 2 Sept. 1907 in Pattensberg, Daviess Co., Mo. She died 20 March 1962 in Vallejo, Solano Co., Ca. Georgia married 13 June 1933 in Memphis, Mo. to Alexander Virgil Caster born 23 June 1901 in Nodaway Co., Ravenwood, Mo. Alexander died 19 January 1976 in Windsor, Sonoma Co., California. They had three children:

#A9-6-3-6-1-1 Leland Leon Caster born 4 July 1934 in Gentry Co., Albany, Mo. He married 5 July 1956 in Carson City, Nevada to Sandra Mayse Reed born 20 March 1937 in Trenton, Grundy Co., Mo. Their children are:

#A9-6-3-6-1-1-1 Debra Ann Caster born 13 Sept. 1957.

#A9-6-3-6-1-1-2 Donna Mayse Caster born 20 Dec. 1958.

#A9-6-3-6-1-1-3 Della Irene Caster born 11 Oct. 1962.

#A9-6-3-6-1-2 Bobbie Lee Caster born 10 June 1936 and died 27 May 1937.

#A9-6-3-6-1-3 Drew Dwain Caster born 5 July 1944.

#A9-6-3-6-2 Emil Odis Woody born 22 Oct. 1909. He married 23 December 1926 to Dorothy Agnes Lykins.

#A9-6-3-6-3 Virgil Lester Woody born 29 March 1913. He married 26 Dec. 1938 to Rita Waltrip. They have two children: Larry Lester Woody, and Neta Sue Woody.

#A9-6-3-6-4 Carl Raymond Woody born 4 July 1917. He married 1938 to Vanita Sweet. Carl died 27 March 1973 in Greeley Co. Their children: Jere Roye Woody, Michael Woody, and Carla Woody.

#A9-6-3-6-5 Dorothy Lucille Woody born 17 Jan. 1923 and married 12 Feb. 1943 to Warren William Phillip. They were the parents of:

#A9-6-3-6-5-1 Warren Wm. Phillip, Jr. born 24 Nov. 1943. He married 1st. Jacquelyn Kennedy. They had a son: Michelle Renee Phillip.

#A9-6-3-6-5-2 Barry Lee Phillip born 16 July 1947. He married Peggy Cotter. They had two children:

#A9-6-3-6-5-2-1 Gregory Patrick Phillip

#A9-6-3-6-5-2-2 Nancy Lynn Phillip

#A9-6-3-7 Mary Elizabeth Caraway born 7 May 1891 in Daviess Co., Mo. She married 1911 to Joss Plowman. Mary died 21 February 1972.

They had three children:

#A9-6-3-7-1 Mildred Plowman

#A9-6-3-7-2 Wayne Plowman

#A9-6-3-7-3 Lawrence Plowman

#A9-6-3-8 Joseph Edward Caraway born 24 April 1896 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 2 December 1916 to Pauline Epperson. Joseph died 22 October 1962 in Gentry Co., Mo. and is buried in Albany, Granview Cemetery.

The family of Tillman Thos. Caraway and Tutishie A. Dilly

#A9-6-3-4 Tillman Thomas Caraway born 12 February 1880 at Daviess Co., Mo. He married 18 October 1903 to Lutishie "Tishie" Dilly born 31 October 1885 at McFall, Daviess Co., Mo. She was the daughter of Willis Dilly and Margaret Ellen McLaughlin Dilly. "Tishie" died 14 October 1944 at Pattonsburg, Mo. and is buried in Oddfellows Cem., Pattonsburg, Mo. They were of the Methodist faith.

They were the parents of four children:

#A9-6-3-4-1 Boyd Dudley Caraway born 5 Sept. 1904. He married 2 March 1927 to Roselie Etna Leonard born 1 Dec.

1909 in McFall, Mo. She died 17 Dec. 1942 at Albany, Gentry Co., Mo. She was of the Baptist faith.

Boyd remarried Opal M. McTyree. He died 3 Sept. 1948 at Briceland, Humboldt, Ca. (Refer to page 136)

#A9-6-3-4-1-1 Boyd Eugene Caraway born 9 Nov. 1927 in Missouri. He married in 1953 to Patsy Brian. They divorced about 1976.

Their children were:

#A9-6-3-4-1-1-1 Danny Lee Caraway born 1 December 1954 at Pontiac, Mi. He married Wendy Lee Chick in St. Paul's Lutheran Church in Pontiac, Mi. They had three children:

#A9-6-3-4-1-1-1-1 Heather Renee Caraway born 4 Nov. 1975.

#A9-6-3-4-1-1-1-2 Jeffrey Lee Caraway born 14 Jan. 1978.

#A9-6-3-4-1-1-1-3 Michelle Lee Caraway born 9 May 1982.

#A9-6-3-4-1-1-2 Dean Caraway born 1 December 1954 at Pontiac, Oakland Co., Mi. He married Sherry _____ and lives in Lapeer, Mi.

#A9-6-3-4-1-1-3 Cherly Caraway "Sissy" born 1956 in Pontiac, Mi.

#A9-6-3-4-1-2 Thomas Ray Caraway born 29 June 1930 in McFall, Gentry Co., Mo. He married 4 March 1950 to Joyce Marie Smith at Biloxi, Ms. He was in USAF from 1949 to 1970 when he retired. The now lives in Fredrickburg, Tx where he is employed as a Business Manager at Doctors Clinic. Joyce Marie was born 10 May 1932 at Mobile, Al. the daughter of Cleveland and Velma Sumerling Smith. They were the parents of two children.

#A9-6-3-4-1-2-1 Steven Caraway born 24 Jan. 1953. He married 1 May 1973 to Deanna Jean _____. They have two children:

#A9-6-3-4-1-2-1-1 Steven Blake Caraway born 13 May 1975.

#A9-6-3-4-1-2-1-2 Matthew Ray Caraway born 16 July 1980. They live in Kerrville, Tx.

#A9-6-3-4-1-2-2 Michael Caraway born 26 January 1957.

#A9-6-3-4-1-3 Lawrence Leonard Caraway born 23 Sept. 1932 At McFall, Mo. He married 1957 to Ann Beatrice Lustig. Lawrence died 21 October 1981 at Pontiac, Oakland Co., Mi. and is buried in Ottawa Park Cem., Pontiac, Mi.

Ann Beatrice remarried to Norman Raymond and lives in Milford, Mi.

The children of Lawrence and Ann Beatrice are:

#A9-6-3-4-1-3-1 Donna Rose Caraway born 16 Dec. 1958 in Pontiac, Oakland Co., Mi. She married 11 March 1981 to Bryon William Ling, Sr.

#A9-6-3-4-1-3-2 William "Bill" Lawrence Caraway born 6 September 1960 in Pontiac Mi. He married 19 Aug. 1989 to Linda Ferrell Simko. Lives at Grand Blanc, Mi. where he is a Body Shop Manager. Linda born 27 Jan. 1962 at St. Clair Shores, Mi., daughter of Elmer Simko and Patsy Ann Smith. They have two children: Elmer Jonathon Caraway born 21 Dec. 1989, and William Lawrence Caraway II born 20 April 1991.

#A9-6-3-4-1-4 Gerald Lee Caraway born 2 February 1936 at McFall, Gentry Co., Mo. He died June 1959 at Marshall, Mo.

#A9-6-3-4-1-5 Louella Rose Caraway Pittsenbarger born 6 August 1937 in McFall, Gentry Co., Mo. She was married 4 times. Louella married 6 May 1953 to LeRoy Anderson. They had a daughter:

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-1 Patricia Model Anderson born 1 May 1954 in Pontiac, Mi. Patricia married Bruce Bonow 1 Aug. 1969 - 1 son:

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-1-1 Kenneth Lee Bonow.

Patricia remarried to Patrick Benneth and had two sons:

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-1-2 Tracy Lee

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-1-3 Timothy Lee Benneth

Patricia divorced and now is married to Robert Knudson and lives in Golden Valley, Mn.

Louella R. Caraway Anderson divorced and married 16 March 1956 to Gordon J. Switzer at Nebraska City, Ne. She had 5 children:

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-2 Connie Lou Switzer born 25 Oct. 1956.

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-3 Raymond Gordon Switzer born 25 Oct. 1957.

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-4 Donald Eugene Switzer born 26 Jan. 1959.

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-5 Rodney Dean Switzer born 29 Oct. 1960.

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-6 Theresa Jo Switzer born 21 May 1963.

After the death of Gordon Switzer 24 June 1963, Louella married 9 September 1963 to Arthur Lee Bowles at Elko, Ne. Arthur Bowles was born 15 Oct. 1930 at Nephi, Juab Co., Ut, son of Walter Ostler Bowles and Cora Latimer. Louella was his third wife. Arthur and Louella had a daughter:

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-7 Caralee Rose Bowles born 10 May 1966 at Neddles, San Bernadeano Co., Ca. Caralee married 5 April 1985 to Michael Faughton, divorced and married again 28 Jan. 1987 to Tony Kinsman. She had a son:

#A9-6-3-4-1-5-7-1 Christopher Adam Kinsman born 17 Sept. 1987. They live in Fallon, Nv.

Louella was adopted in 1944 by Elmer and Ethel Pittsenbarger. Arthur Bowles died 19 Jan. 1987 at Salt Lake City, Ut.

The children of #A9-6-3-4-1 Boyd Dudley Caraway

#A9-6-3-4-1 Boyd Dudley Caraway (refer to page 134) married Opal M. McTyree. Their children were:

#A9-6-3-4-1-1 Linda Lee Caraway born 9 Aug. 1942. Linda married a Jones and had three children:

#A9-6-3-4-1-1-1 Chuck D. Jones

#A9-6-3-4-1-1-2 Julie Ann Jones

#A9-6-3-4-1-1-3 Cindy Lee Jones. Linda Lee married 2nd. a Roche. They had #A9-6-3-4-1-1-4 Michelle Lee Ann Roche born 10 Jan. 1971. Linda divorced Roche and married 30 April 1976 to Danny Beets. Living in Taft, Ca.

The children of Nellie L. Caraway and Jacob F. Crabill

#A9-6-3-4-3 Nellie Lucille Caraway born 23 Oct. 1905 to Tillman and Lutishie Caraway. Nellie married 11 Dec. 1926 to Jacob Fayette Crabill. They are of the Baptist faith and live in Grand Blanc, Mi. Jacob F. Crabill was born 28 July 1906 in Santa Rosa, Mo. to Ulysses M. Crabill and Janie Johnston. Their children were:

#A9-6-3-4-3-1 Baby born 6 May 1929 and died 6 May 1929.

#A9-6-3-4-3-2 Donald Lee Crabill born 3 May 1932 in Santa Rosa, Mo. He married Mary Lou Clark born 16 April 1934. They had three children: Diana Lynn Crabill born 8 Dec. 1953 and married 4 June 1978 to Glen K. Lew, Michael James Crabill born 16 June 1956 and married 26 April 1978 to Barbara Courtwright born 31 July 1959 and David Alen Crabill born 4 April 1962 and married 22 June 1984 to Susan Ann Wolfgang born 21 December 1963. They live in Michigan.

#A9-6-3-4-3-3 Norman Leslie Crabill born 22 June 1940 at Pattonsburg, Mo. He married 26 May 1962 to Glenda Jean Wagner born 18 March 1942. They had three children:

#A9-6-3-4-3-3-1 Cara Jean Crabill born 3 Jan. 1965.
 #A9-6-3-4-3-3-2 Cynthia Jane Crabill born 29 April 1966.
 #A9-6-3-4-3-3-3 Scott Leslie Crabill born 10 March 1969. They live in Lake Orion, Mi.

The children of Lillie Mae Caraway and Thorley Ivan Marshall

#A9-6-3-4-4 Lillie Mae Caraway born 18 August 1914 at McFall, Mo. She was the daughter of Tillman and Lutishie Caraway. She married 4 May 1935 to Thorley Ivan Marshall born 22 October 1909 in Pattonsburg, Mo. Lillie Mae died 6 January 1983 at Columbiaville, Mi. and is buried in Christian Mem. Cem., Rochester, Mi. Thorley Ivan died 30 September 1986 at North Branch, Mi. and is buried in Christian Mem. Cem., Rochester, Mi. Lillie had two children previously. Marilyn Maxine and Lawrence Caraway.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1 Marilyn Maxine Caraway born 20 August 1933 in Daviess Co., Mo. She married 16 December 1950 to Charles "Chuck" Townsend, Jr. born 3 Sept. 1928 in Pontiac, Mi. son of Charles Dewey Townsend, Sr. and Parmelia Luzella Burger. The children of Marilyn Maxine and Charles Townsend, Jr. are:

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-1 Charles Dewey Townsend, III born 3 June 1951 at Ft. Bragg, NC. He married 22 January 1972 to Kathryn Jean Franco born 10 November 1951 at Danbury, Ct., daughter of William Franco and Helen Marie Favreau. Charles and Kathryn Jean were married 22 January 1972 in Danbury, Ct. Their children are:

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-1-1 Derrick John Townsend born 26 August 1973 in Pontiac, Mi. Student at U of M.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-1-2 Jered Avery Townsend born 21 November 1976 at Pontiac, Mi.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-2 Robert LeRoy Townsend born 9 May 1953 at Pontiac, Mi. He married 1st. 11 March 1977 to Diane Marie Crawford born 24 October 1959 at Pontiac, Mi. They were divorced. Diane died 9 December 1982 in Pontiac, Mi. They had a son:

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-2-1 Wayne Donald Townsend born 3 October 1977.

Robert married 2nd. 12 April 1986 to Patricia Ann McKeller born 21 May 1954 at Big Raipids, Mi. They live in Auburn Hts., Mi. Patricia had two children by a previous marriage, and she and Robert have one child together.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-2-1-1 Shannon Marie Adams
born 7 January 1976.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-2-1-2 Brandy Ann Adams
born 12 August 1980.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-2-1-3 Jeremiah Townsend
born 26 April 1986 in Rochester, Mi. He died 26 April 1986.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-2 Baby Towsend born and died 14 November
1955.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-3 Ronald Lee Towsend born 20 November
1956 at Pontiac, Mi, and now lives in St. Helen, Mi.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-4 Donna Mae Towsend born at Pontiac, Mi.
She married 9 October 1976 to Ronald Reeves. Lives at
Aubrun Hts. Mi. They have two children:

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-4-1 Shannon Marie Reeves born 7
April 1978.

#A9-6-3-4-4-1-4-2 Benjamin Preston Reeves born 24
August 1980.

The children of Lillie Mae Caraway and Thorley I. Marshall

#A9-6-3-4-4-2 Dorothea Mae Marshall born 16 September
1938 in Daviess Co., Mo. She married 1 September 1956 to
Dicky "Dick" Lee Reagan born 21 May 1935 at Harrisburg, Il.
He was the son of William Thomas Reagan and Fern Dooley.
They are the parents of four children:

#A9-6-3-4-4-2-1 Pamela Kay Reagan born 21
March 1957.

#A9-6-3-4-4-2-2 Bryan Lee Reagan born 13 May
1959.

#A9-6-3-4-4-2-3 Terry Lee Reagan born 8 Nov. 1961.

#A9-6-3-4-4-2-4 Richard Thomas Reagan born 22 July
1965.

#A9-6-3-4-4-3 Robert Eugene Marshall born 6 September
1940 at Pattonsburg, Mo. He married 12 May 1961 to Rose
Mary Morris born 15 December 1937. Their children were:

#A9-6-3-4-4-3-1 Stephen James Marshall born 4 May
1955.

#A9-6-3-4-4-3-2 Robert Eugene Marshall born 3 Oct.
1964.

#A9-6-3-4-4-3-3 Beth Marie Marshall born 4 Feb.
1968.

#A9-6-3-4-4-3-4 Larry Franklin Marshall.

#A9-6-3-4-4-4 Jack LeRoy Marshall born 14 July 1942.
He married 1st. Kathy Keck - divorced. They had three child-
ren:

#A9-6-3-4-4-4-1 Michael Lee Marshall

#A9-6-3-4-4-4-2 Diana L. Marshall

#A9-6-3-4-4-4-3 Jacqueline S. Marshall.

Jack married 2nd. 19 June 1976 to Susanna "Tiny" Turner born 13 April 1938.

#A9-6-3-4-4-5 Kenneth Ray Marshall born and died 7 April 1948.

#A9-6-3-4-4-6 Dennis Michael Marshall born 30 May 1954. He married 20 July 1974 to Margaret Rose Naracon born 10 July 1955. Four children:

#A9-6-3-4-4-6-1 Andrew Michael Marshall born 21 June 1975.

#A9-6-3-4-4-6-2 Timothy Michael Marshall born 23 February 1978.

#A9-6-3-4-4-6-3 Patricia Rose Marshall born 16 April 1980.

#A9-6-3-4-4-6-4 Michael Dennis Marshall born 9 October 1981.

The children of James F. Caraway & Minnie E. Thompson

#A9-6-3-5 James Franklin Caraway born 9 June 1883 in Daviess Co., Mo. He was the son of Joseph Franklin and Mariah Slater Caraway. James F. married 3 January 1904 to Minnie Elva Thompson. James died 4 September 1954 at Stanberry, Mo. and is buried in High Ridge Cemetery. Minnie Elva born 30 December 1885 at Happy Valley, Harrison Co., Mo. to William A. Thompson and Mary E. Keller. Minnie Elva died 25 May 1973 and is buried in High Ridge Cemetery. Their children were:

#A9-6-3-5-1 A daughter born and died 30 July 1904 and was buried in the Oddfellows Cemetery.

#A9-6-3-5-2 Joseph Omer Caraway born 1 March 1906 in Daviess Co., Mo. He married 26 June 1927 to Bertha Barnes. Joseph died 24 January 1990 in Ft. Worth, Texas and is buried in Houston, Texas. Their children were:

#A9-6-3-5-2-1 Omer Eugene Caraway born 2 December 1930 at Kansas City, Mo. (adopted) Omer married Mary Chitwood. Their children were:

#A9-6-3-5-2-1-1 Cathy Caraway born 4 April 1950.

#A9-6-3-5-2-1-2 Gary Eugene Caraway born 7 March 1952.

#A9-6-3-5-2-1-3 Rhonda Caraway born 9 August 1962.

#A9-6-3-5-2-1-4 Gina Rochelle Caraway born 13 October 1968.

#A9-6-3-5-3 Nova Oren Caraway born 12 April 1909 in Cypress Twp. Harrison Co., Mo. He married Ruby French. Nova Oren died 21 November 1977 in Phoenix, Arizona. One child:

#A9-6-3-5-3-1 William Caraway born 7 April 1932 and Robert J. Caraway 21 August 1934.

#A9-6-3-5-4 Paul Arthur Caraway born 21 March 1911 in Happy Valley, Harrison Co., Mo. He married 26 October 1932 in Albany, Gentry Co., Mo. to Ferne Jenny Mann born 1 August 1912. Paul died 5 May 1991 in St. Joseph, Buchanan Co., Mo. Their children were:

#A9-6-3-5-4-1 Wayne David Caraway

#A9-6-3-5-4-2 Doloris Irene Caraway born 19 March 1940.

#A9-6-3-5-5 Harley Wayne Caraway born 31 May 1914 in Happy Valley, Harrison Co., Mo. He married 20 June 1944 in Wathena, Doniphan Co., Kansas to Norma J. Alexander born 12 September 1923 in Gentry Co., Mo. and died 8 January 1992 in St. Joseph, Buchanan Co., Va. Harley died 11 July 1972 in Leavenworth, Kansas.

#A9-6-3-5-6 Lois Maxine Caraway born 8 June 1919 in Gentryville, Gentry Co., Mo. She was married three times. Lois married 3rd. Charles Green born 21 February 1904. Charles died 4 March 1980. Lois died 12 December 1987 in Cameron, DeKalb Co., Mo.

#A9-6-3-5-7 James William Caraway born 25 October 1921 in Gentryville, Gentry Co., Mo. He married 24 December 1943 to Lillian Pratt. They had a daughter:

#A9-6-3-5-7-1 Judith Ann Caraway born 21 July 1944. She married to Anthony Asencio. They had one son: Mario Asencio born 19 December 1967.

James Wm. married 2nd. Lora _____.

The children of Harley W. Caraway and Norma J. Alexander

#A9-6-3-5-5 Harley Wayne Caraway born 31 May 1914 and married 20 June 1944 to Norma J. Alexander. They were the parents of two children:

#A9-6-3-5-5-1 Betty Jean Caraway born 19 June 1945 in Brownwood, Brown Co., Texas. She married 29 February 1964 in Troy, Doniphan Co., Kansas to Elmer J. Moutray born 6 March 1945 in St. Joseph, Buchanan Co., Mo. They are the parents of two children:

#A9-6-3-5-5-1-1 Kelly Lynn Moutray born 26 September 1964 at St. Joseph, Buchanan Co., Mo. Cardiovascular Consultant, Master Degree.

#A9-6-3-5-5-1-2 Ginger Ann Moutray born 13 November 1965 in St. Joseph, Buchanan Co., Mo. Ginger Ann married 4 October 1985 to Robbie Ray Ellis born 19 May 1964, son of Larry Ed. Ellis and Marilyn Hilsenbeck. They have two children:

#A9-6-3-5-5-1-2-1 Bryson Wayne Ellis born 14 April 1986.

#A9-6-3-5-5-1-2-2 Jessica Diane Ellis born 19 July 1991.

#A9-6-3-5-5-2 Jerry Wayne Caraway born 11 February 1951 in Bethany, Harrison Co., Mo. He married 13 October 1978 in Miami, Ottawa Co., Ok. to Cindy Lynn Sellars born 15 October 1958 at Smithville, Clay Co., Mo. They have two children:

#A9-6-3-5-5-2-1 Alissa Renae Caraway born 23 September 1980 at Smithville, Mo. and Michelle DeLynn Caraway born 18 November 1983 at Smithville, Mo.

Bibliography

- Research and family records of Mary Margaret Dickerson Shawver, Sun City, Arizona.
- Research and family records of Betty Moutray, St. Joseph, Missouri.
- Research and family records of Leland Caster, Bremer-ton, Washington.
- Research and family information of Dorothy Verla Ellis Lindstrom, Fortuna, California.
- Daviess County Missouri marriage and death records.
- 1860 Census of Daviess County, Missouri.
- Research and family records of Charles Townsend III, Clio, Michigan.

The family of #A10 John Ellis
 Son of Owen Ellis, Sr. and Christina Doren/Doran

#A10 John Ellis born 1794 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. John married 26 January 1811 in Monroe County to Eleanor "Nelly" Eagen. She was the daughter of John Eagen/Eagan and wife Elizabeth. Eleanor was the sister of Elizabeth Eagen who married Owen Ellis, Jr.. John Ellis died about 1 November 1823 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. Eleanor married 2nd. time the 11th February 1825 to William Nelson born 1792. Marriage bond signed by Thomas Ellis and consent written and signed by Jacob Ellis. Refer to Owen Ellis, Jr. for information on John Eagan.

Jacob Ellis, oldest brother of John Ellis was made guardian to the children of John Ellis.

The children of John Ellis and Eleanor "Nelly" Eagen were:

#A10-1 Joseph Ellis, Jr. born about 1812 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. He sold the land he received from his father's will on 18 January 1839. Joseph, Jr. may have moved to Missouri with Owen Ellis, Jr. No other information on him.

#A10-2 Lydia Ellis born 1814 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. Lydia married 14 January 1845 in Monroe County to James Nelson, son of William Nelson.

#A10-3 Mary Ellis born 1815 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va.

#A10-4 Elizabeth Ellis born 1817 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va.

#A10-5 Diannah Ellis born 1822 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 1839 to John R. Barker.

#A10-6 Catherine Ellis born December 1822 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married Jonathan Newman on 15 July 1839 in Monroe Co., Va. They lived on Griffiths Creek, Summers Co. adjoining Enos Ellis.

Catherine married 2nd. John H. Lee 4 November 1871 in Summers Co., W. Va.

#A10-2 Lydia Ellis born 1814 on Wolf Creek, Monroe

Co., Va. She married James Nelson born 1821 in Monroe Co., Va., son of William Nelson. William Nelson married Eleanor Eagen who was the mother of Lydia Ellis. James and Lydia moved to Boone County about 1855. James was listed in the 1860 and 1879 census, but was not listed in the 1880 census of Boone Co. The children of James and Lydia were:

#A10-2-1 James Mason Nelson born 19 January 1842 in Monroe Co., Va. James married 21 January 1863 in Monroe Co., Va. to Emily E. Ellis. Emily died about 1880.

James married 2nd. Mary Margaret Woolwine born 6 March 1856 in Summers Co., Va. She died 1934 on Wolf Creek Mountain and is buried in Riverview Cemetery. James died 8 January 1923 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. and is buried in Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A10-2-2 Mary Evaline Nelson born 1845 in Monroe Co., Va. Mary married 17 October 1863 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Joseph E. Barker. Mary died 1882 in Boone Co., W. Va. The children of Mary and Joseph Barker were:

- #A10-2-2-1 M. D. Barker born 1864.
- #A10-2-2-2 Emma B. Barker born 1866.
- #A10-2-2-3 L. C. Barker
- #A10-2-2-4 a. M. Barker born 1871.
- #A10-2-2-5 M. A. Barker
- #A10-2-2-6 Hannah A. Barker born 1878.

#A10-2-3 Sarah C. Nelson born 1851 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A10-2-4 Minerva R. Nelson born 11 November 1854 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 1 February 1875 in Monroe County to Jeremiah Meadows born 1857 in Raleigh Co., Va.

Their children were:

- #A10-2-4-1 George R. Meadows born 1875
- #A10-2-4-2 James C. Meadows born 1877
- #A10-2-4-3 Maude E. Meadows born December 1879

#A10-2-5 George E. Nelson born probably in Boone Co., Va. in 1855.

#A10-2-6 Martha Jane Nelson born 2 May 1856 in Boone Co., Va. She married William E. Basham.

The family of #A10-2-1 James M. Nelson and Emily E. Ellis
Son of Lydia Ellis and James Nelson

#A10-2-1 James M. Nelson born 19 January 1842 in

Monroe Co., Va. James married 21 January 1863 in Monroe Co., Va. to Emily E. Ellis born 1844 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn. (original homeplace of Owen Ellis, Sr.) Monroe Co., Virginia. Emily died about 1880 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co. W. Va. She requested to be buried in Peniel Cemetery. James M. Nelson died 8 January 1923 in Creamery, Wolf Creek Mountain, and is buried in Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va. The children of James M. and Emily E. Nelson were:

#A10-2-1-1 Cora Nelson born Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., married a George William Perdue. They lived at Talcott, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A10-2-1-2 Lydia Nelson born at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., married Benjamin Scott. They had a daughter:

#A10-2-1-2-1 Anna Mary Scott.

#A10-2-1-3 Charles M. Nelson born 1864 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 23 August 1888 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Elizabeth J. Kershner.

#A10-2-1-4 John O. Nelson born 18 April 1866 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. married 20 October 1889 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Cordie May Carter born 1873. Cordie died about 1895. They had a daughter:

#A10-2-1-4-1 Alice G. Nelson born 20 June 1893. She married Charles Small. He married 2nd. in 1897 to Elizabeth J. Ganoe.

#A10-2-1-5 Loyd P. Nelson born 4 December 1867 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. Loyd married 25 March 1891 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Viola May Smith born 20 December 1870 and died 4 August 1939. Loyd P. died 18 April 1843 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mountain, Monroe Co., W. Va. They had no children, but raised Ola Smith Nelson born 20 December 1870, and Faye Smith Nelson born 10 April 1914.

Loyd and Viola M. Nelson are buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A10-2-1-6 James Mason Nelson born 4 August 1870 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 23 December 1896 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Ida J. Bondurant born 1871. James M. died 1938. Both are buried in Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va. They had two children:

#A10-2-1-6-1 Everett B. Nelson born 19 November 1877.

#A10-2-1-6-2 Earl Nelson born 22 May 1900.

#A10-2-1-7 William Francis Nelson born 24 December 1872 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 2nd. 15 November 1916 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to

Nellie Norma Crotshin. They had no children.

#A10-2-1-8 Unnamed male born 24 July 1874 at Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

James M. Nelson married 2nd. Mary Margaret Woolwine born 6 March 1856 in Summers Co., Va. She was the daughter of James and Caroline Woolwine. James and Mary Margaret had no children together, but they raised or adopted Lillie P. Woolwine. In 1900 William F., Cora E., Lydia J. and Lillie P. were living in their household.

#A10-2-1-9 Lillie P. Woolwine Nelson born 7 April 1891 She married John Opia Mann born 24 nov. 1894 and died 16 July 1970. Lillie P. died 15 March 1970. Both are buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va.

#A10-2-1-1 Charles M. Nelson born 26 October 1864 in Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. son of James M. Nelson and Emily E. Ellis. Charles married 23 August 1888 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Elizabeth J. Kershner born September 1866. Their children were:

#A10-2-1-1-1 Nellie V. Nelson born 7 January 1889 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A10-2-1-1-2 Mary E. Nelson born February 1891 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A10-2-1-1-3 Eva M. Nelson born 6 July 1898 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A10-2-1-1-4 Marion E. Nelson born 9 May 1899 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Charles Lobban.

#A10-2-1-7 Cora E. Nelson born 29 October 1876 at Creamery, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va., daughter of James M. Nelson and Emily E. Ellis. She married George William Perdue born 21 June 1848. George Wm. died 15 February 1921 at Talcott, W. Va. Cora E. died 28 August 28 1964 at Talcott, W. Va. Both are buried in the Talcott Cemetery. Their children were:

#A10-2-1-7-1 George Wm. Perdue, Jr. born 9 August 1912 at Talcott, Summers Co., W. Va. He married Pansy Graham born 3 December 1915. They had a daughter:

#A10-2-1-7-1-1 Maxiene Perdue born 25 March 1934.

#A10-2-1-7-2 Marion Perdue born 7 May 1914 at Talcott, Summers Co., W. Va. She married Caleb P. Talbott.

#A10-2-1-7-3 Charles Robert Perdue born 24 November 1915 at Talcott, Summers Co., W. Va. He married Helen Decker. They live in Newport News, Virginia, and are the parents of three children:

#A10-2-1-7-3-1 William F. Perdue born 19 August 1935.

#A10-2-1-7-3-2 Penelope Jo Perdue

#A10-2-1-7-3-3 Robert Decker Perdue.

#A10-2-1-7-2 Marion Perdue born 7 May 1914 at Talcott, Summers Co., W. Va. She married Caleb P. Talbott born 13 May 1912. Caleb Talbott died in 1992. Their children were:

#A10-2-1-7-2-1 Thomas W. Talbott born 11 May 1935 at Talcott, Summers Co., W. Va. He married Patricia Honaker. They had three children:

#A10-2-1-7-2-1 Thomas W. Talbott born 7 May 1956 lives in Korea.

#A10-2-1-7-2-2 Robert E. Talbott born 19 October 1958.

#A10-2-1-7-2-3 David Lee Talbott born 21 December 1959.

#A10-2-1-7-2-2 Richard Marion Talbott born 3 October 1943 at Talcott, Summers Co., W. Va. He married Sandra Kay Cox born 5 April 1947. They had two children:

#A10-2-1-7-2-2-1 Michelle L. Talbott born 26 November 1969.

#A10-2-1-7-2-2-2 Cynthia Kay Talbott born 22 January 1972. Michelle L. married 2nd. Timothy Nelson.

#A10-2-1-7-2-3 Sharon Ann Talbott born 3 August 1953 at Talcott, Summers Co., W. Va. She married Larry F. Lilly. They had two children:

#A10-2-1-7-2-3-1 Stacy Lilly born 29 January 1981.

#A10-2-1-7-2-3-2 Scott Lilly born 10 March 1988.

The family of #A10-5 Catherine Ellis & Jonathan Newman
Daughter of John Ellis and Eleanor Eagen

#A10-5 Catherine Ellis born December 1822 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married 15 July 1839 in Monroe Co., Va. to Jonathan Newman born 1786. Catherine was 17 years old and he was 47 years old. Jacob Ellis signed consent for Catherine to get married. Jonathan died before

1875, in Summers Co. He owned land on Griffiths Creek, Summers Co. adjoining Enos Ellis. Catherine was living in Summers County in 1880. The children of Catherine and Jonathan Newman were:

#A10-5-1 Sarah E. Newman born 1839 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married 27 February 1856 in Monroe County to George W. Smithson.

#A10-5-2 Martha D. Newman born 1840 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A10-5-3 Jonathan Monroe Newman born 16 April 1842 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va. He married Elizabeth Bradbury. Jonathan died 23 July 1918 in Wayne Co., Ill.

#A10-5-4 John L. Newman born 1844 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A10-5-5 George W. Newman born 1846 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va.

#A10-5-6 Mary C. Newman born 1847 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married Peirce W. Mays on 29 June 1864 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A10-5-7 Virginia Newman born 1850 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She married William G. Huffman 18 July 1864 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

Catherine Ellis Newman born December 1822 on Wolf Ck., daughter of John Ellis and Eleanor Eagen married 2nd. John H. Lee born November 1829 in Ireland. They were married 4 November 1871 in Summers Co., W. Va. They had no children.

The children of #A10-5-3 Jonathan Monroe Newman

#A10-5-3 Jonathan Monroe Newman born 16 April 1842 on Griffiths Ck., Monroe Co., Va., son of Jonathan Newman and Catherine Ellis. He married Elizabeth Bradbury born about 1842 in Kentucky. Elizabeth died 1879 in Illinois and Jonathan died 23 July 1918 in Wayne Co., Illinois. Jonathan moved to Cumberland, Illinois in 1875. In 1861 he served in the Vol. 22nd. Reg. 1st. Va. Brigade. Served four years under Robert E. Lee. He was patient and poised who suffered a great affliction from being blind for 18 years. He married 2nd. Martha Eleanor Gregory.

The children of Jonathan M. Newman and Elizabeth Bradbury were:

#A10-5-3-1 Jonathan William Newman born in Ill. and died in Flat Rock, Ill.

#A10-5-3-2 John Leslie Newman born in Ill. and died in infancy.

#A10-5-3-3 Daughter Newman born in Ill. and died in infancy.

#A10-5-3-4 George Aaron Newman born in Ill. and died at age 7.

The family of #A10-6 Diannah Ellis & John R. Barker
Daughter of John Ellis and Eleanor Eagen

#A10-6 Diannah Ellis born 1826 on Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., Va. She married John R. Barker born 1816 in England, son of Isaac and Spicy Scott Barker. Diannah and John R. Barker lived in Boone Co., W. Va. John R. died 1886 in Boone Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A10-6-1 Joseph E. Barker born 1840 in Boone Co., Va. He married Mary Evaline Nelson, daughter of James and Lydia Nelson. See #A10-2-2.

#A10-6-2 Martha Emmaline Barker born 1842 in Boone Co., Va. Martha married James Graybeal born 1839 in Montgomery, Fayette Co., Va. They had two children:

#A10-6-2-1 Mary J. Graybeal born 1872. She married John Marcallus

#A10-6-2-2 John W. Graybeal born 1875.

#A10-6-3 Amos Barker born 1844 in Boone Co., Va. He married 1873 to Julia Abston born 1838, daughter of John and Mary Abston. They had two children:

#A10-6-3-1 Walter J. Barker born 1873, and M. A. Barker born 1875 in Boone Co. and married Charles Harless.

#A10-6-4 Daniel Barker born 1846 in Boone Co., Va. He married Lydia Mankin, daughter of Joel K. & Phoebe Mankin. Daniel died in 1913.

Their children were:

#A10-6-4-2 Callie Barker born 1869.

#A10-6-4-3 Jesse Barker born 1871.

#A10-6-4-4 Albert Barker born 1876.

#A10-6-4-5 C. W. Barker born 1877.

#A10-6-4-6 Columbus Barker born 1878 in Boone Co., Va. He married Virginia Barker. The two oldest children, Callie and Jesse living with Oliver Meadows.

#A10-6-5 Mary Ellen Barker born 1847 in Boone Co., Va.
She married James B. Harless born 1840 in Boone Co., Va.,
son of James H. & Spicy Harless.

Their children were:

- #A10-6-5-1 Wyatt J. Harless born 1865.
- #A10-6-5-2 Watson B. Harless born 1867 and married
Sarah Ellen Price.
- #A10-6-5-3 Cumberland D. Harless born 1873.
- #A10-6-5-4 Flora B. Harless born 1879.

#A10-6-6 Charles W. Barker born 1849 in Boone Co., Va.
He married Jane Meadows born 1856, daughter of William and
Margaret Meadows. Charles died 1894. They had two children:

- #A10-6-6-1 Goldy Barker born 1875.
- #A10-6-6-2 Ora D. Barker born 1877 in Boone Co.,
W. Va. She married Witcher Snodgrass.

#A10-6-7 Sarah L. Barker born 1852 in Boone Co., Va.
She married James B. Price.

#A10-6-8 Amanda E. Barker born 1854 in Boone Co., Va.
She married James Stewart.

#A10-6-9 John T. Barker born 1856 in Boone Co., Va.
He married Fairlena Kirk.

#A10-6-10 Isaac L. Barker born 1858 in Boone Co., Va.
He married Mary Griffith.

#A10-6-11 Virginia Barker born 1860 in Boone Co., Va.
She married Rufus James.

#A10-6-12 Luvina M. Barker born 1862 in Boone Co., Va.
She married Loyd C. Elkins.

Bibliography

1850 Census Monroe County, Virginia.
 1860 Census Monroe County, Virginia.
 1870 Census Monroe County, Virginia.
 1880 Census Monroe County, W. Virginia.
 1850 Census Boone County, Virginia.
 1860 Census Boone County, Virginia.
 1880 Census Boone County, W. Virginia
 Monroe County Marriage Records.
 Monroe County Birth and Death Records.
 Summers County Marriage Records
 Summers County Death Records.
 Talcott Cemetery gravemarkers.
 Riverview Cemetery gravemarkers.
 Obituary record of Jonathan Newman.
 Monroe County Deed Records.



Jonathan Monroe Newman son of Jonathan and Catherine Newman was born in Monroe county, West Virginia, April 16th, 1842. He passed away July 23rd, 1918, aged 76 years, 3 months and 7 days. Early in life he was taught the principles of Christian living, and when 16 years old he united with the Greenville Baptist church in West Virginia. When he was 19 years old he volunteered for military service and was made sergeant in the 22nd regiment 1st Virginia Brigade under General Robt. E. Lee and served four years. While in the army he received injuries which resulted in blindness, which great affliction he bore for the last 14 years of his life.

On Easter Sunday 1867 he was married to Elizabeth Bradbury of Kentucky. Four children, 3 sons and 1 daughter were given them. The daughter died in infancy; 1 son George Aaron died at the age of 7 years. Two sons, Jonathan William of Flat Rock, Ill., and John Leslie of New Harmony, Ind., survive. In 1875 Mr. Newman came to live in Illinois where his wife died in 1879. In 1880 at Fairfield, Ill., he was again married to Martha Eleanor Gregory. One son and one daughter blessed this union. The son, Fleming, died in infancy. The daughter, Mrs. Edna Richardson, wife of Jesse O. Richardson survives.

After coming to Illinois he united with the Cumberland Presbyterian church. Through all the vicissitudes of life he maintained unquestioned character and was held in high esteem by his neighbors.

During 14 years of blindness he sustained a patient spirit and mental poise till near the end, when under great afflictions his mind began to waver at times. Tuesday morning, July 23rd he was happily released from his suffering and taken to the home where trouble does not come and all shattered faculties are set right. His three living children, his wife and two brothers were at his bedside when he departed this life for his home among the blest.

The funeral was conducted by Dr. J. W. Flint, pastor of the First Methodist Episcopal church, York.

The family of #All Loyd Ellis
Son of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran

#All Loyd Ellis born 1797 on Wolf Creek Mtn., Greenbrier Co., Va. He was the youngest son of Owen Ellis, Sr. and Christina Doren/Doran. Loyd married 20 April 1819 in Monroe Co., Va. to Felicity Haine/Hines. She was born 1802 on Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. to Charles Haine and Margaret Dixon/Dickson. The name was Haine on the Greenbrier County marriage bond, and was changed to Hines when Monroe became a County. Charles Haine/Hines was a Revolutionary Soldier and received fifty acres for his services during the Revolutionary War. Charles was the son of Colonel Isaac Haine the noted Revolutionary War Hero of South Carolina who was hanged by the British. Charles Haine died about 1804 in Monroe County, and Margaret Haine/Hines remarried to Christopher Hand, a Revolutionary Soldier. They lived at Johnson's Cross Roads.

Charles and Margaret Dixon Hines was deeded property on Kelly's Creek by John Dixon. He may have been her father.

Loyd was deeded the original property of Owen Ellis, Sr. on south side of Wolf Creek Mountain on Leacher's Branch in 1828. Loyd and Felicity raised their family in this cove nestled between the hills.

Monday 17, March 1845 Court Records Monroe Co. - Loyd Ellis is appointed surveyor of the road from the crossing of the branch opposite to William Hinchman's and Haynes place to the forks of the road going towards Cardens in the room Andrew Tincher with the same tithables to assist him in keeping the same in repair.

Loyd Ellis died about December 1864 at Creamery, on Leacher's Branch, Monroe County, Virginia.

Will of Loyd Ellis

Loyd Ellis do this the 20th day of November in the year of our Lord, and do will to Martha A. Ellis her support off of my whole place this is my last will and testament being weak in health but strong in mind and in my sixty seventh year of my age do acknowledge before God to my last will and testament. Loyd X Ellis, (my mark) Testament Madison Hines, and Benjamin Flint.

At Monroe February Court 1865, The last will and testament of Loyd Ellis was presented in court proven by the oaths of Madison Hines and Benjamin Flint.

This was a very unusual gesture on the part of Loyd

Ellis. As to why he left everything to his unmarried daughter even though he had twelve surviving children and his wife was still living. I have often thought that he and Felicity were living apart for several years before his death. On several documents in the Monroe Court House, they list only his name and on others, it lists only her name. A court action was taken in regard to the will, and it was ruled to be legal and the property was to go to Martha A. Ellis. A deed dated 1867 for the 187 acres was made between Loyd Ellis and Martha Ellis through the wishes of his will. Her mother, Felicity, could not be cut out of the will, and therefore, held her dower share of one-third.

Martha married Francis Ellison in 1869, and the property reverted back to the heirs of Loyd Ellis or Martha gave it back to her brothers and sisters. In 1874 and 1875, the property was deeded to the youngest child Emily E. Ellis and James M. Nelson, by the heirs of Loyd Ellis. Felicity lived with Emily until her death on 13 June 1882.

Loyd and Felicity Ellis were probably buried in the Peniel Cemetery on Wolf Creek. They were not buried on their homeplace. Emily Ellis Nelson also requested to be buried in the Peniel Cemetery and this was evidently due to the fact that her parents were buried there.

List of Estate Sale of Loyd Ellis
28 September 1866 - by Griffith Ellis

2 Augers	1 Sickle
1 drawing knife	1 Manure Shovel
1 Saw	1 Large Spinning Wheel
2 Old Ovens	1 Brass Kettle and Bucket
1 Suckling Colt	10 Sheep
1 Windmill	1 McCormick Plow
1 Old Loom	1 Mataock and Hoe
1 Lot of Planks	1 Old pair Horse Gears
1 Old Axe	1 Log Chain
1 Sythe	1 Sythe and cradle
1 Box old Irons	2 Hogs

Estate for the Widow

1 Mare	3 Hogs
2 Bed and Bedding	1 Cuting Box
1 Oven	2 Pots
2 Pans with hooks and lids	
1 Spinning Wheel	1 Side Saddle
1 Table	1 Cupboard and contents
7 Chairs	1 Small Hoe

1 Woodwork ?	1 Shovel plow
1 Old pair Horse Gears	1 Old wooden Cane Mill
5 Geese	1 Crock dish pan and churn
1 Single Tree	1 Bureau
2 Table Cloths	4 Towels
2 Pillow Slips	1 Crout tub and barrel
1 Fine Shovel	Old Andirons
1 Log Chain	1 Brown Cow

The children of Loyd Ellis and Felicity Haine/Hines

#All-1 Jane Ellis born 1820 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 21 November 1846 in Monroe Co., Va. to William E. Miller. Their known children are:

#All-1-1 Loyd Jonathan P. Miller born 1855. He married Sarah A. Gwinnn, daughter of John and Parthenia Gwin. Loyd and Sarah Miller had two children: Adie Loyd Miller born 1876, and John William Miller.

#All-1-2 Isabella Catherine Miller born 1857. She married 9 December 1874 to William H. Fox.

#All-2 Alexander Ellis born January 1824 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 14 February 1850 in Monroe Co., Va. to Elizabeth Fenton. Alexander died 10 October 1901 on Flat Mountain, Monroe Co., W. Va.

#All-3 Margaret D. Ellis born 7 May 1826 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 18 June 1850 in Monroe Ct., Va. to William Murdock. Margaret died 6 February 1911 on Kelly's Ck., Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. She is buried on the homeplace.

#All-4 Malinda R. Ellis born January 1828 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 28 November 1853 in Monroe Co., Va. to George Harris.

#All-5 Martha Ellis born 1830 on Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 14 October 1869 in Monroe Co., Va. to Francis Ellison born 19 January 1811 in Monroe Co., Va. She had been married several times before marrying Martha and had several children. Francis died 30 August 1893 in Summers Co., W. Va. He and Martha had no children together, although there was a daughter of Francis Ellison who went by the name of Elizabeth Ellis.

#All-6 Harrison G. Ellis born 1833 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 30 May 1861 in Monroe Co., Va. to Martha Kirby born 1838 in Campbell Co., Va. to Minor and

Malinda Kirby. Harrison was killed while serving during the Civil War. Martha Kirby married 2nd. 27 November 1866 to James C. Pitzer. Martha and James C. Pitzer had several children: Radford H. Pitzer born 1868, William H. Pitzer born 1870, Letha Pitzer, Jennie F. Pitzer. Martha died about 1896 and the two children were made wards to James C. Pitzer being that they were under the age of 14. James C. Pitzer probably remarried and died about 1908. There were three other children who became wards of the court. Lydia Pitzer, Zella Mary Pitzer, and Clark E. Pitzer.

#All-7 William Henry Ellis born 10 November 1836 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 8 January 1863 in Monroe Co., Va. to Elizabeth Jane Coiner. William died 30 December 1911 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va., and is buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va.

#All-8 Isabella Catherine Ellis born 1837 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 11 February 1863 in Monroe Co., Va. to James E. Jameson. Isabella died 1914 in Summers Co., W. Va.

#All-9 Charles B. Ellis born 1838 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 17 February 1875 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Eliza J. Shires born May 1848 in Monroe Co., Va. Charles died 9 March 1888 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. Eliza died in 1936. Charles and Eliza J. had one daughter Ada J. Ellis born 26 April 1881 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co. W. Va. Ada married Rev. J. F. Cook. Ada J. and the Rev. J. F. Cook was living in Media, Pa. in 1908 and in 1911 they were living in Glenville, W. Va. Ada J. died 2 April 1919 and is buried in Marvin Grove/Campground Cemetery at Creamery, W. Va.

#All-10 Louisa C. Ellis born 1840 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 13 August 1868 in Putnam Co., W. Va. to James Carr and lived on 18-Mile Creek, Putnam Co., W. Va.

#All-11 Jacob L. Ellis born 1843 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 23 August 1865 in Putnam Co., W. Va. to Anna Carr, sister of James Carr. Jacob died about 12 June 1881 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

#All-12 Emily E. Ellis born 26 May 1844 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 21 January 1863 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to James M. Nelson, her first cousin once removed. Emily died 2 July 1878 and requested to be buried in the Peniel Cemetery, Wolf Creek, Monroe Co., W. Va.

The family of #All-2 Alexander Ellis
 Son of Loyd Ellis and Felicity Haine/Hines

#All-2 Alexander Ellis first son born January 1824 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 14 February 1850 in Monroe Co., Va. to Elizabeth Fenton born 3 January 1826 in Ohio, daughter of William Fenton born in Ireland and now of Monroe County, Va. Elizabeth Fenton Ellis died 3 April 1901 and Alexander Ellis died 10 October 1901 on Flat Mountain, Monroe Co., W. Va. In 1900, they were living with their son William A. Ellis. They may be buried in the Upton/Flat Mountain Cemetery, no headstones.

The children of Alexander and Elizabeth Fenton Ellis:

#All-2-1 Margaret "Maggie" J. Ellis born 11 April 1853 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She never married and lived in Colorado for a while and then moved to Oregon.

#All-2-2 Nancy Catherine Ellis born 3 November 1854 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 27 February 1882 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to John David Ripley.

#All-2-3 Felicity Caroline Ellis born 16 June 1856 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married Stephen Hedrick 3 October 1888 in Monroe Co. She married 2nd. Hiram O. Hickox and died in Micmendo, Oregon.

#All-2-4 Samuel L. Ellis born 16 August 1859 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. Samuel died 24 December 1859 in Monroe Co. of the croup.

#All-2-5 William "Bill" A. Ellis born November 1861 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 30 March 1892 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Lucy F. Hedrick. Bill died 1950 on Flat Mtn. and is buried in the Upton/Flat Mountain Cemetery.

#All-2-6 Harrison F. Ellis born 1862 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 5 September 1888 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to A. Lou Nickell born 1850. She was married previously to George T. Nickell. A. Lou Ellis died 15 January 1910 at Alderson, Monroe Co., W. Va. Harrison died 1944 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Both are buried in the Upton/Flat Mountain Cemetery. They had no children.

#All-2-7 Isabella R. Ellis born 2 December 1865 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 13 February 1884 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to James Shannon Kirby. Isabella died 1950 in Monroe Co., and is buried in the Upton/Flat Mountain Cemetery.

#All-2-8 Amanda E. Ellis born 1867 in Monroe Co., W.

Va. She married 14 June 1882 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Jonathan Floyd Thomas. She died in 1960. They had six children.

#A11-2-9 Laura E. Ellis born 26 July 1875 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 8 October 1890 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Lockard G. Thomas. There has been a question asked as to whether she is the daughter of Alexander and Elizabeth or the daughter of Nancy Catherine. According to the court records of Monroe County, it states on the birth record that Laura E. is the daughter of Alexander and Elizabeth Ellis.

#A11-2-2 Nancy Catherine Ellis born 3 November 1854 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 27 February 1882 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to John David Ripley born 1803, fifty one years older than her. He had been married previously and had a number of children by his first wife. John David died 1893 in Monroe Co., W. Va. and Nancy Catherine died after 1900. The children of Nancy Catherine and John David Ripley were:

#A11-2-2-1 Ella Victoria Ripley born 9 February 1878. She married George Emmer Ripley on 7 March 1900 in Monroe Co., W. Va., son of John David Ripley and his first wife Mary. Ella Victoria died 2 September 1952.

#A11-2-2-2 Jemima M. Evelyn Ripley born 2 March 1881 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 7 March 1900 to Joseph O'Brian.

#A11-2-2-3 Margaret Ripley born 1882 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-2-2-4 Walter Green Ripley born 16 January 1884 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 2nd. Alma Reynolds. He died 4 December 1969 in Ronceverte, W. Va.

#A11-2-2-5 Frank E. Ripley born 12 June 1887 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Frank married 2nd. Ella C. Thompson. Frank died 26 November 1961 in Mt. Hope, W. Va.

#A11-2-2-6 Cabel Edward Ripley born 24 November 1892 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 2nd. Evelyn Crook. Cabel died 29 August 1981.

The children of John David Ripley and his first wife Mary born 1813. John M. D. Ripley born 1845, Nancy J. Ripley born 1846, Joshua H. Ripley born 1850, Minerva A. Ripley born 1848, Julia M. Ripley born 1852, Amanda B. Ripley born 1854, George E. Ripley born 1867 and Harriett Ripley born 1868.

#All-2-5 William "Bill" A. Ellis born November 1861 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., Va., son of Alexander and Elizabeth Fenton Ellis. William married 30 March 1892 in Monroe County to Lucy F. Hedrick born October 1865. William A. died 1950 and Lucy died 1946. Both buried in the Upton/Flat Mountain Cemetery, Monroe Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#All-2-5-1 Lucy Ellis born on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#All-2-5-2 Catherine Ellis born on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#All-2-5-3 Lyman Estill Ellis born on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Catherine Devine born 18 April 1900. She died 24 February 1990 in Orange, New Jersey. Lyman died about 2 September 1971 in Randolph, Morris Co., New Jersey. Their children were:

#All-2-5-3-1 Lucille Catherine Ellis born 1 August 1922 in Monroe Co., W. Va. She married in March 1947 to Charles Rarick born 1903. He died in August 1953. They had two children.

#All-2-5-3-2 William A. Ellis born 16 July 1923. He married in 1966 in New Jersey to Eva McCarthy. They have no children.

#All-2-5-3-3 Lyman Estill Ellis born 29 January 1930. He married 1954 to Velma LaFano. They were the parents of four children.

#All-2-5-3-3-1 Lyman Estill Ellis, III, married Nancy _____, and had two children:

#All-2-5-3-3-1-1 Steven Ellis

#All-2-5-3-3-1-2 Lindsay Ellis.

#All-2-5-3-3-2 James Patrick Ellis married Diane_____. and had two children.

#All-2-5-3-3-3 Ann Elizabeth Ellis married Paul Milograno. They had a daughter:

#All-2-5-3-3-1-3 Katherine Ellis Milograno.

#All-2-5-3-3-4 Diana Ellis married Charles Sorrento. They have no children.

#All-2-5-3-4 Virginia Leah Ellis born 1 May 1933. She married August 1953 to Lawrence Brechka. Virginia died 4 February 1986. They were the parents of three children:

#A11-2-5-3-4-1 Lawrence Ellis Brechka married
Linda Ruby.
#A11-2-5-3-4-2 Catherine Brechka married Kevin
Dunbar.
#A11-2-5-3-4-3 Casandra Brechka married Mark
Lezzoski.

#A11-1-7 Isabella R. Ellis born 2 December 1865 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. Isabella married 13 February 1884 in Monroe County to James Shannon Kirby born June 1864 in Monroe Co., W. Va. James died 1913 in Monroe County and Isabell died 1950 in Monroe County, W. Va. Both are buried in the Upton/Flat Mountain Cemetery. The children of Isabella and James Shannon Kirby were:

#A11-2-7-1 Quilla O. Kirby born May 1886 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-2-7-2 William M. Kirby born April 1888 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-2-7-3 Grover L. Kirby born 4 March 1891 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-2-7-4 Mary L. Kirby born 8 May 1893 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. Mary was not listed in the 1900 census.

#A11-2-7-5 Paul A. Kirby born July 1896 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-2-7-6 Elva V. Kirby born July 1898 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-2-7-7 Nellie Kirby born 21 June 1901 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-2-7-8 W. E. Kirby born 22 June 1902 on Flat Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

They had four other children, not known by me.



The family of #All-3 Margaret D. Ellis
Daughter of Loyd Ellis and Felicity Haine/Hines

#All-3 Margaret D. Ellis born 7 May 1826 on Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 18 June 1850 to William Murdock born 26 August 1822 in Monroe Co., Va. William died 23 July 1905 and Margaret D. died 6 February 1911 on Kelly's Creek, Wolf Creek Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. and is buried on the homeplace, now referred to as Smith Mountain.

Margaret Ellis Murdock was a small woman with dark hair, real nice and a hard worker.

The children of Margaret Ellis and William Murdock were:

#All-3-1 Felicity Ann Murdock born 1851 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 14 September 1876 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Rufus F. Pitzer born 29 April 1853. Rufus died 1923 in Monroe Co., W. Va. The date 1853 is from Monroe Ct. Hs. Birth Records, and the date 1855 is on the headstone at Marvin Grove/Camp Ground Cemetery. Felicity died 1917. They lived on Wolf Creek Mountain.

The children of Felicity and Rufus Pitzer were: A male child born 11 June 1877, Lowry Pitzer born 11 October 1885, and there may be other children, unknown.

#All-3-2 Mary Martha Murdock born 29 September 1854 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 28 December 1876 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Granville Pitzer. Mary Martha married 2nd. 4 October 1884 in Monroe County to James Patrick Burress.

#All-3-3 Adline Frances Murdock born 8 February 1856 on Wolf Ck., Mtn. Monroe Co., Va. Adline married 1882 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Brazil L. Smith. She died 8 September 1944 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. and is buried in Marvin Grove/Camp Ground Cemetery.

#All-3-4 Isabell S. Murdock born 3 February 1858 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. Isabell married 25 March 1903 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to David Croy. Isabell S. Murdock died 31 January 1939 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. and is buried in Marvin Grove/Camp Ground Cemetery. David Croy born 9 February 1874 and died 15 May 1950 at Creamery and is buried in the Marvin Grove/Campground Cemetery. Isabell and David Croy lived at Creamery and had no children.

#All-3-5 John E. Murdock born 1 April 1861 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 20 April 1883 in

Monroe Co., W. Va. to Caroline Ellen Pence born 23 March 1854. Caroline died 22 January 1929 at Union, W. Va. John died 7 June 1952 at Union, W. Va. and is buried in Pence Cemetery on Dowdy Farm.

The children of John E. and Caroline Pence Murdock were:

#All-3-5-1 Luther Murdock born 7 April 1884 in Monroe Co., W. Va. He died 25 July 1884 and was buried in Pence Cemetery.

#All-3-5-2 Mary E. Murdock born November 1885 and married T. Forren.

#All-3-5-3 William D. Murdock born September 1890, married a Riffe.

#All-3-5-4 Leonidas E. Murdock born November 1896, married Hazel Pyles.

#All-3-5-5 Maggie E. Murdock born 14 September 1901 - died 23 February 1903 in Monroe Co., and is buried in Pence Cemetery.

#All-3-5-6 Cora Murdock who married Tom Law.

The family of #All-3-3 Adline Frances "Fanny" Murdock
Daughter of Margaret D. Ellis and William Murdock

#All-3-3 Adline Frances "Fanny" Murdock, born 8 February 1856 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She was the daughter of Margaret D. Ellis and William Murdock. "Fanny" married in 1882 in Monroe County to Brazil L. Smith born 7 September 1838 in Monroe Co., Va. Brazil was married previously to Amanda Tinchler. Amanda died on 1 January 1882 on Wolf Creek, and was buried in Peniel Cemetery. They were the parents of eight children:

#All-3-3-1 Henry R. Smith born 7 Sept. 1858- died 9 March 1879 #All-3-3-2 Effie J. Smith born 17 June 1860 and married William Wood, #All-3-3-3 Emma Susan Smith born 25 Nov. 1861, and married Samuel H. Holliday, #All-3-3-4 Walter Newton Smith born 25 Sept. 1865, and married Emily Rhodes, #All-3-3-5 Minnie Smith married Charley Spade, #All-3-3-6 Crittie Smith, #All-3-3-7 Zelpha Smith married Ray Crawford, and #All-3-3-8 Kyle Smith married Ada Houchins. Kyle died 13 May 1865.

The children of Adline Frances "Fanny" Murdock and Brazil L. Smith were:

#All-3-3-1 Raymond D. Smith born 10 July 1884 on Wolf

Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. He never married and died 24 April 1936.

#All-3-3-2 Henley B. Smith born 8 May 1885 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Mamie Bowyer. Henley died 6 September 1964 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. and is buried in Marvin Grove/Camp Ground Cemetery.

#All-3-3-3 Leroy Logan Smith born 14 September 1886 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 1 June 1911 to Zora Lively.

#All-3-3-4 Amy G. Smith born 18 January 1893. Amy married Homer Hoke born 23 October 1888 and died 30 November 1968. Both are buried in Marvin Grove/Campground Cemetery. They had a son that died at birth 29 Nov. 1918 and two other children:

#All-3-3-4-1 Lorene Hoke born on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., married Donald Smith.

#All-3-3-4-2 Gilmer Hoke born on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va., married Gussie Harless. They, also, raised Harold Hoke who married Alice Opal Ellis.

#All-3-3-5 Joseph H. Smith born 23 October 1894 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Stella Tabor. Their children were:

#All-3-3-5-1 Ralph Smith married Marcella Smith.

#All-3-3-5-2 Alice Smith married Joe Bengy.

#All-3-3-5-3 Dorothy Smith married Gail Shields.

#All-3-3-6 Mamie/Kate B. Smith born 27 July 1897 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. Kate married Floyd J. Newberry on 22 September 1915 at her homeplace on Wolf Ck., Mtn.

#All-3-3-7 Margaret L. Smith born 16 March 1899 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Frank Gwinn. They had a son:

#All-3-3-7-1 Kenneth Gwinn who married Betty Hodges. They had four children:

#All-3-3-7-1-1 Kathy Gwinn

#All-3-3-7-1-2 Kenneth Gwinn

#All-3-3-7-1-3 George Gwinn

#All-3-3-7-1-4 Robert Gwinn.

#All-3-3-2 Henley B. Smith born 8 May 1885 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co. W. Va. He married Mamie Bowyer born 1892 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Henley died 6 September 1964 on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. Mamie died 1985 and both are buried in Marvin Grove/Campground Cemetery. They lived beside the Methodist Church at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va.

The children of Henley and Mamie Bowyer Smith were:

#A11-3-3-2-1 John Lesley Smith born 18 February 1918 on Kellys Ck., Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Lillie Bowyer. Lillie died 1990, and John died 25 February 1991 on Leachers Ck., Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A11-3-3-2-1-1 Leroy Smith married Jean Mann.

#A11-3-3-2-1-2 James Smith lives in Benton Harbor, Mi.

#A11-3-3-2-1-3 Elizabeth Smith married a Longanacre and lives at Fort Springs, W. Va.

#A11-3-3-2-1-4 Drema Smith married a Comer and lives at Wikel, W. Va.

#A11-3-3-2-1-5 Blaine Smith lives at Wayside, W. Va. The children of Leroy and Jean Smith were:

#A11-3-3-2-1-5-1 Brenda Smith

#A11-3-3-2-1-5-2 Eddie Smith

#A11-3-3-2-1-5-3 Debbie Smith

#A11-3-3-2-2 Clair Smith born on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Arthur Richmond. Their children were:

#A11-3-3-2-2-1 Charles Richmond married Phyllis Adkins.

#A11-3-3-2-2-2 Jennings Richmond married Phyllis Van Stavern.

#A11-3-3-2-2-3 Maxwell Richmond

#A11-3-3-2-3 Tom Smith born on Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. Tom married Ruth Erskine.

#A11-3-3-2-4 Charlotte Smith born on Kellys Ck., Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Everett Harvey. They live at Lynchburg, Va. Their children were:

#A11-3-3-2-4-1 Eddie Harvey

#A11-3-3-2-4-2 Carol Harvey married Howard Dillon.

#A11-3-3-6 Mamie/Kate B. Smith born 27 July 1897 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va., daughter of Adline Frances Mudrock and Brazil L. Smith. Kate married 22 September 1915 at her homeplace to Floyd J. Newberry. Floyd was born Va. He died 22 June 1965 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. Kate is still living. Their children are:

#A11-3-3-6-1 Kermit Newberry born 28 July 1916 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Bernice Wilson. They were the parents of one son Marvin Newberry who married Nancy Atwell.

#All-3-3-6-2 Margie Newberry born 4 May 1918, and married Marshal Bostic. They are the parents of 5 children:

- #All-3-3-6-2-1 Jay Elden Bostic
- #All-3-3-6-2-2 Mary Bostic
- #All-3-3-6-2-3 Linda Bostic
- #All-3-3-6-2-4 Cheryl Bostic
- #All-3-3-6-2-5 Lisa Bostic

#All-3-3-6-3 Travis Newberry born 3 May 1920 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Pocahontas Hughes. They had a daughter Joan Newberry who married Herbert Mowyer.

#All-3-3-6-4 Jack Newberry born 5 April 1923 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Hazel Wright.

#All-3-3-6-5 Margaret Joyce Newberry born 1 August 1925 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va.

Margaret Joyce married 1st. Buck Phillips and they had two children:

#All-3-3-6-5-1 Jean Phillips who married Mike Merbefka.

#All-3-3-6-5-2 Larry Phillips. She married 2nd. to Calvin Dick. They were the parents of 8 children:

- #All-3-3-6-5-2-1 Calvin Dick, Jr.
- #All-3-3-6-5-2-2 Jackie Dick
- #All-3-3-6-5-2-3 Janice Dick
- #All-3-3-6-5-2-4 Joyce Dick
- #All-3-3-6-5-2-5 Rickey Dick
- #All-3-3-6-5-2-6 Barbara Jo Dick
- #All-3-3-6-5-2-7 Teresa Dick
- #All-3-3-6-5-2-8 Jimmy Dick.

#All-3-3-6-6 Joe Dale Newberry born 6 April 1939 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Judy Floyd. They had two children:

- #All-3-3-6-6-1 Wendy Newberry
- #All-3-3-6-6-2 Paula Newberry

The family of #All-4 Malinda R. Ellis
 Daughter of Loyd Ellis and Felicity Haine/Hines

#All-4 Malinda R. Ellis born 24 February 1828 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married George Harris born June 1821. George died 12 August 1905. Malinda's death, unknown,. Both are said to be buried on the homeplace, Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. Malinda died 9 June 1900. Their children were:

#All-4-1 Amanda/Mandy A. Harris born 12 January 1855 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married Cornelius Bowyer. Amanda died 27 June 1923 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Amanda had no children by Cornelius Bowyer.

Amanda had one known child:

#A11-4-1-1 Lou Ella Mae Harris born 12 April 1878 at Kellys Ck., Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. Lou Ella married 5 June 1895 to Nelson Martin. They were the parents of a daughter:

#A11-4-1-1-1 Gladys Susan Martin born 25 December 1901 at Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 5 October 1919 to Charles Kelly Weikle. Lou Ella died 30 May 1907 at Turkey Knob, Fayette Co., W. Va.

Gladys Susan and Charles Weikle were the parents of a daughter:

#A11-4-1-1-1-1 Maxine Louella Weikle born 25 March 1921 at Hamlin, Kansas. She married 14 May 1938 to Leonard "Abe" Cecil Ratliff born 31 July 1911 at Knobs, Monroe Co., W. Va. "Abe" died 20 June 1972 in Summers Co., W. Va. They were the parents of a son:

#A11-4-1-1-1-1-1 Larry Franklin Ratliff born 14 October 1941 at Knobs, Monroe Co., W. Va. Larry married 23 December 1959 at Pearisburg, Va. to Margueritte B. Flack. They were the parents of a daughter:

#A11-4-1-1-1-1-1-1 Sherry Lynn Ratliff born 15 January 1964, and married 9 October 1987 to Robert Wayne Lilly.

#A11-4-2 Robert Loyd Harris born 3 September 1856 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. Robert married 30 January 1878 in Summers Co., W. Va. to Mary Jane Leach. Robert married 2nd. 13 February 1888 in Monroe County to Laura J. Dempsey born 24 December 1867 at Spencer, W. Va. She died 29 March 1916 in Summers Co., W. Va. Laura was the daughter of James and Mary A. Dempsey. The death record said she died of spinal trouble. Their children were:

#A11-4-2-1 Irenia L. Harris born 6 March 1880 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-4-2-2 Mary Susan Harris born 25 February 1881 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-4-2-3 Virgie Harris born May 1886 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

The children of Robert Loyd and Laura J. Dempsey Harris were:

#A11-4-2-4 Alonza Harris born November 1888
 #A11-4-2-5 John Harris born August 1890
 #A11-4-2-6 Hattie Harris born December 1892
 #A11-4-2-7 Gertie Harris born February 1895
 #A11-4-2-8 Rosco Harris born July 1897
 #A11-4-2-9 Russel Harris born August 1899

#All-4-3 Sarah A. Harris born 18 August 1858 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 4 January 1877 Monroe Co., W. Va. to William Taylor.

#All-4-4 James Henry Harris born 11 August 1860 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 26 January 1891 in Summers Co., W. Va. to Anna Laura Graham.

#All-4-5 William L. Harris born 1862 at Creamery, Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married Rosa Dempsey.

#All-4-6 Martha E. Harris born 9 January 1864 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 23 November 1882 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to George Bowyer. Martha died 22 April 1918 in Monroe Co., W. Va. and is buried in Marvin Grove/Campground Cemetery.

#All-4-7 George Yancy Harris born 26 August 1868 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 28 November 1900 to Cornelia Shields Kershner born 1865. She died 1930 and is buried in Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va. George died 31 March 1955 in Monroe Co., W. Va..

They were the parents of two children:

#All-4-7-1 Ruth Harris born 6 November 1902 and married Lake Humphreys.

#All-4-7-2 Violet Harris born 8 January 1905 and married Homer Walkup.

#All-4-8 Arnettia/Nettie Harris born 1870 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married William Kirby.

#All-4-9 Lillian Harris born 1872 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Matthew L. Kershner.

#All-4-10 Emily Harris born September 1873 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., W. Va.

The family of #All-4-4 James H. Harris
Son of Malinda R. Ellis and George Harris

#All-4-4 James Henry Harris born 11 August 1860 at Creamery, Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He was the son of Malinda R. Ellis and George Harris. James Harris married 26 January 1891 to #B7-9-1 Anna Laura Graham born 17 May 1872 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. She was the daughter of #B7-9 Thomas Clay Graham and Melsena Bryan. James Harris died 29 May 1946 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. and is

buried in Clayton Cemetery. Anna Laura Graham Harris died 4 October 1943 and is buried in Clayton Cemetery.

The children of James H. Harris and Anna Laura Graham were:

#All-4-4-1 Cary C. Harris born 3 March 1893 (adopted). He married October 1916 to Trilby Allen. Cary died 15 August 1950. They had nine children:

#All-4-4-1-1 Mayo Harris

#All-4-4-1-2 Lahoma Harris born 27 December 1917. She married Lloyd Grimmett.

#All-4-4-1-3 Evelyn Harris, born 5 March 1920.

#All-4-4-1-4 Cary Ceil Harris, Jr., 19 January 1922.

#All-4-4-1-5 Ransford Harris born 5 April 1924.

#All-4-4-1-6 Reginald Harris born 17 Sept., 1933. He married Ellen Stinnett.

#All-4-4-1-7 Marvin Harris born 27 Dec. 1935.

#All-4-4-1-8 Melvin Harris born 27 Dec. 1935.

#All-4-4-2 Ora M. Harris born 3 May 1893 at Clayton, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 3 May 1911 to Charles L. Hill.

#All-4-4-3 Jessie Lee Harris born 1 June 1896 at Clayton, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Lawrence Williams. Jessie died 26 March 1926.

#All-4-4-4 Paul Graham Harris born 30 December 1898. He married Jessie Snead. Paul died 16 April 1967.

#All-4-4-5 Georgia F. Harris born 17 December 1901 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. She married 14 June 1919 to 1st. Sidney Dotson. She married 2nd. 31 December 1929 to Ernest Smith. Georgia died 17 March 1974.

#All-4-4-6 J. Arnold Harris born 4 June 1904 at Clayton, Summers Co., W. Va. He married 1 October 1925 at Alderson, W. Va. to Glenna Lacy. J. Arnold died 17 March 1974 at Griffith Ck., Summers Co. and is buried at Griffith Ck., Cemetery. They had three children:

#All-4-4-7 Teddy J. Harris born 13 April 1910 at Clayton, W. Va. He married Wilma Walthall.

#All-4-4-8 Neva Harris born 19 April 1915 at Clayton, W. Va. She married Perry Boone. They live at Clayton, W. Va.

The children of #All-4-4-6 J. Arnold and Glenna Harris

#All-4-4-6-1 Garland Hugh Harris born 28 April 1926 and married 29 September 1948 to Alice Mae Moten born 28 September 1928. Their children were:

#All-4-4-6-1-1 Garland Hugh Harris, Jr. born 21 April 1949 at Hinton, Summers Co., W. Va. He married Sharon Hizer born 5 September 1951 at Alderson, Monroe Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#All-4-4-6-1-1-1 Theresa Yvonne Harris
 #All-4-4-6-1-1-2 Shawn Michael Harris born 21 September 1973.
 #All-4-4-6-1-1-3 Larry James Harris born 15 May 1975.

#All-4-4-6-1-2 James Earl Harris born 12 September 1950 and died the same date.

#All-4-4-6-1-3 Jerry Lee Harris born 30 September 1951.

#All-4-4-6-1-4 Larry Joe Harris born 10 March 1953 at Ronceverte, W. Va. He died 22 July 1972 at Alderson, W. Va.

#All-4-4-6-1-5 Sheila Ann Harris born 12 May 1957 and married March 1978 to Michael Alderson.

#All-4-4-6-1-6 David Michael Harris born 12 May 1957 at Ronceverte, W. Va.

#All-4-4-6-2 Edwin Ray Harris born 1 May 1928 and married Mary Livesey. One child:

#All-4-4-6-2-1 Edwin Ray Harris born 29 March 1950 and married 5 September 1969 to Kathy Howdock. Edwin Ray Harris married 2nd. Clorice Garten born 9 May 1929 at Pence Springs, W. Va. They had two children:

#All-4-4-6-2-1-1 Vickie Lynn Harris born 15 August 1953, and married John Reed.

#All-4-4-6-2-1-2 Deidre Harris born 23 December 1964 at Union, Monroe Co., W. Va.

#All-4-4-6-3 Iona Virginia Harris born 18 Aug. 1930 and married 1 July 1950 to Thomas Ryan. They were the parents of three children:

#All-4-4-6-3-1 Arnold Willis Ryan born 26 October 1951. He married May 1973 to Karen Ayers.

#All-4-4-6-3-2 Melvin Lee Ryan born 6 August 1953 and married 30 June 1972 to Gail Aliff.

#All-4-4-6-3-3 Marvin Wayne Ryan born 29 May 1964.



William Henry Ellis
son of Loyd Ellis



William Henry Ellis and Elizabeth J. Coiner

The family of #All-7 William Henry Ellis
Son of Loyd Ellis and Felicity Haine/Hines

#All-7 William Henry "Henry" Ellis born 10 November 1836 on Leachers Branch, Wolf Creek Mountain, Monroe County, Virginia. William Henry was an average size, good looking man with dark heavy head of hair and blue/green eyes. A large picture of William Henry hung above the fireplace mantle in his home and his eyes seemed to follow you. My children always commented on his eyes following you all over the room. Several years ago, the old homeplace was broken into and the picture stolen.

William Henry served as a Confederate Soldier for several years in the Civil War. He served in McComas Battery and also in Chapman's Virginia Battery. He served along with his brother-in-law, distant cousins and neighbors.

William Henry married Elizabeth J. Coiner daughter of Jonathan Coiner and Mary Swisher. They were of German descent and from Botetourt Co., Va. Elizabeth's brother was John W. Coiner a teamster (wagon and team) driver between the two Virginia's. He lived at Pence Springs, Summers Co., Va. Elizabeth was born 14 May 1842 in Botetourt Co., Va. and her family moved to Monroe County about 1860. Elizabeth J. died 2 August 1887 at Creamery, and she is buried in the Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va. William Henry died 30 December 1911 in Creamery, and is buried in Riverview Cemetery. William Henry never remarried after the death of Elizabeth Jane. William Henry and Elizabeth Jane had a daughter Maddie/Maudie Ellis born 25 July 1876 and died 8 September 1876 and is buried at the foot of her parents in an unmarked grave in Riverview Cemetery.

The children of William Henry and Elizabeth Jane were:

#All-7-1 George B. Ellis born 15 January 1867 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 2 August 1899 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Alice M. Alford born 22 November 1865 at Monroe Co., W. Va. and died 10 May 1919 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. and is buried in Alderson Cemetery next to her parents. George B. Ellis died 22 January 1934 at Sinks Grove, Monroe Co., W. Va., and is buried in Riverview Cemetery. He never remarried. They had no children. Their property went to William B. Ellis, 2nd. child of George's brother John Leonadis.

#All-7-2 John Leonidas Ellis born 30 April 1871 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 17 January 1900 in

Monroe County to Elizabeth Ann Spade born 8 March 1876 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. daughter of William C. Spade and Emma Angeline Skaggs.

John "Lon" Ellis in his early years was a teacher, and charter member and Sunday School Superintendent for Flint Chapel, now United Methodist Church at Creamery, W. Va. The church is both a baptist church and methodist church. I believe the name for the baptist still remains as Flint Chapel. John Lon attended Military School in Huntington, W. Va.

John Lon was a rather large man with light hair and blue eyes. John belong to several organizations and was a charter member of the organization for Masons in Talcott, W. Va. John Lon died 31 July 1942 from a stroke and is buried in Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va. He made his home at Creamery, W. Va. living in the old homeplace of William Henry Ellis.

Elizabeth "Lizzie" Spade Ellis died 8 December 1966 at Creamery and is buried in Riverview Cemetery. She was a small, slight woman weighting around 105 lbs. with dark hair and dark eyes. She taught school for a year at Mt. Hope High School, Fayette Co., W. Va. When "Granny" became impatient she would pat her foot and "twit" (twit, twit, twit, twit). If she thought it was quite a long time since her children came to see her, especially Noel, she would feign illness. When they made the trip to Creamery to see her, she would suddenly become well.

The children of John Lon and "Lizzie" were very talented. When the boys were youn they would kept busy cutting hair of friends and neighbors. They also were musicaly talented, and enjoyed sitting on the porch singing and playing the guitar and banjo. Kathleen also was adept as a beautician and barber. She played the piano and guitar on occasion by ear. Opal also was musicaly talented, and gifted in sewing. She makes beautiful quilts.

Noel C. Ellis, first son of John Lon and Elizabeth Spade had a very long and successfull career in aviation.

As copied from a article in the Richmond News Leader, Thurs. May 21, 1981.

Aviation Legend of Virginia Noel C. "Pappy" Ellis, 80 yr. manager of the Lawrenceville, Brunswick Airport and an aviation legend in Virginia, died in a South Hill hospital yesterday after a lengthy illness.

A Monroe Co., W.Va. farm boy whose enthusiasm for flying was sparked by Charles Lindbergh's solo flight across the Atlantic in 1927.

Aviation Legend In Va. Dies at 80

"Pappy" Ellis learned to fly to fly at the Roscoe Turner School in Bluefield, W. Va. in 1929. That year, he went to Northern Virginia to buy his first airplane, an OX-5 powered Eagle Rock he purchased in partnership with Arnett Yeager, older brother of Charles "Chuck" Yeager who broke the so-called sound barrier, October 1947.

Mr. Ellis came to Richmond in 1932 as a flight instructor at the former Hermitage Airport and also sold planes at the former Central Airport in Richmond. About that time, he got his second plane, a Classic Fairchild 22.

NOEL C. 'PAPPY' ELLIS
Air Hall of Fame Member



"I taught a lot of people how to fly and fiddled around Richmond until 1940", he said in a News Leader interview last Sept.

When the U.S. began helping Great Britain train its pilots during World War II, Mr. Ellis became an instructor at a Royal Air Force training site in Florida, a job that required him to become a member of the RAF.

With an RAF "commission" and uniform, the American in his early 40s taught student pilots usually half again as young as he was. He became known as "Pappy".

He returned to Richmond at the end of the war and was certified for the first time as a Federal Aviation Agency flight examiner in 1946. He also became manager of the Lawrenceville airport for the first time.

Mr. Ellis left to serve as manager of the Emporia Municipal Airport in 1957 and stayed until May 1979, when he "retired" to Lawrenceville field.

During that period, he also served as a civilian flying safety officer for the U.S. Air Force during the Korean War and managed the Danville Municipal Airport from 1951 until 1953 and the Petersburg Municipal Airport from 1960 until 1966. He commuted by car or airplane and never moved from his Brunswick County home.

On his birthday last October 21, he became the oldest flight

examiner certified by the Federal Aviation Admin. and one of only 11 FAA-certified flight instructors over the age of 80. Since his licensing as an airman in Va. in 1936, he logged more than 20,000 hours of flying time, a record unblemished by a serious accident, and was elected to the Va. Aviation Hall of Fame.

The children of John Lon and Elizabeth Ann Spade Ellis were:

#All-7-2-1 Noel Coiner Ellis born 21 October 1900 at Creamery, Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He was a very good looking young man, and was well liked by the ladies. He married 1st. 6 September 1926 to Pauline Frances Foster born 9 June 1909 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Noel and Pauline had a daughter:

#All-7-2-1-1 Elizabeth "Bette" Ellis born 10 November 1928 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Bette married a Huntting. She had no children and lives in Richmond, Virginia. He married Rachel Dugger Bugg, now living in Ft. Worth, Texas. Noel and Rachel had a daughter:

#All-7-2-1-2 Anne E. Ellis born about 1944. Anne married Robert Barnes and lives in Dallas/Fort Worth, Texas. They have two children.

Noel Ellis died 20 October 1981 at Lawrenceville, Va. and burial was at Oakwood Cemetery, Lawrenceville, Va. Graveside rites were by the Masonic Lodge.

#All-7-2-2 John Lon Ellis, Jr. born 1902 at Creamery, Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. He married 7 April 1926 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Flora Ellen Shanklin born 1902. Flora had surgery of a brain tumor about 1950 and died from complications the 26 May, 1953 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. and is buried in Riverview Cemetery.

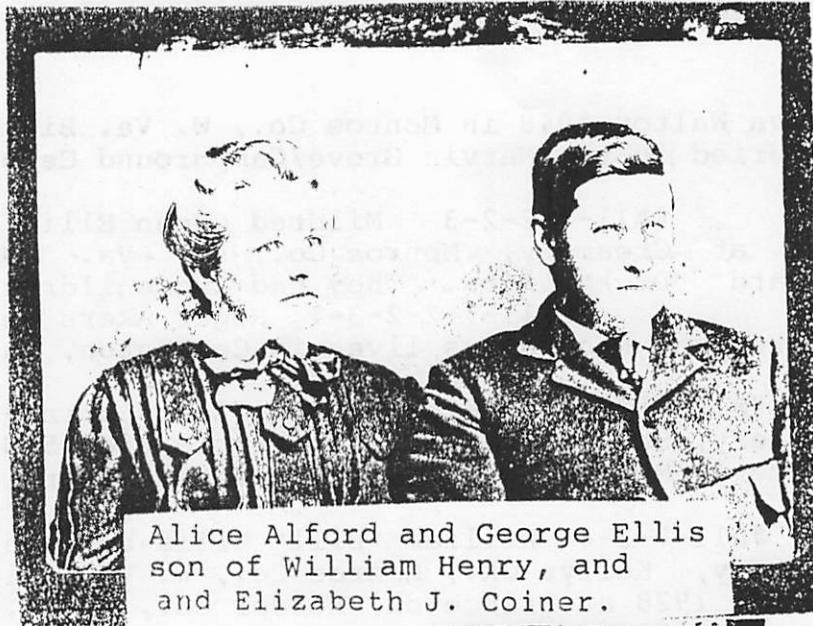
John was a postmaster and also served as a law enforcement officer in Alderson, W. Va. John died 3 May 1961 from heart trouble at Creamery, Monroe Co., and is buried in the Riverview Cemetery. They were the parents of three children:

#All-7-2-2-1 Richard Kenneth Ellis born 1928 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Helen Carr, and they had two children.

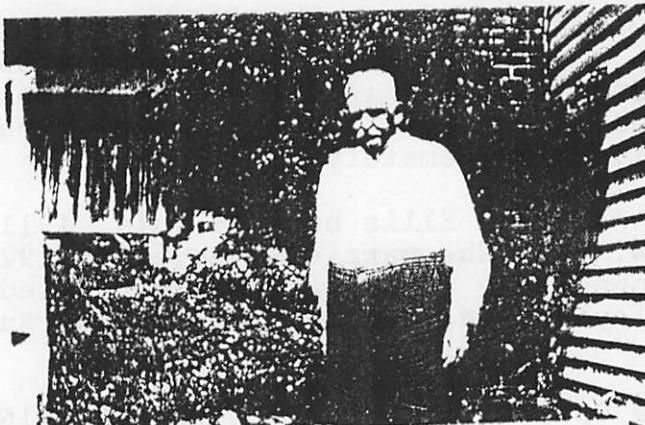
#All-7-2-2-1-1 Stephen Ellis

#All-7-2-2-1-2 Ranetta Ellis. They live in Charleston, W. Va.

#All-7-2-2-2 Billy Shanklin Ellis born 6 January 1930 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Edith



Alice Alford and George Ellis
son of William Henry, and
and Elizabeth J. Coiner.



John Leonidas Ellis, son of
William Henry and Elizabeth J.
Coiner Ellis



Rose Ellis
wife of
William "Bill" Ellis

Amy Smith Hoke



H. Blaine Greene
son of E. Kathleen
and John Henry Greene.
Grandson of John L. Ellis.



E. Kathleen Ellis Greene
daughter of John L. and
Elizabeth Ann Spade Ellis.
Grandson Stephen Ulaki

Geneva Walton 1948 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Billy died 1973 and is buried in the Marvin Grove/Campground Cemetery.

#A11-7-2-2-3 Mildred Jean Ellis born 31 March 1932 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. Mildred married Richard "Dick" Akers. They had two children:

#A11-7-2-2-3-1 Roger Akers and a daughter. Mildred and Dick Akers lives in Covington, Va.

#A11-7-2-3 George Gilmore Ellis born 4 March 1905 in Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. Gilmore died 5 November 1910 at Creamery, Monroe Co. and is buried in Riverview Cemetery.

#A11-7-2-4 William "Bill" Ellis born 26 July 1907 at Creamery, Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. Bill married 11 October 1928 at Princeton, Mercer Co., W. Va. to Rose Spangler born 23 May 1910 in Junta, Summers Co., W. Va.

Bill was a barber at the Greenbrier Military School for 12 years at Lewisburg, W. Va. He died 13 February 1953 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. and is buried in Riverview Cemetery. Rose Spangler Ellis died 11 December 1989 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. and is buried in Riverview Cemetery.

#A11-7-2-5 Emma Kathleen Ellis born 21 July 1911 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 9 November 1927 at Alderson, W. Va. to John Henry Green/e. Kathleen died 29 January 1976 at Beckley, W. Va. and is buried in Sunset Memorial Park.

#A11-7-2-6 Alice Opal Ellis born 16 October 1916 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. Opal married 25 December 1934 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. to William Harold Hoke.

The children of #A11-7-2-2-2 Billy S. and E. Geneva Ellis

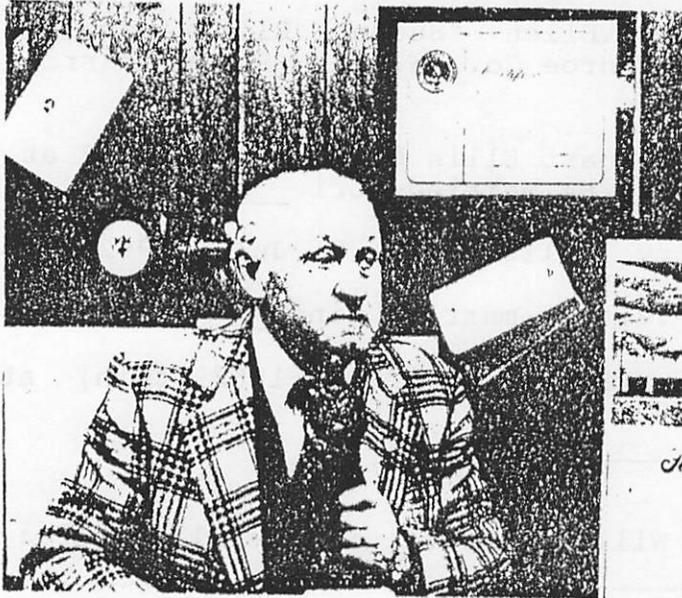
#A11-7-2-2-2 Billy Shanklin Ellis born 6 January 1930 at Creamery, son of John Lon Ellis, Jr. and Flora Shanklin. Billy married Edith Geneva Walton. They were the parents of eight children:

#A11-7-2-2-2-1 Shirley Ellis born 1947 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married Frank Delung. They had several children and lives at Oak Hill, W. Va.

#A11-7-2-2-2-2 Billy S. Ellis, Jr. born 1949 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Pamela _____.

#A11-7-2-2-2-3 Wayne Ellis born 1951 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Louella _____.

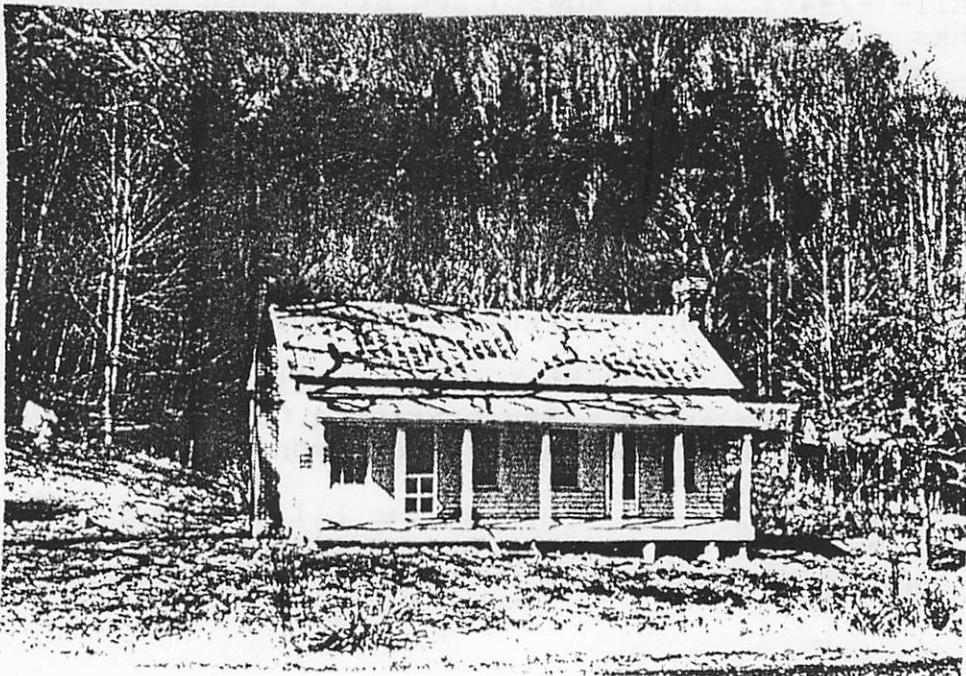
A Pilot For Fifty Years



Ellis is named to 'Hall of Fame'

Noel C. "Pappy" Ellis displays the latest of many special awards and recognitions he has received during the 50 years he has been flying planes. This statuette represents Ellis' induction recently into the Virginia Aviation Hall of Fame "in recognition of distinguished contribution to aviation progress." Ellis, who still flies his own plane based at the Emporia Municipal Airport, was presented the honor by the Virginia Aeronautical Historical Society, of which he is a charter member.

Home of William Henry Ellis and Elizabeth J. Coiner. Later home of John L. Ellis, and where Noel Ellis was born and spent his childhood.



LONG CAREER IN AVIATION

Noel C. "Pappy" Ellis, born October 21, 1900 at Creamery, saw aviation during its conception and was inspired to fly by Lindberg's crossing the Atlantic. Pappy bought his first aircraft in 1929, the first in Monroe County, from a man named Ernest Godsey in Washington, D.C. Mr. Godsey was a barn stormer and Air Show pilot. He later crashed in an accident that broke his back. Godsey then started a job is now called Air Traffic Control (ATC).

Pappy moved from Alderson to Virginia and operated the municipal airport at Richmond, Va. until World War II. He then joined forces with the Royal Air Force and gained the name of "Pappy" as the director of flight training in Clewiston, Florida.

His dedicated approach to flying has gained him many admirers now scattered around the world.

Pappy stopped counting his hours after reaching 40,000 although he still maintains accurate records about his students. Pappy is the oldest licensed flight instructor still alive in aviation.

Pappy's students can be seen flying for just about all the major airlines and in all phases of aviation. Winston Churchill's nephew was a student during the war. Pappy passed the Ellis test for flying on through a nephew to Wayne Ellis, now returned to Monroe County after spending 15 years as a flight instructor and corporate pilot and logging approximately 7,000 hours.

Pappy Ellis has certainly left his mark in aviation along with others such as Ben Howard, Tex Rankin, Woody Selminson and others. Unless you flew during the heyday of aviation these names don't ring a bell, but they were of the same era of mail pilots and air show pilots that helped make flying what it is today. Not many pilots can boast they have flown everything from the Jenny to the Jet.

Ellis is a son of the late J.L. and Elizabeth Ellis and a brother of Mrs. Harold Hoke of Rt. 8, Alderson.



#A11-7-2-2-2-4 Gary Ellis born 5 January 1953 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Peggy _____.

#A11-7-2-2-2-5 Flora Ellen "Susie" Ellis born 29 January 1956 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. Susie married Thomas Washington.

#A11-7-2-2-2-6 John Stuart Ellis born 23 June 1957 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Lori _____.

#A11-7-2-2-2-7 Terry Ellis born 5 July 1962 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married Cindy_____.

#A11-7-2-2-2-8 Jerry Ellis born 5 July 1962 (twin) at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va.

The children of William "Bill" & Rose Ellis were:

#A11-7-2-4 William "Bill" Ellis born 26 July 1907 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He was the son of John Lon and Elizabeth Ann Spade Ellis. Bill married 11 October 1928 at Princeton to Rose Spangler born 23 May 1910. Bill died 13 February 1953 and Rose died 11 December 1989. Rose was the daughter of Everette Spangler and Callie A. Wikle widow of #A3-10-11 James Ellis son of Joseph Ellis and Mary Jane Hinton. Callie had two children by her first husband. The children of Bill and Rose Ellis were:

#A11-7-2-4-1 Maj. Howard Lee Ellis born 13 June 1930 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. He attended Greenbrier Military School at Lewisburg, W. Va. Howard Lee married Sarah Jean Nichols on 5 August 1950 in Monroe Co., W. Va. Jean was born 27 December 1933 at Second Creek, Monroe Co., W. Va. Howard Lee retired from service December 1971. They were the parents of three children:

#A11-7-2-4-1-1 Lisa Ellis born 26 April 1960 in Dover, Delaware. She married a Smith and had two girls Jacqueline M. Smith and Lauren Nichole Smith.

#A11-7-2-4-1-2 Rose Mary Ellis born 28 August 1962 in Dover, Delaware. She married a Coon. She has two children: Devin Drew Coon and Jordan Lynn Ellis.

#A11-7-2-4-1-3 Brenda Lee Ellis born 3 February 1969 at Ronceverte, W. Va. She married 2 July 1990 in Union, W. Va. to John Marco Walton born 27 August 1963 in

Newport News, Va. They have a daughter Ashton Nicole Walton.

#All-7-2-4-2 Mary Jo Ellis born 19 August 1936 in Sinks Grove, Monroe Co., W. Va. Jo died 8 May 1944 at Sinks Grove and is buried in Riverview Cemetery, Summers Co., W. Va.

#All-7-2-4-3 Everette Wayne Ellis born 20 August 1943 at Sinks Grove, W. Va. He married in January 1966 to Jane McQueen. Wayne and Anna had a daughter:

#All-7-2-4-3-1 Anne Ellis. Wayne married 2nd. Mae Anna Cooper. They had one son together:

#All-7-2-4-3-2 David Ellis

They raised her two sons by a previous marriage:

#All-7-2-4-3-3 Gary Hurt

#All-7-2-4-3-4 Brian Ellis

The family of #All-7-2-5 E. Kathleen Ellis & John H. Green
Daughter of John Leonidas Ellis and Elizabeth Ann Spade

#All-7-2-5 Emma Kathleen Ellis born 21 July 1911 at Creamery, Kellys Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 9 November to John Henry Green/e, Jr. born 14 June 1906 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. He was the son of John Henry Green, Sr. and Eliza Jane Skaggs. Kathleen was of average build and height and had black hair and black eyes with a light complexion.

Kathleen and John moved to Beckley when they were married. John worked as a butcher in Anderson's Store. He served in the Navy in World War II on a submarine tender. John was medically discharged. After returning home from serving his country, he went back to school and became a radio and television technician. He worked as a radio technician for Lewis Chevrolet Company in Beckley, W. Va.

About 1960 Kathleen worked as a ticket seller at the Beckley and Lyric Theater, and for several years worked for Beckley College.

John died 26 February 1974 and Kathleen died 29 January 1976. Both are buried in Sunset Memorial Park, Beckley, W. Va. The children of Kathleen and John were:

#All-7-2-5-1 James Ellis Green born 7 August 1929 in Beckley, W. Va. He married 28 August 1948 to 1st. Wilma Sue Simms born 16 May 1929. They had a daughter:

#All-7-2-5-1-1 Sara Lynn Green Neal born January 1955.

Jimmy and Sue divorced on 19 May 1961. Sue died 2 December 1987. Sara Lynn is a third year medical student.

Jimmy married 22 March 1962 to Betty Redden Aliff. She had three children by previous marriage. Carolyn Aliff born about 1947. Carolyn married and had a son. Carolyn's husband shot and killed her and committed suicide in 1967. The other children of Betty Atha was a handicap son and youngest son Michael Aliff. Jimmy and Betty Aliff were divorced on 22 June 1968. Betty Redden Aliff was born 7 June 1932 and died 27 March 1976.

Jimmy married 3rd. Carolyn Daniels on 23 August 1968 in Beckley, W. Va. Carolyn was born 25 May 1946. She had a daughter previously that was adopted by Jimmy. Jacqueline Green. Jimmy and Carolyn Daniels divorced on 27 February 1974. Jacqueline married a Jones and lives in Alderson, W. Va.

Jimmy and Carolyn divorced and he married Betty French 16 September 1974 in Rich Creek, Va. Betty was born 12 August 1933. They have no children and live in Beckley, W. Va.

Jimmy spent four years with the Navy being stationed at Memphis Naval Base. Jimmy is talented and creative. He built several small boats and a very large sailboat yacht.

Jimmy and Betty both retired from teaching several years ago.

#A11-7-2-5-2 Harold Blaine Green/e born 17 October 1934 in Beckley, W. Va. He married 1953 to Betty Delores Costelli born January 1938. Blaine and Betty had two children:

#A11-7-2-5-2-1 Elaine Susanne Greene born 10 March 1956.

#A11-7-2-5-2-2 John Lloyd Greene born 14 August 1960. Blaine and Betty divorced 31 March 1966.

Blaine worked for Long Airdox Co. in Oak Hill. He was a avid hunter and fisherman. He had won numerous awards and championships in Bow Shooting. He had a wide collection of hunting guns. Blaine belonged to the Army Reserve and was classified as a sharpshooter. He married 22 December 1983 to Laura Gray born 19 February 1949. Blaine died 6 February 1984 in Beckley, W. Va.

#A11-7-2-5-3 Shirley Jane Green/e born 21 December 1936 in Beckley, W. Va. She married 8 January 1958 to Steve Ulaki, Jr. born 2 April 1926 in Corco, Logan Co., W. Va. He was the son of Steve Alex Ujlaki/Ulaki and Susan Rajna. Steve moved to Raleigh at a young age. Steve Ulaki was a

football and basketball star player. He was recruited by several colleges, but instead of going on to play basketball and football in college, he was drafted and began his career in the U.S. Navy where he served several years during the World War II. After being honorably discharged at the end of the war he was offered a scholarship on his athletic skill from Washington and Lee University. Here he was chosen Co-Captain of both the Football and Basketball teams. He, also, was on the Golf team. After he graduated from Washington and Lee University, he worked for National Mine Service Co. in the Sales Dept. and retired early several years ago. Their children are:

#A11-7-2-5-3-1 Jayne Ladier Ulaki born 3 April 1961 in Beckley, W. Va. She married 26 October 1985 in Beckley, W. Va. to David Ray Thurman born 26 July 1961. They have one daughter Brittani Ladier Thurman born 24 January 1988 in Honolulu, Hawaii. Ladier is a second year medical student at W. Va. School of Osteopathic Medicine, Lewisburg, W. Va.

#A11-7-2-5-3-2 Sandra Kay Ulaki born 14 August 1962 in Beckley, W. Va. She married 26 March 1983 in Beckley, W. Va. to Richard Adams. They had two children:

#A11-7-2-5-3-2-1 Lauren Christian Adams born 17 October 1983.

#A11-7-2-5-3-2-2 Richard Stephen Adams born 9 May 1988. Sandy and Richard divorced in July 1991. She has a Master Degree in Nursing, and is employed as Quality Assurance Coordinator of Nurses. Sandra remarried Jonathan J. Fontilla on 16 April 1993 in Beckley. He is Chief Engineer. Both are employed at V.A. Hospital in Beckley.

#A11-7-2-5-3-3 Stephen Duane Ulaki born 8 February 1966 in Beckley, W. Va. He married 30 December 1989 in Beckley, W. Va. to Robin M. Shuler Liston born 15 July 1962 in Iowa. They were divorced November 1991. Stephen is a second year medical student at the WVSOM, Lewisburg, W. Va.

#A11-7-2-5-4 Carol Marlene Greene born 24 April 1939 in Beckley, W. Va. She married June 1961 in Berea, Ky. to Robert Bennette born 17 July 1939 in Monroe Co., W. Va. His parents lived in Alderson, W. Va. Carol and Bob graduated from Berea College, Berea, Ky. She has a Master's Degree and is a Guidance Counsellor in the Greensboro, N.C. School System. Bob is employed by A.T. & T. They live outside of Greensboro, N. C., and have two adopted twin daughters:

#A11-7-2-5-4-1 Darla Lynn Bennette born 9 August 1967. Darla has an associates degree and is employed at Jefferson-Pilot Insurance Co. in Greensboro.

#A11-7-2-5-4-2 Marla Lynn Bennette born 9 August 1967. She is studying towards a degree in para-legal.

The family of #A11-7-2-6 Alice Opal Ellis & W. Harold Hoke
 Daughter of John Lon Ellis and Elizabeth Ann Spade

#A11-7-2-6 Alice Opal Ellis born 16 October 1916 at Creamery, Monroe Co., W. Va. She married 25 December 1934 at Sinks Grove, Monroe Co., W. Va. to William Harold Hoke born 22 December 1913 in Beckley, Raleigh Co., W. Va. They make their home at Creamery, W. Va. Harold worked for the Monroe County School System until he retired several years ago.

Their children are:

#A11-7-2-6-1 Jean Ann Hoke born 9 February 1936 at Creamery, W. Va. She married 3 April 1957 in Bristol, Va. to Bobby Ray Ballengee. They make their home at Clayton, W. Va. Their children are:

#A11-7-2-6-1-1 Pamela Jean Ballengee born 21 September 1958. She married 29 February 1976 to Daniel Keith Parker. They have two children:

#A11-7-2-6-1-1-1 Andrea Michelle Parker born 15 January 1978.

#A11-7-2-6-1-1-2 Nicholas Keith Parker born 4 September 1980.

#A11-7-2-6-1-2 Timothy Ray Ballengee born 26 July 1960. He married 7 August 1981 to Beverly Ann Whitt. They have two children:

#A11-7-2-6-1-2-1 Joshua Tillman Ballengee born 30 December 1981.

#A11-7-2-6-1-2-2 Aimee Elizabeth Ballengee born 18 December 1986.

#A11-7-2-6-1-3 Jason Harold Ballengee born 1 August 1976. He was nominated to Who' Who among American High School Students for 1991/92.

#A11-7-2-6-2 Patricia Alice Hoke born 20 April 1943 at Creamery, W. Va. She married 28 August 1959 to Earlie Junior Hill born 1938 in Monroe Co., W. Va. They made their home at Beckley, W. Va. Patty died 1986 and Junior died 1987. Both are buried in Marvin Grove Campground Cemetery, Creamery, W. Va. They had four children:

#A11-7-2-6-2-1 Scott Hill born 1961 at Anstead, W. Va.

#A11-7-2-6-2-2 Lisa Hill born 1963 at Anstead, W. Va.

#A11-7-2-6-2-3 Troy Hill born 1967

#A11-7-2-6-2-4 Beth Hill born 1971

#A11-7-2-6-3 Haroldine Evelyn Hoke born 8 August 1948 at Creamery, W. Va. Daughter of W. Harold and Opal Ellis Hoke. She married 28 August 1964 to Emmett Truman Weiss.

They had four children:

- #A11-7-2-6-3-1 Emmett Kevin Weiss born 7 June 1966.
- #A11-7-2-6-3-2 Michael Darrin Weiss born 4 November 1968.
- #A11-7-2-6-3-3 Stephanie Dawn Weiss born 1 September 1972.
- #A11-7-2-6-3-4 Heather Anne Weiss born 26 January 1976.

Haroldine and Emmett were divorced and she married Cecil Bob Yancey, a widower, in May 1984. They had a son:

#A11-7-2-6-3-5 Harold "Boomer" Yancey. Haroldine raised a daughter of Bob Yancey and his first wife. Bob Yancey died 1986. Haroldine married Freddie Ward. They live at Wayside, W. Va.

#A11-7-2-6-4 William Lyndon Hoke born 13 February 1957 at Union, Monroe Co., W. Va. He married July 1976 to Alma Geneva Hoke. They have a son"

#A11-7-2-6-4-1 James Benjamin Hoke born 19 November 1977. They live in Creamery, W. Va.

#A11-7-2-6-5 David Ellis Hoke born 10 June 1959 in Union, W. Va. David married 15 July 1978 at Creamery, W. Va. He married 15 July 1978 at Creamery to Mary Jane Smith born 28 May 1960. They have a son David Elias Hoke born 16 September 1980. They are divorced.

The family of #A118 Isabella Catherine Ellis
Daughter of Loyd Ellis and Felicity Haine/Hines

#A11-8 Isabella Catherine Ellis born 1837 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 11 February 1863 in Monroe Co., Va. to James E. Jameson born 1832. James died 10 February 1895 in Summers Co., W. Va.

Isabella died 1914 in Summers Co., W. Va. There is a considerable difference between the birth of the first children and the date on their marriage certificate. On the birth records of the children they lists the parents as James E. and Isabella Jameson. These children may have been by James E. Jameson's first wife.

The children of Isabella Catherine Ellis and James E. Jameson were:

#A11-8-1 Mary M. Jameson born 9 July 1854 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A11-8-2 Alice Jane Ellen Jameson born 14 October 1856 in Monroe Co., Va. She married William Hite 4 January 1875 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

#A11-8-3 Osker P. Jameson born 15 October 1858.

#A11-8-4 Emma Z. Jameson born 1861 in Green Sulphur, Summers Co., Va. She married 31 March 1880 in Summers Co., W. Va to Charles W. Withrow.

#A11-8-5 Cosby Jameson born 1867.

#A11-8-6 William E. Jameson born 1870.

#A11-8-7 Marcus L. Jameson born 1872.

#A11-8-8 Cora D. Jameson born 1874.

#A11-8-9 Sarah B. Jameson born 1878.

The family of #A11-10 Louisa C. Ellis & James Carr
Daughter of Loyd Ellis and Felicity Haine/Hines

#A11-10 Louisa C. Ellis born 1840 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va., daughter of Loyd and Felicity Ellis. She married 13 August 1868 in Putnam Co., W. Va. to James Carr born 1829. He was a dry goods merchant on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va. Their children were:

#A11-10-1 James Carr born 1 August 1871 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

#A11-10-2 Loyd Carr born 11 August 1872 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

#A11-10-3 Lewis Carr born 1874 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

#A11-10-4 Emma Carr born 1875 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

#A11-10-5 Daniel Carr born 14 October 1876 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

#A11-10-6 Anna Carr born 1878 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

#A11-10-7 James L. Carr born 1880 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

The family of #A11-11 Jacob L. Ellis
Son of Loyd Ellis and Felicity Haine/Hines

#A11-11 Jacob L. Ellis born 1843 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va., son of Loyd and Felicity Ellis. Jacob L. married 23 August 1865 in Putnam Co., W. Va. to Anna Carr born 1837 in Putnam Co., Va. Anna was the sister to James Carr that married Louisa Ellis. Jacob L. died about 12 June 1881 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

The children of Jacob L. and Anna Carr Ellis were:

#A11-11-1 Martha Ellis born 6 February 1866 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

#A11-11-2 Annie C. Ellis born 225 September 1868 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

#A11-11-3 Katie L. Ellis born 25 August 1872 on 18-Mile Ck., Putnam Co., W. Va.

The family of #A11-12 Emily E. Ellis & James M. Nelson
Daughter of Loyd Ellis and Felicity Haine/Hines

#A11-12 Emily E. Ellis born 26 May 1844 on Wolf Ct., Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 21 January 1863 in Monroe Co., Va. to #A10-2-1 James M. Nelson born 19 January 1842 in Monroe Co., Va. He was the son of #A10-2 Lydia Ellis, daughter of John Ellis and Eleanor Eagan/Eagen. John Ellis was the uncle of Emily Ellis. James M. Nelson stayed in Monroe County and his family moved to Boone Co. Emily E. Ellis died 2 July 1878 and requested to be buried in Peniel Cemetery on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., W. Va. James M. married 2nd. Mary Margaret Woolwine.

For the information on the family of Emily E. Ellis refer to the family of #A10 John Ellis and Eleanor Eagan/Eagen. (Refer to page 150/51)

Bibliography

- 1800 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
 1800 Census of Greenbrier County, Virginia
 1810 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
 1820 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
 1830 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
 1840 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
 1850 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
 1860 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
 1870 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
 1880 Census of Monroe County, W. Virginia
 1900 Census of Monroe County, W. Virginia
 1880 Census of Summers County, W. Virginia
 1860 Census of Putnam County, W. Virginia
 1870 Census of Putnam County, W. Virginia
 1880 Census of Putnam County, W. Virginia
 1860 Census of Nicholas County, Virginia
 History of Nicholas County West Virginia by Wm. Griffiee
 Brown, 1981 The Newsleader, Richwood, Va.
 Deed, Birth, Marriage and Death records Monroe County
 Deed, Birth, Marriage and Death records Summers County
 Wills and Marriage records Nicholas County
 Individual family information records
 Riverview Cemetery - gravestones
 Peniel Cemetery records - Archives in Charleston, W.
 Va.
 Monroe County Methodist Church Records
 Monroe County Cemetery records
 Information per Woodrow "Bill" Ellis of So. Charleston,
 W. Va.
 Information per Bill Ellis of Lewisburg, W. Va.
 Monroe Watchman
 Richmond News Leader, Thurs., May 21, 1981
 Va.
 Monroe County History by Orren Morton

The family of #A13 Catharine Ellis & Junior Meredith
Daughter of Owen Ellis and Christina Doren/Doran

#A13 Catharine Ellis born 1803 on Wolf Ck., Monroe Co., Va. She was the youngest child of Owen Ellis, Sr. and Christina Doren/Doran. Catharine married 28 December 1824 in Monroe County to Junior Meredith born 1798 in Greenbrier Co., Va. He may have been the son of Bradley Meredith who was in Greenbrier County in the early 1780's. Catharine and Junior Meredith lived on Wolf Creek Mountain joining the property of Loyd Ellis. The land of Loyd Ellis layed at the base of the mountain on the south side, and the property of Junior Meredith was on the top of the mountain above and back of Loyd Ellis. Junior Meredith had accumulated, by 1854, a little over 300 acres. Fifty acres of this land was sold to George Haynes that joined Loyd Ellis on Leacher's Branch.

A deed dated 15 September 1855 between Junior Meredith and Lorenzo D. Meredith of one part sold the land to Morris Johnson, son-in-law of William Ellis. William was the son of Jacob Ellis.

Junior and Catharine Meredith both died about 1865. No record of their death, but in the 1870 census their children were living with different relatives.

The children of Catharine and Junior Meredith were:

#A13-1 Joseph A. Meredith born 1827 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 19 May 1851 in Monroe Co., Va. to Sarah Walters. Sarah died 1853 of typhoid fever. Joseph married 2nd. Mary F. Harris 1 January 1859 in Monroe Co., Va.

#A13-2 Christina Meredith born 1829 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 6 April 1861 in Monroe Co., Va. to Newton R. Allen. In 1870 Mary E. and Sarah J. Meredith living with them.

#A13-3 Lorenzo Dow Meredith born 8 January 1834 on Wolf Ck., Mtn., Va. Lorenzo D. married 8 March 1859 in Monroe Co., Va. to Catherine Lowe Allen, widow, born 1825, daughter of John and Lucy Lowe. Lorenzo died 13 April 1892 in Union, W. Va. and is buried in Greenhill Cemetery. Catherine Lowe Meredith died 1910 and is buried in Greenhill Cem. Their children were:

#A13-3-1 Lutitia Meredith

#A13-3-2 Otey Meredith born 20 May 1867. He died 28 October 1914.

#A13-3-3 Waity Meredith born 1872. Otey married

Eunice E. _____. born 4 September 1871. Eunice E. died 18 September 1952.

Lorenzo Dow raised William Bowles born 1864. Mary V. T. age 19 and Adeline age 17 living with them in 1870.

#A13-4 Junior Meredith, II born 1836 on Wolf Ck. Mtn. Monroe Co., Va. He was a private in Company G 22 Reg. Va. Infantry, Charleston, Va. - Col. Wilbur Reid served 2 months. Junior, II died about 1865 while serving in Civil War.

#A13-5 James E. Meredith born 30 October 1836 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Mary J. Brown born 1844, daughter of Alexander M. Brown. She died 1 March 1865 of Scarlet Fever. James died 14 November 1871 of Consumption.

#A13-6 Evan A. Meredith born August 1840 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 9 February 1860 to Catherine V. Thompson born 1844, daughter of William and Caroline Thompson. Note: Caroline Thompson married William Ellis. Catherine Thompson Meredith died and Evan married 2nd. 15 June 1863 to Jane Brown born September 1845. Evan married 3rd. 10 November 1866 to Isabella Wikle born 1841.

#A13-7 Catherine Meredith born 1843 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married Hiram Waldron

#A13-8 Simpson Meredith born 1847 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. He married 5 July 1872 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Eunice Campbell.

#A13-9 Sarah Jane Meredith born 1848 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va.

#A13-10 Mary Elizabeth Meredith born 1850 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., Monroe Co., Va. She married 13 February 1873 in Monroe Co., W. Va. to Thomas Shaver. Mary Elizabeth married 2nd. James Steele 16 April 1877 in Monroe Co., W. Va.

The family of #A13-2 Christina Meredith & Newton R. Allen
Daughter of Catharine Ellis and Junior Meredith

#A13-2 Christina Meredith born 1829 on Wolf Ck. Mtn., daughter of Catharine Ellis and Junior Meredith. She married 6 April 1861 in Monroe County to Newton R. Allen born 2 January 1841 in Monroe Co., Va. Their children were:

- #A13-2-1 Madora C. Allen born 1861 in Monroe Co., Va.
- #A13-2-2 Augusta Newton Allen born 1863 in Monroe Co.,
W. Va.
- #A13-2-3 Julia Susan Allen born 1865 in Monroe Co., W.
Va.
- #A13-2-4 Rosa Bell Allen born 1868 in Monroe Co., W.
Va.
- #A13-2-5 Lucy A. Allen born 1869 in Monroe Co., W. Va.
- #A13-2-6 James T. Allen born 1871 in Monroe Co., W.
Va.
-

Bibliography

- 1840 Census of Monroe County
- 1850 Census of Monroe County
- 1860 Census of Monroe County
- 1870 Census of Monroe County
- Monroe County Marriage, Death, Deed records.
- Cemetery records Monroe County
- The Jameson's and Related Families by Robert Hurd Jameson.

The family of Isabel "Syble" Ellis, dau. of John Ellis II
Sister of Owen Ellis, Sr.

#AAA-1-2-5 Isabel Ellis born about 1782 in Greenbrier County, Virginia. She, probably, was born at Ellis Fort on Little Levels. Isabel was the youngest daughter of John and Elizabeth Ellis. Shortly after her birth, John and Elizabeth moved to Griffiths Creek and lived there several years up until the death of Elizabeth.

Isabel went with her father and step-mother Agnes when they moved from the Greenbrier in 1792. Isabel married George B. Hunsaker in 1812 in Muhlenberg Co., Ky. George was born 12 March 1786 in Springhill Twp., Fayette Co., Pa. and died 2 February 1881 at the age of 94 in Bourbon Twp., Knox Co., Mo. George was married first to Elizabeth Cokenhower born 1787 to Jacob Hunsaker, Sr. born 6 May 1759 in Manchester Twp., York Co., Pa., and died 11 March 1832 in Union Co., Illinois. George B. died in 1811.

Isabel "Syble" Ellis Hunsaker died 15 March 1842 in Bourbon Twp., Knox Co., Mo., and is buried in Newark Cemetery.

The children of Isabel Ellis and George B. Hunsaker were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1 Catherine Hunsaker born 1813.
#AAA-1-2-5-2 Mary Hunsaker born 1816.
#AAA-1-2-5-3 Emily Hunsaker born 1818.
#AAA-1-2-5-4 Sarah Hunsaker born 1821.
#AAA-1-2-5-5 Caroline Hunsaker born 1823.
#AAA-1-2-5-6 Eleanor Hunsaker born 1826.
#AAA-1-2-5-7 Susan Hunsaker born 1827.

The children of #AAA-1-2-5-1 Catherine "Katy" Hunsaker

#AAA-1-2-5-1 Catherine "Katy" Hunsaker born 31 January 1813 to George B. Hunsaker and Isabel "Syble" Ellis. She married 29 April 1829 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Il. to Drake Harris Rendleman born 18 December 1801 in Rowan Co., N. C. "Katy" died 23 September 1905 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Il. and is buried in Casper Cemetery. Drake died 15 October 1887 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Il. and is buried in Casper Cemetery. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1 Louisa Amanda Rendleman born about 1830.
#AAA-1-2-5-1-2 Experience Isabel Rendleman born 1832.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-3 Catherine Mariah Rendleman born 1833.
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-4 Miss. (infant) Rendleman born 1833.
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-5 Nancy Jane Rendleman born 1836.
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-6 Mary Ann Rendleman born 1838.
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-7 Drake Harris Rendleman born 1841.
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-8 Caroline E. Rendleman born 1843.
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-9 Moses Aran Rendleman born 1846.
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-10 Sydnah Susan Rendleman born 1850.
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-11 Frances Cornelia Rendleman born 1852.
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-12 Martin Luther Rendleman born 1855.

The children of #AAA-1-2-5-2 Mary Hunsaker

#AAA-1-2-5-2 Mary Hunsaker born 25 February 1816 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Il., daughter of George B. Hunsaker and Isabel Ellis. Mary married 4 October 1836 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Il. to Dr. Samuel White, born 1807 in New York. Dr. White died 30 April 1863. Mary Hunsaker White died 19 May 1919 (age 103) in Madison, Monroe Co., Mo. and is buried in Dunkard Cemetery. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-2-1 Emily White born 1839.
 #AAA-1-2-5-2-2 Margaret White born 1841.
 #AAA-1-2-5-2-3 Isabella White born 1844.
 #AAA-1-2-5-2-4 Samuel White born 1846.
 #AAA-1-2-5-2-5 George White born 1847.
 #AAA-1-2-5-2-6 Mary White born 1849.
 #AAA-1-2-5-2-7 Andrew Jackson White born 1851.
 #AAA-1-2-5-2-8 Bruno "Barney" White born 1853.
 #AAA-1-2-5-2-9 John H. White born 1855.
 #AAA-1-2-5-2-10 Robert Joseph "Joe" White born 1861.

The children of #AAA-1-2-5-3 Emily Hunsaker

#AAA-1-2-5-3 Emily Hunsaker born 1818 to George B. Hunsaker and Isabel Ellis in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Il. She married 4 February 1841 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Il. to Enoch Hunsaker born 1803 in Muhlenberg Co., Ky. He was the son of Andrew Hunsaker. They went to California about 1849. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-3-1 Frances Hunsaker born 1842.
 #AAA-1-2-5-3-2 George Hunsaker born 1844.
 #AAA-1-2-5-3-3 Enoch Hunsaker born 1846.
 #AAA-1-2-5-3-4 Ann E. Hunsaker born 1849.

The children of #AAA-1-2-5-4 Sarah Hunsaker

#AAA-1-2-5-4 Sarah Hunsaker born 15 March 1821 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Il. to George Hunsaker and Isabel Ellis. Sarah married 15 September 1840 to Ashbourn Davie. She married second to John B. Hunsaker born 17 December 1794 in Springhill Twp., Fayette Co., Pa. They were married 6 April 1843 in Scotland Co., Mo. John died 11 Nov. 1889 in Burton Twp., Adams Co., Il. and is buried in Newtown Cemetery. Sarah died 2 June 1854 in Burton Twp., Adams Co., Il. and is buried in Newtown Cem., Adams Co., Il. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-4-1 Isabel Hunsaker born 1843.
 #AAA-1-2-5-4-2 Daniel Hunsaker born 1844.
 #AAA-1-2-5-4-3 Eunice Hunsaker born 1845.
 #AAA-1-2-5-4-4 George Hunsaker born 1846.
 #AAA-1-2-5-4-5 Susan Hunsaker born 1847.
 #AAA-1-2-5-4-6 James Zenus Hunsaker born 1849.
 #AAA-1-2-5-4-7 Enoch Hunsaker born 1851.

The children of #AAA-1-2-5-5 Caroline Hunsaker

#AAA-1-2-5-5 Caroline Hunsaker born 10 January 1823 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Il. daughter of George Hunsaker and Isabel Ellis. Caroline married 28 November 1844 in Marion Co., Mo. to Washington Curtis Bullock born 21 January 1821 in Boone Co., Ky. Washington died 6 October 1889 in Coppell, Dallas Co., Texas and is buried in Bullock Cemetery. Caroline died 10 June 1899 in Coppell, Dallas Co., Texas and is buried in Bullock Cemetery. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-5-1 Infant died 1846.
 #AAA-1-2-5-5-2 Mary Isabella Bullock born 1848.
 #AAA-1-2-5-5-3 Sarah Susanna Bullock born 1849.
 #AAA-1-2-5-5-4 John Curtis Bullock born 1852.
 #AAA-1-2-5-5-5 Dr. Drake Washington Bullock born 1854.
 #AAA-1-2-5-5-6 George Thomas Bullock born 1856.
 #AAA-1-2-5-5-7 Margaret Emma Bullock born 1858.
 #AAA-1-2-5-5-8 Nancy Virginia Bullock born 1862.
 #AAA-1-2-5-5-9 Martha C. Bullock born 1863.
 #AAA-1-2-5-5-10 Julia Caroline Bullock born 1866.

The children of #AAA-1-2-5-6 Eleanor "Ellen" Hunsaker

#AAA-1-2-5-6 Eleanor "Ellen" Hunsaker born 1826 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co., Ill. She married 30 May 1847 in

Knox Co., Mo. to John Imbler born 1799 in Ky. He died 1867-70 in Knox Co., Mo., and she died 1860 in Knox Co., Mo. They had one known son: John D. Imbler born 1848.

The children of #AAA-1-2-5-7 Susan Hunsaker

#AAA-1-2-5-7 Susan Hunsaker born 4 August 1827 in Jonesboro Twp., Union Co. Ill. daughter of Isabel Ellis and George Hunsaker. Susan married 7 June 1849 in Knox Co., Mo. to Andrew "Grandpaw Andy" Hunsaker born 1 June 1828 in Adams Co., Ill. He died 4 November 1915 in Knox Co., Mo. and is buried in Newark Cemetery, Knox Co., Mo. Susan died 3 February 1908 in Knox Co., Mo. and is buried in Newark Cemetery, Knox Co., Mo. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-7-1 Anna Isabell Hunsaker born 1851.
 #AAA-1-2-5-7-2 George Washington Hunsaker born 1853.
 #AAA-1-2-5-7-3 William Newton Hunsaker born 1854.
 #AAA-1-2-5-7-4 Andrew Jefferson Hunsaker born 1856.
 #AAA-1-2-5-7-5 Mary Frances Hunsaker born 1859.
 #AAA-1-2-5-7-6 John Marion Hunsaker born 1861.
 #AAA-1-2-5-7-7 Josephine Hunsaker born 1862.
 #AAA-1-2-5-7-8 Eugene Hunsaker born 1864.
 #AAA-1-2-5-7-9 James Franklin Hunsaker born 1865.

The children of #AAA-1-2-5-1-1 Louisa Amanda Rendleman

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1 Louisa Amanda Rendleman born 30 January 1830, daughter of Drake Harris Rendleman and Catherine Hunsaker. Louisa married 4 March 1848 to James Ellis born 23 September 1820 in Albion, Edwards Co., Ill. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-1 Catherine M. Ellis born about 1845 and died 1909. She lived at Dongola, Ill. Catherine married 31 May 1863 to Richard U. Musgrave born 1830 in Tennessee. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-1-1 Mary Musgrave
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-1-2 Walter Musgrave
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-1-3 Willis Musgrave
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-1-4 Louisa Musgrave
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-1-5 Ira Musgrave.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2 Charles A. Ellis born about 1851 in Jonesboro, Ill. and died 11 October 1881. He was a blacksmith at Cobden, Ill. He married 20 October 1872 to Emily "Emma" Hammond born 1855, daughter of Benjamin Hammond. Emily "Emma" died about 1888. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-1 May/Mary Ellis born about 1874 and married a Lock Leyerle. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-1-1 Ellis Ellis
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-1-2 Cleta Ellis
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-1-3 Lizzie Ellis
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-1-4 Addie Ellis
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-1-5 Clara Ellis
 #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-1-6 Walter Ellis

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-2 Addie Belle Ellis born 21 April 1875 in Anna, Il. and died 8 March 1948 in Cloud Chief, Ok. She married 14 Sept. 1892 to John George Pauley born 2 February 1875 and died 3 December 1932 in Cloud Chief, Ok. Occupation Farmer/Plasterer. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-2-1 Barbara H. Pauley born 13 December 1894 and died 2 July 1964. She married Oct. 1910 to Doyle Hyde Hobart.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-2-2 Beulah M. Pauley born 14 January 1897 and married 29 July 1912 to Roy Marshall.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-2-3 Anna Mae Pauley born 26 December 1900 in Cloud Chief, Ok. and married 18 January 1925 to Homer C. Miller.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-2-4 Christena G. Pauley married 10 May 1924 to Raymond Kuykendall.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-2-5 Grace Pauley born Feb. 1908 in Cloud Chief, Ok. and married 18 August 1934 to Clifford Hooley.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-3 Louise Ellis born 1878, and died at age 88. Louise married David Wells born 13 Oct. 1876 in Gatesville, Tx. and died 23 August 1952 in Monte Vista, Co. Their children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-3-1 Margaret Wells born 25 Jan. 1901 in Cloud Chief, Ok. She married a Baker.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-3-2 Charles Wells

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-2-3-3 Birdie Wells

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-3 Melinda Ellis born about 1854 and died 26 February 1918 in Union Co., Ill. Melinda married 19 April 1874 in Union Co., Illinois to William H. Willoughby born 1850 in North Carolina. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-3-1 Earnest Willoughby born 1877, Harry Willoughby born 1878

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-3-2 James Willoughby born 1880.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-3-3 Ford Willoughby

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-3-4 Bertha Willoughby

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-3-5 Ralph Willoughby

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-3-6 Paul Willoughby

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-3-7 Frank Willoughby

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-3-8 Edith Willoughby who married a Herman.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4 Calvin Ellis born 6 February 1856 in Anna, Ill. He married 4 March 1879 to Lizzie Hartline born 13 April 1863 in Anna, Ill. Lizzie died 12 January 1906 in Anna, Union Co., Ill. Calvin died 18 May 1934 in Anna, Union Co., Ill.

Dr. Ellis:

I am so sorry I do not have the material you are looking for but I do have the "History of the Rendleman and Ellis Family" by Paul Ellis that was published in 1903. After Paul's death, his wife sent the papers to my mother. Naomi Brady Ward might have something as she was so nice to send me the material on the Rendleman family.

My mother and three sisters - May (Leyerle), Addie Bell (Pauley) and Augusta (Utterback) - were cared for by Grandma Ellis and an Aunt Katie - after the death of their father and mother at an early age - My mother often spoke of Uncle Cal., Uncle Corn, Aunt Mame, Aunt Minnie, Aunt Nannie, Elsie Karker?, and the Willoughby boys - Raly, Harry and Ernest - Uncle Corn Ellis had a son Oral, a dentist in KC. All these things I should know and remember only as one who listened to Illinois stories in the early days.

Too bad we pass up the opportunity to learn all about these things. My mother passed away two years ago (1966) at the age of 88 and she was so healthy and spry and full of life to the last.

Thank you for writing and if I have any Rendleman information you wish will send it. My material on the Rendleman family was from Naomi Brady Ward - Lucille Fowley, D. A. Rendleman in NC. as well as DAR records, etc.

Sincerely,
Margaret Wells Baker
Sherman Ave., Monte Vista. Co.

The family of Calvin Ellis and Lizzie Hartline

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4 Calvin Ellis born 6 February 1856. He married Lizzie Harline born 13 April 1863. Calvin died 18 May 1934. He served as Director of Anna Shipping Assn., and president of Casper Cemetery Assn. (1934). Calvin served as director of te Ellis School. "A plain, modes, unassuming man, methodical in his ways and strickley honest in his dealings." Calvin and Lizzie Hartline were married 4 March 1879 in Alla, Il. Lizzie died 12 January 1906 following gallbladder surgery. She was the daughter of Caleb Hartline and Julie Ann Carter. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-1 Eva Dora Ellis born 23 February 1880 and died 19 August 1881, infant.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-2 Paul Hercules Ellis born 26 July 1881 and died 7 April 1948 in St. Louis, Mo. School teacher and served as County Clerk for 22 years. He married 21 August 1907 to Edith Jane Tripp born 5 December 1881 and died 15 December 1977. Child: Helen Elizabeth Ellis born 27 July 1908 and died 20 June 1931. She died of peritonitis.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-3 Frank Scott Ellis born 4 August 1882. He died 19 September 1962 in Marion, Il. while living with his daughter. Frank was a school teacher and farmer and State of Illinois as a highway maintenance man in Union Co., Il. Frank married 24 March 1908 to Emily Elizabeth Davie born 14 May 1885 and died 1 December 1967. Their children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-3-1 Elnora Elizabeth Ellis born 17 December 1908.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-3-2 Samuel Davie Ellis born 27 November 1912.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-3-3 Margaret Agnes Ellis born 29 July 1918 and died 3 February 1977 in Marion, Il.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-4 Fannie Ellis born 29 August 1883. She died 9 August 1969. Fannie married 29 May 1904 to Harry Cheney Grear born 1 August 1879.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-5 Sidney Minnie Ellis born 17 October 1884. She died 22 January 1966 in Jonesboro, Il. and married Harry L. Hartman. He died 1 March 1950. Their children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-5-1 Betty Ann Hartman married Jack Lane Mannie. They had two children Mark and Reddy.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6 Charles Earl Ellis born 24 January 1886. In 1956 in Carbondale, Jackson Co., Il.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-7 Claude Ernest Ellis born 9 June 1887 and died 29 August 1965. He was a farmer. Claude married Nona Rinehart born 27 March 1891 and died 1 May 1980. Their children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-7-1 Maude Louise Ellis born 12 Feb. 1915.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-7-2 Mable Lucille Ellis born 2 Jan. 1917.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-7-3 Claude Gavin Ellis born 27 October 1918.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-7-4 Glenn Richard Ellis born 25 April 1928 and married 16 March 1962 to Joan Yates born 2 March 1933.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-8 Anna Louise Ellis born 26 January 1889 and died 28 May 1970 in Rockton, Il. She was a Nurse.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-9 Maude Mae Ellis born 17 August 1892. Homemaker for her father after he mother's death; with Anna and George kept the home place at Anna until after her father's death when they moved to Rockton, Il. to be with their brother, James.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-10 Nell Grace Ellis born June 1894.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-11 George Jessie Ellis born 27 June 1899 and died 13 December 1979.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-12 James Caleb Ellis born 27 June 1899 twin and died 28 September 1980 in Rockton, Il. He was a physician. He practiced for 43 years in Rockton, Il. and was honored for the love and service to his community. He married 24 June 1925 to Mary Louisa Tice born 25 March 1899. She died in 1949. She was an English teacher.

Dr. Jim married 2nd. 1960 to Mrs. Marie Affolter. She died in 1970, and Dr. Jim married 3rd. 23 May 1972 to Eva Star Baumel. Children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-12-1 David Tice Ellis born 8 December 1930 and was a Md., Internal Medicine. He married 5 July 1952 to Beverly Nichols.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-12-2 Paul James Ellis

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-12-3 Cornelia Ann Ellis born 30 July 1937. She is a Jr. High Teacher. "Torny" married 1 August 1959 to H. Daniel Green born 4 Feb. 1934. Daniel is a Dentist.

The family of #AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6 Charles Earl Ellis

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6 Charles Earl Ellis born 24 January 1886 in Anna, Il., to Calvin Ellis and Lizzie Hartline. Charles died 17 September 1956 in Carbondale, Il. His occupation was fireman at Anna State Hospital, and Carbondale Schools until he retired. He married 8 January 1908 to Myrtle Helen Brown born 1 January 1888 in Jonesboro, Il. and died 11 July 1981 in Carbondale, Il. She was the daughter of James Elbert Brown and Alice Frances Tripp. Their children were:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-1 Alice Charlene Ellis born 10 January 1909. She married 15 May 1929 to Earl Bragg born 17 September 1907. Their children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-1-1 Patricia Janet Bragg born 6 November 1930 and married 14 April 1947 to William Glenn Goodman born 8 January 1930.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-1-2 Rita Joan Bragg born 14 February 1933.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-1-3 Michael Earl Bragg born 13 September 1946, married 2 July 1966 to Phyllis Rae Hearn born 2 May 1947. He married 2nd. 16 June 1979 to Phyllis Jean Rees born April 25, 1942.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-2 James Calvin Ellis born 1 April 1911 and died 19 August 1973. James married 11 March 1929 to Bertha Mae Smith born 11 May 1910 and died 14 March 1974. Children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-2-1 Harold Lee Ellis born 7 Dec. 1929.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-2-2 Billy Gene Ellis born 2 April 1933.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-3 Robert Brown Ellis born 26 October 1913 and married March 1931 to Aileen Endicott born 12 July 1915. He married 2nd. 5 April 1942 to Virginia Alene Dean born 28 March 1923. Children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-3-1 Nancy Carol Ellis born 9 March 1935 and married 30 Nov. 1955 to Kenneth Daniels.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-3-2 Robert Ardell Ellis born 14 Jan. 1932, and married 9 October 1953 to Georgett Jeanette Tardiff born 9 July 1940. Robert married 2nd. 26 November 1967 to Mary Kay Cogan born 7 February 1908. Robert married 3rd. Ethel Jane Ballard Brown born 16 February 1940. His children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-3-3 Kathryn Ann Ellis born 30 Aug. 1954.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-3-4 David Wayne Ellis born 6 Sept. 1959.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-3-5 Bruce Allen Ellis born 3 April 1961.

Children 2nd. marriage.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-3-6 Richard Paul Ellis born 11 Sept. 1968.

Children 3rd. marriage:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-3-7 George Vincent Brown, Jr. born 30 Dec. 1958 and Gary Lynn Brown born 11 August 1960.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-4 Jean Catherine Ellis born 29 February 1916. She married 9 March 1934 to Julian Charles Harris born 24 September 1914, son of George Washington Harris and Laura M. Ballard.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-5 Phyllis Ruth Ellis born 2 January 1919. She married 9 November 1938 in St. Louis, Mo. to

Norman James Imhoff born 12 October 1918.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-6 John Kenneth Ellis born 9 July 1922 in Anna, Union Co., Il. He married 5 June 1949 in St. Joseph, Mo. to Dorothy Venus Rush born 24 August 1924. Dorothy has a MA degree from the University of Chicago and Heads the Circulation Dept. of Kerr Library, OSU., Corvallis, Oregon. John Kenneth has a Phd. in Public Health. Professor of Health, Oregon State University. He received "Educator Award of the Year" for American College of Nursing Home Administrators.

Their children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-6-1 John Kenneth Ellis, II born 28 March 1950. JD from Willamette U. School of Law 1979. He is an Attorney. John II married 20 June 1969 to Tava Helen Daetz born 25 August 1951. They divorced and John II married 2nd. 29 December 1981 to Bonnie Jo Jones born 15 October 1955. She is a Cellist.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-6-2 David Paul Ellis born 28 June 1951. Md, University of Oregon Health Sciences Center 1977, Diagnostic Radiology Residency Program, Madison, Wi. David Paul married 22 June 1982 to Julie Lynn Doede born 28 July 1958 in Green Bay, Wi. She is a Registered Nurse.

David Paul enjoyed athletics where he won several awards in diving, marksmanship and horseback riding. He also won several cash award for his writing of short stories, essays, and poetry.

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-7 Gerald Vernell Ellis born 12 July 1926. He married 16 June 1948 to Anna Lou Dietz. He married 2nd. 18 November 1967 to Ruth Marlene Lewis Clendenin born 4 November 1932. Child of 1st. marriage:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-7-1 Randy Lynn Ellis

and children of second marriage:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-7-2 Paul Lewis Clendenin

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-7-3 Russell Lee Clendenin

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-7-4 Perry Bert Clendenin

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-8 Norma Yvonne "Peggy" Ellis born 14 November 1928 She married 31 December 1946 to Thomas William Mills born 26 April 1926. Their children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-8-1 Charles Thomas Mills

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-8-2 Lana Kay Mills born 9 July

1957.

Norma "Peggy" married 2nd. 27 December 1961 to William Kent Evans born 17 February 1928. Their children:

#AAA-1-2-5-1-1-4-6-8-3 Dale Kent Evans born 20
November 1947 and Sarah Evans born 29 December 1953 and
married Gary Goss.

Bibliography

The History of Isabell Ellis and George B. Hunsaker was provided by John Kenneth Ellis I of Corvallis, Oregon.

Paul Hercules Ellis of Jonesboro, Il. wrote 1903 Family History.

Rendleman Family History compiled by Bruce S. Webb, Corvallis, Oregon.

History of Abraham Hunsaker and his Family published by Hunsaker Family Organization. Editors Q Maurice Hunsaker and Gwen Hunsaker Haws.

Another Ellis Family in Monroe Co., Va.
#D John T. Ellis

There was only one other Ellis family in Monroe County that was not descendants of Owen and James Ellis. #D John T. Ellis born 1824 in Lunenburg Co., Virginia and married 18 March 1823 in Lunenburg Co., Virginia to Nancy Hendricks. Nancy was born about 1807 probably in Lunenburg Co., Va. Her security on the marriage bond was Paschall Hendrick. John T. Ellis died before 1847 in Monroe County, Virginia.

The parents of John T. Ellis was William Ellis and his wife's name was Elizabeth _____. William was born about 1757 in Virginia. He married 13 November 1782 in Chesterfield Co., Va. William died 5 October 1829 in Lunenburg Co., Va. Elizabeth was born about 1765. She died after 1839 probably in Lunenburg Co., Va. They were the parents of nine children:

William Ellis born 2 October 1784.
Elizabeth Ellis born 18 March 1786.
Sally Ellis born 16 February 1788.
Calvin Ellis born 21 February 1790
Thomas Ellis born 21 February 1792.
Febey Traler Ellis born 23 March 1797.
Martha F. Ellis born 7 September 1799.
John T. Ellis born 27 October 1802. He married Nancy Hendricks. They moved to Monroe Co., Va./W.Va.
Richard Ellis born 15 August 1806.

The children of John T. Ellis and Nancy Hendricks were:

#D-1 John Ellis born 1824. He married 15 April 1846 in Monroe Co., Va. to Margaret Campbell. They purchased 14 1/2 acres at Sinks Grove adjoining the property of her Uncle Robert Campbell. They left Monroe County and may have moved to Fayette Co., W. Va. The children of John Ellis and Margaret Campbell were:

#D-1-1 Virginia S. Ellis born 1848 in Monroe Co., Va.
#D-1-2 James William Ellis born 1849 in Monroe Co., Va. He married 19 May 1870 in Monroe Co. to Martha Hix. James Wm. died 20 November 1894 at Cunard, Fayette Co., W. Va. from a fracture femur of the left leg. Buried at Sandstone, W. Va. They were the parents of two children:

#D-1-2-1 John O. Ellis
#D-1-2-2 W.N.A. Ellis born 31 May 1874 and died 2 April 1880.

#D-1-3 Mary E. Ellis born 1850 in Monroe Co., Va.
 #D-1-4 Female Ellis born 16 October 1853 in
 Monroe Co., Va.
 #D-1-5 Margaret A. Ellis born 25 April 1856 in
 Monroe Co., Va.

#D-2 Anna Elizabeth Ellis born 27 September 1826. She
 married 8 February 1847 in Monroe County, Va. to John M.
 Jones born 11 February 1827 in Monroe Co., Va. He was the
 son of John and Jane Rector Jones. After the death of Anna
 Elizabeth 13 August 1861 in Monroe Co., Va., he went to
 Walton, Roane Co., W. Va. John Jones married 2nd. 12 Febru-
 ary 1864 in Roane Co. to Amanda J. Waldon.

John M. Jones was a school trustee, Lieutenant Colonel
 in the Militia in Va. for 2 years. He lived at Walton,
 Roane Co., W. Va. His Father served in the war of 1812 and
 his grandfather James Jones was in the Revolutionary War.

The children of Anna Elizabeth Ellis and John M. Jones
 were:
 #D-2-1 Augustus C. Jones born 14 June 1845 in Monroe
 Co., Va.
 #D-2-2 Martha A. Jones born 21 January 1848 in Monroe
 Co., Va.
 #D-2-3 Mary J. Jones born 5 February 1850 in Monroe
 Co., Va.
 #D-2-4 Elizabeth J. Jones born 12 February 1854 in
 Monroe Co., Va.
 #D-2-5 Eliza Ellen Jones born 12 February 1854 (twins)
 in Monroe Co., Va.

The children of John M. Jones and 2nd. wife Amanda J.
 Waldon were:
 John P. Jones born 28 February 1866 in Roane Co.
 Isaac S. Jones born 14 June 1869 in Roane Co.
 Bertie V. Jones born 5 May 1875 in Roane Co.

Nancy Hendricks Ellis married 2nd. Francis Jones 11 July
 1848. Francis Jones born 1802 died 31 March 1856. Nancy's death
 unknown.

Nancy and Francis had 3 children prior to their marriage.
 Mary Jones, Jane Jones and Amanda Jones.

26 July 1855

John M. Jones to Amanda M. Jones, natural love, his cousin.
 1 red cow with white back, 3yr. old and 1 red calf.

11 Aug. 1856

Nancy E. Jones & George S. Gibson: In trust to secure John
 M. Jones-sum \$50.00 by bond ated 12 May 1856 due 6 mos. Is justly
 indebted to John M. Jones.

Ellis connection in Monroe County, Va.
Ann/Nancy Ellis and Benjamin Morgan

Benjamin Morgan married Ann Ellis in 1783. They resided in Gap Mills, Greenbrier Co., Va., later Monroe County having moved to the area shortly after the Revolutionary War. This information was taken from Bible Records.

In a court order for Greenbrier Co., Va. dated 25 November 1794, Benjamin Morgan and Nancy Morgan, his wife vs. John Breast in case and vice versa. Dismissed. Evidently Ann and Nancy are one and the same.

Benjamin Morgan was born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania and went to Berkeley County, Va. in boyhood with his parents. In 1778 or 1779 he was drafted for three months in May 1781, but his command was turned back before reaching the North Carolina line. While scouting near Yorktown Benjamin was cut by a sword. Later in 1781, he was again drafted for three months and served during the seige of Yorktown. He was one of the guards that conveyed the prisoners to Frederick, Maryland. His declartion for pension was dated 1832. Benjamin died in 1836.

Ann Ellis was from Hagerstown, Mryland and applied for a widow's pension in 1842.

Benjamin and Ann purchased 100 acres of land about half-way between Union and Gap Mills from John Wood and wife by deed dated 2 May 1803. Another deed dated 17 December 1816 whereby they purchased 41 acres and 40 poles from John and Elizabeth Mastin.

Benjamin and Ann worshipped in the Rehobeth Methodist Church about two miles distant which was built in 1785 with "loop" holes for protection against Indians. The Rehobeth Church is the oldest church west of the Allegheny Mountains, and is now a tourist attraction. Benjamin and Ann Morgan is buried in the church cemetery but at exactly what spot is not known.

#EB-2-1 Ann/Nancy Ellis born 15 January 1766, She was the daughter of #EB-2 John Ellis and wife Elizabeth. John was born November 1726, probably in Manatway, Pa. If there is any connection between this John Ellis and the John Ellis that migrated into Greenbrier is unknown. However, I have not found any connection between the two John Ellis's. John Ellis married about 1764 and died in Berkeley County, Va. 17 April 1782, perhaps the son of John Ellis of Manataway.

The children of #EB-2 John and Elizabeth Ellis of Berkeley County, Virginia were:

#EB-2-1 Ann/Nancy Ellis, born 15 January 1766 and married 1783 to Benjamin Morgan.

#EB-2-2 Benjamin Ellis born about 1772 in Frederick Co., Va.

#EB-2-3 John Ellis born about 1775 in Berkeley/Frederick Co. He died about 27 Sept. 1803 in Berkeley Co., Va.

#EB-2-4 Ellis Ellis born 20 August 1777 in Berkeley Co., Va. He married 22 April 1805 to Mary Ford Edelin. Ellis died 2 October 1831.

#EB-2-5 Eleanor Ellis born about 1780 died unmarried.

The children of Ann/Nancy Ellis and Benjamin Morgan

#EB-2-1 Ann/Nancy Ellis (her name has been written both ways in bible and court records) born 15 January 1766 in Berkeley/Frederick Co., Va. She married 1783 to Benjamin Morgan born 25 December 1760 in Philadelphia, Pa.

Benjamin served for 3 months in the year 1778 during the Revolutionary War. While scouting near Yorktown was wounded by a sword cut. He was in the seige of Yorktown. Benjamin was one of the guards that transported prisoners to Frederick, Md. May 1781 he served in the militia. They moved to Monroe County settling at Gap Mills shortly after the war. They were prominent members of the old Rehobeth Church at Union. Ann/Nancy died 31 August 1852 and is buried in the cemetery joining the church in an unmarked grave. Benjamin died 24 February 1836 and also is buried at the old Rehobeth Church Cemetery.

In the death record for Aaron Morgan, son of Ann and Benjamin Morgan it lists the place of birth for Aaron as Lunenburg Co., Va. This puts Benjamin and Nancy in Lunenburg Co. in 1790. Aaron no doubt was born shortly before they migrated to Gap Mills, Monroe Co., Va.

The children of Ann/Nancy and Benjamin Morgan were:

#EB-2-1-1 John E. Morgan born 11 November 1784 probably Greenbrier County. He married 7 February 1843 to

Isabella P. Johnson. Their daughter Mary A. Morgan died 26 April 1855.

#EB-2-1-2 Phoebe Sophia Morgan born 26 August 1786 in Greenbrier Co., Va. She married 7 April 1802 to John Safford. Phoebe married 2nd. Henry Francis 30 March 1809.

#EB-2-1-3 Moses Morgan born 16 August 1788 in Greenbrier Co., Va.

#EB-2-1-4 Aaron Morgan born 26 August 1790. He married 19 December 1816 in Monroe Co. to Margaret Jane "Peggy" Wiseman. Aaron married 2nd. Polly Boggess on 2 October 1821 in Monroe Co., Va. Aaron Morgan died 9 May 1855 at Crimson Springs, Monroe Co., Va.

Children of Aaron and "Peggy" Morgan:

#EB-2-1-4-1 John E. W. Morgan married Isabella P. Johnson on 7 February 1843. Isabella P. Morgan died 1848. Jon was appointed guardian of daughter Mary Ann Morgan with Benjamin G. Morgan as security. Mary Ann Morgan died at the age of 11 of pneumonia.

#EB-2-1-5 Jesse Morgan born 26 October 1792 in Greenbrier Co., Va. Jesse died 30 August 1820 in Monroe Co., Va.

#EB-2-1-6 Elizabeth Morgan born 15 December 1798 in Greenbrier Co., Va. She married 29 August 1832 in Monroe Co., Va. to William Eads.

#EB-2-1-7 Nancy Morgan born 15 June 1801 in Monroe Co., Va.

#EB-2-1-8 Eleanor Morgan born 9 January 1804 in Monroe Co., Va. She married 5 May 1828 in Monroe Co., Va. to William Deriour.

#EB-2-1-9 Benjamin Morgan born 29 December 1805 in Monroe Co., Va. He was served as a minister at the Old Rehobeth Church at Union, W. Va.

#EB-2-1-10 James R. Morgan born 21 March 1809 in Monroe Co., Va. He married 24 June 1841 in Monroe Co., Va. to Elizabeth Myers.

#EB-2-1-11 Hannah Morgan born 16 April 1811 in Monroe Co., Va.

(Order Book 9, pg. 154, Monroe Co., Va./W.Va.)

Monday 11 January 1869 - Benjamin Morgan a minister of the gospel of the Methodist Episcopal Church applies for credentials to authorize him to celebrate the rites of matrimony whereupon said Benjamin Morgan with Andrew Bruntico his security entered with and acknowledge a bond in the penalty of \$1500.00 continued at the law directs and took an oath to support the consitution of the U. S. It is ordered that a certificate be granted to him to authorize him to celebrate the rites of matrimony according to the rites and ceremonies of this church and according to law in due form be granted him.

The above birth and marriage dates along with Revolutionary information was obtained from a book titled Of Me by W.J. Humphries, and his information was from an old bible purchased from a Mrs. Dunbar and was destroyed in a house fire in 1940. Other information from Greenbrier and Monroe County Court Records.

Another Ellis in Greenbrier County

#MB George Ellis born about 1805. He evidently is a descendant of Owen Ellis, and probably a son of Joseph Ellis. Joseph had 5 sons according to the 1810 Census of Virginia, and in the family of Joseph, I have listed only 3 sons born before 1810.

George married 23 April 1831 in Bedford Co., Va. to Permelia Duncan born 1805. George was in Greenbrier County before 1840. His will dated 5 June 1845, and probated in Greenbrier Co. 23 June 1849. The children of George and Permelia Ellis were:

- #MB-1 George S. Ellis born 1831.
- #MB-2 Richard T. Ellis born about 1832.
- #MB-3 Elizabeth Ellis born 1836.
- #MB-4 James H. Ellis born 1838.
- #MB-5 Sarah J. Ellis born 1845 in Greenbrier Co., Va.

#MB-1 George S. born 1831. He married 5 June 1855 to Mary J. Boggs, age 26. She was the daughter of James and June Boggs. They settled in Fayette Co., W.Va. Their children were:

- #MB-1-1 William H. born a. 1856.
- #MB-1-2 Jane born 1858.
- #MB-1-3 Agness born 1860. She married a Harlo Rods/Rodes.
- #MB-1-4 Mary F. born 1864.
- #MB-1-5 Richard born 1866 and Benjamin born

1867.

Children of #MB-2 Richard T. Ellis and wife Mary
A. _____ born 1832.

- #MB-2-1 George W. born 1865.
- #MB-2-2 Benjamin F. born 1872.
- #MB-2-3 James R. born 1856.
- #MB-2-4 Jacob A. born 1873.
- #MB-2-5 Levi T., born 1893.
- #MB-2-6 Lucinda A. born 1865.
- #MB-2-7 Hattie M., born 1872.
- #MB-2-8 Mary F. born 1874.

The family of #MB-1-1 William H. Ellis, son of George S. and Mary Jane Boggs Ellis. William born 1856 married 21 November 1878 to Miram E. Settle born 1859. William was born in Greenbrier County and Miram was born in Fayette Co. She was the daughter of Harrison and Jane Settle. They moved to Bennett's Mountain at Blue Sulphur Springs where she was heir in about 200 acres joining the property of George S. Ellis. William H. died 13 October 1941 at the age of 90. Miram Settle Ellis died 30 January 1940 at the age of 81.

They had a son Daniel Hezekiah born February 1880 in Fayette Co., and another son Owen. They may have had other children unknown.

#MB -1-1-1 Daniel Hezekiah married 29 July 1903 to L. Katherine Rutherford born 1875 in Fayette Co. They lived in Greenbrier Co. at Blue Sulphur Springs. They had one known son Acy Garnett, and other children unknown. Layton Lee Ellis of Fayette County is the son of Acy Garnett.

Lee told me several stories about the first Ellis brothers to settle in Greenbrier Co., Va. before white man had settled the Greenbrier. He also said that his grandfather and his grandfather's brother were named after their ancestors. (Daniel Hezekiah and Owen)

Bibliography

- Of Me - by W. J. Humphreys (limited copies-out of print)
Family bible records (bible destroyed by house fire)
1850 Census of Monroe County, Virginia
1860 Census of Greenbrier County, Virginia
1880 Census of Greenbrier County, W. Virginia
1880 Census of Monroe County, W. Virginia
Greenbrier Birth, Marriage, Deed and Death records
Monroe County Birth, Marriage, Deed and Death records
Will, Marriage, Death records of Berkeley County
Hardesty's West Virginia Counties Monroe, Putnam,
Tyler by Jim Comstock
Greenbrier Co. W. Va. Court Orders 1780-1850 by Helen
S. Stinson
1850 Census of Monroe County
1860 Census of Monroe County
Hardesty's West Virginia Counties Greenbrier by Jim
Comstock
Ellis Cousins Newsletter
Deed, Marriage, Birth records of Monroe County

Miscellaneous
A Crow named Peg

John and Kathleen Ellis Green/e lived on Railroad Avenue in Beckley, W. Va. She was the daughter of John Lon and Elizabeth Spade Ellis of Creamery, W. Va. He was the son of John H. and Eliza Jane Skaggs Green also of Creamery, W. Va. John and Kathleen moved to Railroad Avenue shortly after their wedding in Alderson, W. Va. They moved into a home that belonged to his mother Eliza Jane Greene. John and Kathleen decided to stay in Beckley and bought the lot next door for \$900 from his mother. They built a four room house with basement. After John's stint serving his country during World War II, they decided to build a kitchen, and the previous kitchen would be turned into a bedroom.

Over the years, John and Kathleen built a porch, in fact, two porches one on the back and one on the front. Then they decided to close in the porches. They took pride in their home and its surroundings. Kathleen worked hard making their home beautiful and John worked hard on his garden. Kathleen planted flowers, and John made over their carport into a patio where they could enjoy the beautiful surroundings.

Time past, and John and Kathleen became older, and John was bothered with arthritis but he still tended to his garden. On a beautiful spring day, a black crow flew down from the garage to sit on the clothes line that ran across the back yard. As Kathleen stood at the kitchen window, washing the mornings dishes, she noticed the crow sitting on the clothesline. She didn't take much notice to the crow, and continued washing her dishes.

As spring faded into warm summer days, the crow came each morning to sit on the clothesline. John bid the crow Good Morning each day as he went to work in his garden. Kathleen watched for the crow as she washed her dishes. Shortly after taking particular interest in the crow, they noticed that the crow had one leg missing. They named the crow Peg short for peg-leg and they assumed the crow was a male.

After watching the crow for several weeks, they noticed the crow gathering grass and straw for a nest, and commented to each other that the crow was a female and about to be a mother. So they still though Peg was a good name even for a female crow. John and Kathleen thought that Peg could not forage for food with only one leg and felt that she might die of starvation. So they decided to help her out with feeding her new brood of baby crows.

Each morning and evening they began to leave scraps of food, bread, seeds and etc out for the crow to eat and help with feeding her new family. Peg came more often during the day now to sit upon the clothes line and to see what was left for her to eat and to take back to her family.

After Peg had raised her family of crows and they had flew off to make their own way, she still made her daily trips to sit on the clothesline in the backyard of John and Kathleen's home. As summer days faded into fall Peg showed up each morning and evening. John and Kathleen discussed among themselves what would Peg do this winter. They were sad with the thought that Peg would never be able to find enough food to keep her from starving during the snowy weather. They hated to see winter come, in their hearts knowing that Peg would never survive the winter because she had only one leg.

It was getting late into the year, and the weather turned dismal and cold. One morning it began to rain and turned to snow. John and Kathleen watched at the kitchen window for Peg. By noon she hadn't showed up to sit on the clothesline. That evening Kathleen watched for Peg as she washed the evening dishes. John went outside to check on the scraps of food they had left for Peg, but Peg never came to dine on the feast left for her. John and Kathleen went to sleep wondering about Peg. Where was she? Had she gone south for the winter? What had happened to Peg?

During the Christmas Holidays, John was not feeling very well. A couple of weeks into the new year, John arose one morning feeling very ill. He called to Kathleen to come help him back to bed. Kathleen did her best to help John, and decided she had better call her daughter "Sissy" to come and see about her Dad. After "Sissy" arrived to see her dad, she and her mother decided to call an ambulance to take John to the hospital. John was admitted to the V.A. Hospital in Beckley, W. Va. Kathleen and "Sissy" was concerned about the health of John, but thought he would be his old self again and back home soon. But that wasn't to be, John's condition deteriorated and he passed away. It was a sad time for Kathleen and her family.

The days began to get longer and the sun was gaining strength in its warmth. Kathleen hadn't thought about Peg or sometime. Actually with all that had happened over the winter she had forgotten about Peg. In her heart she knew that Peg had not survived the winter.

On a beautiful spring day as Kathleen stood alone at her kitchen window, she looked out at the garden where John once worked but now the garden layed fallow. She wondered if she should plant the garden this year and decided to

herself that, yes she would plant a garden this year. As she stood looking out the kitchen window, lost in her thoughts, she was brought back to reality by the cawing of a large crow that was sitting on the clothesline. She thought shoo you old crow, I don't want you eating up my garden this year. But the crow kept sitting on the clothesline and shouting caw - caw. Kathleen left the kitchen window and walked out to the back porch to get a closer look at the crow making so much noise sitting on the clothesline. As she took a closer look, she couldn't believe her eyes, the crow only had one leg. It was Peg. Kathleen called out to Peg that she certainly had wintered well. You certainly have grown fat and sassy since I last saw you.

As Kathleen walked out to the clothesline to get a better look at Peg, she thought to herself that Peg will fly away, but Peg keeping sitting on the clothesline. Kathleen told Peg she had missed her over the winter and that now there was only the two of them. John had not made it through the winter. Peg turned her head as if she understood what Kathleen was saying to her. Then flapped her wings, cawed several times and flew off over the garage. Kathleen turned and as she walked back toward the porch, in her mind, she told John that Peg had returned and had wintered well.

Each morning and evening, Kathleen watched for Peg, and Peg always made her appearance and took her position on the clothesline. She greeted Kathleen each morning with several caws, and Kathleen would leave the window and go out to the clothesline to welcome Peg. She would leave Peg scraps of food, seeds and bread as she and John had done the year before. Peg would be survey the goodies while sitting on the clothesline and then swope down to sample the fare left for her.

Kathleen noticed that Peg was busy building her a home for the new brood that she would be raising this spring and summer. Peg was busy gathering grass and straw for her nest while Kathleen was busy getting the garden ready to plant. They greeted each other every day and took delight in each others company.

As spring faded into summer and summer faded into fall, Peg showed up several times a day to sit on the clothesline and to sample the goodies that had been left out for her. Kathleen watched for Peg everyday, and made sure that she had seen her at least one time each day. Peg never missed a day showing up to sit on the clothesline, and to caw several times before she flew off over the garage.

Kathleen had missed seeing Peg for several days during

the summer while she was sick in the hospital. Since Kathleen wasn't able to do much work, she spent her time watching for Peg.

When fall came, Kathleen began to wonder once again if Peg would survive the winter, even though Peg didn't seem to mind that she had only one leg. As the weather turned colder, Kathleen felt sad to know that she may never see Peg again. Peg will fly south to winter in some obscure place and never return again. Kathleen had come to love that ole' black crow. Life would not be the same without her. As the weather turn bad, one cold morning Peg hadn't showed up to sit on the clothesline. Kathleen remember seeing Peg yesterday, and remembered how she cawed several times as she flew over the garage. Kathleen watched for her all day, by evening she knew that Peg had gone south and would probably never return. That evening as Kathleen was getting ready for bed, she said a little prayer that Peg would make it through the winter.

The winter was hard on Kathleen as she had suffered with considerable health problems. Kathleen was glad to see spring was bursting forth and thought she might feel beter once the weather was warmer. Even though she was weaker she was anxious to get started on planting her garden.

On a beautiful spring day, Kathleen was outside cleaning the patio, and getting her chairs out that was stored for the winter, when she was startled by the loud caw-caw that came from the side of the garage. Kathleen stopped what she was doing and looked out past the garage and there sitting on the clothesline was Peg. She was back once more to spend her summer making trips to the backyard and to sit upon the clothesline. Kathleen couldn't believe her eyes. Just to make sure it was Peg, she walked past the garage to get a better look at the crow. As Kathleen ventured closer, she was greeted by a caw and as Peg fluffed her feathers, Kathleen seen that the big beautiful crow sitting on the clothesline had only one leg. Kathleen exclaimed: Oh, Peg it is you. I can't believe that you made it through the winter so well.

Peg and Kathleen carried on their tradition as they had for the past 2 years. Kathleen still put out the scraps of food, seed and bread even though, she was too sick at times to hardly walk. Due to her ill health, Kathleen couldn't work much, so she spent most of her time watching and waiting for Peg. Peg showed up several times a day and called out her greeting. Kathleen would walk out to greet her if she was able to, but always watched Peg from the kitchen window.

For the past two years, Kathleen had spoke of Peg to

the members of her family. "Sissy" also had seen Peg sitting on the clothesline when she went visiting her Mother.

Spring came, and the long summer days gave way for the beautiful fall colors. Peg had showed up everyday to sit on the clothesline and signal her appearance by several caw - caw. Kathleen looked forward to seeing Peg each day. There was an unexplained bond between the two of them. Kathleen would speak of Peg to her good friend and neighbor, Grethel Miller, and she too would watch for Peg to fly over the garage to sit on the clothesline. They took delight in watching Peg gather grass, twigs and straw for her nest in some undisclosed place. It had to be nearby but they never knew where she flew off to when she left the clothesline and called out caw - caw.

This fall Kathleen wasn't able to watch for Peg as she had done during the summer. Several days would pass without her seeing Peg, but she knew that Peg still made her appearance to sit on the clothesline. Sometimes Kathleen could hear the caw - caw as Peg flew off over the garage as she layed on the recliner on the back porch. Fall came and winter was not far off. As Peg had done so much in the past, when she flew off over the garage, she gave her last Caw - Caw before flying south to winter. Once again Kathleen wondered if Peg would make it through the winter to return in the Spring to sit upon the clothesline. Again Kathleen said her silent prayer that Peg would be safe and be able to find enough to eat to sustain her through the winter.

During the dead of winter, Kathleen passed on to be with John. Now there was only Peg. Winter ended and spring was bursting out all over. Grethel Miller, Kathleen's neighbor and longtime best friend, watched for Peg, hoping that she would see her sitting on the clothesline next door. Spring came and brought forth summer, but there was no Peg. "Sissy" asked Grethel Miller if Peg had showed up to sit on the clothesline. Grethel said no, that Peg had not returned. Peg never made her appearance that year to call out her greeting and to sit on the clothesline in the backyard. Peg too had not made it through the winter and had passed on. Now, John, Kathleen and Peg are spending their time together in another beautiful place.

Charles Goddard, Veteran Journalist Publisher, dies

Private services will be held Wednesday for a veteran state journalist whose most recent publication was described as offering something for everyone. Charles A. Goddard IV, of Asbury, died Friday in a Fairlea hospital following a long illness. He was 52.

Goddard's career in journalism spanned 32 years, including positions at Beckley Newspapers, where he was a staff writer and editorial writer, the Mountain Messenger in Lewisburg, WOAY-TV in Oak Hill and Beckley radio stations WJLS and WBKW.



Goddard

In October 1991, his first issue of Down Home, a Lewisburg based literary magazine, rolled off the press to rave reviews. Down Home featured children's stories, mountain lore, homespun tales, poetry and recipes, with several pages devoted to nameless photographs of an era long past. Another section included games and puzzles.

"It's heavily oriented toward extolling the virtues of mountain people", Goddard said of the magazine. "There is such a tremendous wealth of talent that we encourage area writers and artists to submit material. We're looking to give future writers a place to begin."

In an interview with The Register-Herald last January, Goddard said the openness of the magazine was just what he wanted.

"We don't have a pre-defined criteria for what the writing should be", he said. "We're always interested in people. That's the meat and potatoes of the magazine."

Goddard studied language arts and journalism at West Virginia Tech and Inter-American University in Puerto Rico.

He was the founding executive director of Carnegie Hall in Lewisburg and served as promotional director for the West Virginia Historical Drama Association.

His late grandfather, Charles A. Goddard, was Fayette Journal and Fayette Tribune editor-publisher. See #A3-4-4-3

From the Beckley Register Herald Sunday, December 6, 1992.

Deed Abstracts and Notes

17 January 1818 - Monroe Co.

This indenture between Philip Ellis and Elizabeth, his wife of the County of Cabell sold 150 acres on the waters of Wolf Creek on the west side of Jarrets Branch to Bedford Foster joining Patrick Boyd.

25 day of May 1863

Allen Ellis and Elizabeth Ellis, county of Greenbrier for the sum of \$5.00 to Edwin P. Maze for a tract of land on the North Side of Greenbrier River adjoining the lands of Jesse Beard and others lying on the western section of a tract of land granted to David Jarret patent bearing the date of 22 July 1799.

William Ellis and Caroline Thompson marriage agreement, whereby he is not responsible for her debts and he will pay her \$1,000 at his death as dower. He will cover his heirs at his death. Dated 24 day of September 1863. Monroe Co.

21 day of April 1866 - Monroe Co.

Edgar L. Ellis and Mary Jane his wife to Samuel J. Ellis of the other part - all their undivided interest in the estate of John Ellis, dec'd.

9 March 1868 - Monroe Co.

An indenture between Brazil L. Smith and Amanda A., his wife, Newton Ellis and Alice, his wife, and Newman A. Smith of the one part, and Michael P. Diddle of the other part for a consideration of \$5.00 undivided interest, right and title in the lands of Champness B. Terry, dec'd, died and seized. On the south side of Swopes Knobs. The said Brazil Smith, Alice Ellis and Newman A. Smith, being grandchildren of the said C. B. Terry, decd and consequently distribution of his estate.

38 March 1879 - Monroe Co.

John Irons, Susannah Irons, his wife, David M. Riffe administrator of William Ellis, Dec'd and John M. Alderson. A lot on Monroe St., Alderson, W. Va.

31 March 1880 - Monroe Co.

Floyd E. Ellis to Caroline Ellis, interest in real estate and personal property. At her death to go to her son Edgar Lee Ellis.

15 April 1884 - Monroe Co.

Andrew J. Ellis and Mary Ellis, his wife, and George Alderson of the second part for a consideration of \$5.00, a tract of land adjoining William M. Selvey and others 30 acres on the old Blue and Red Sulphur Springs road.

8 Oct. 1886 - Monroe Co.

Sarah J. Shields - petition of land between Odella Ellis and the plaintiff Sarah J. Shields. 127 acres corner to Gwinn - thornbush to an old house to two drains and spring- to a corner of William Ellis - to corner of John Irons - assigned to Odella Ellis. 98 1/2 acres southern division of the above farm to Sarah Shields.

17 February 1891 - Monroe Co.

This indenture between C. M. Dunsmore and V. C. Dunsmore, his wife, J. T. Nickell and M. C. Nickell, his wife, Cary P. Nickell and Lizzie G. Nickell, his wife, J. W. Ellis (James W., son of Griffith, grandson of Jacob) and M. M. Ellis, his wife of the first part and Perlina Darnell of the second part \$25.00 conveyed to parties of the first part by W. W. Brown and his wife, Jno. A. Brown and his wife, George W. Brown, and his wife, Caperton McCarty and his wife, M. T. Reynolds and his wife, Mary E. Brown and C. M. Allen.

30 November 1876 - Monroe Co.

This indenture of Samuel J. Ellis and Sarah J., his wife of the first part and James Shires of the other part a tract of land for a consideration of \$5.00, it being a part of the tract known as the John Ellis tract and lying on the side of Wolf Creek Mountain facing to the east and joining the land of A. R. Gwinn, America Alford and others. 316 acres crossing creek to Jarretts corner and corner to Alderson.

24 September 1877 - Monroe Co.

Joseph and Mary Jane, his wife of the first part and Evan Ellis of the second part 61 acres on the waters of Indian Creek purchased by Evan Ellis and Joseph Ellis from William and David Hinton.

26 December 1877 - Monroe Co.

Evan Ellis and Martha M. Ellis, his wife of the first part and W. Richard Maddy a 1 acre tract of land on Indian Creek adjoining lands of Joseph Ellis.

21 April 1877 - Monroe Co.

Samuel J. Ellis and Sallie J., his wife and heirs of Col. William Ellis, dec'd of the second part adjoining John Irons and Samuel J. Ellis's own land - to Whitstone Knob a tract of 10 acres.

20 June 1870 - Monroe Co.

A partition between Alex. R. Humphreys, commissioner, in which James Jarrett, Jr. and wife are plaintiffs and John Ellis heirs, et al are defendant and John and Fletcher Gwinn heirs at law of John Ellis, dec'd of second part.

25 Sept. 1869 - Monroe Co.

The report of the petition of Samuel J. Ellis, John and Fletcher Gwinn (jointly) and Estaline Gwinn, John and Fletcher Gwinn received their land 210 acres.

14 December 1871 - Monroe Co.

This indenture between Samuel J. Ellis and Sarah Jane, his wife and Mary Alford, widow of Thomas S. Alford of the first part and Andrew A. Skaggs of the other part for a consideration of \$250.00, a tract of land on the waters of Wolf Creek joining the said Skaggs homeplace and the lands of John Hinchman, Oliver Foster, Newman A. Smith and Evan Ellis.

24 January 1873 - Monroe Co.

This indenture between Jesse Jones, trustee, William Ellis and Mary Waldron formerly Mary Meredith and late widow of Joseph Meredith, dec'd of first part and J. W. Jones and David McRiffe of the second part. Made on 20 June 1871 to sell undivided third parts of a tract of land conveyed by Junior Meredith and S. D. Meredith to Morris Johnson as trustee bearing the date of 15 of September 1855 land adjoining the lands of Loyd Ellis and containing 300 acres. A deed of conveyance says 290 1/2 acres to William Ellis and the said William Ellis and Mary Waldron hereby conveys to grants and releases unto the said parties of the second part all their right, title to Mary Waldron wife of Hiram Waldron

25 December 1841 - Monroe Co.

Anderson McNeer and Eveline, his wife, and Evan Ellis of the other part. McNeer 2/3 and Ellis 1/3 - 359 acres on Wolf Creek convey to above by Robert Johnson, his wife 14 September 1838 - divide tract of land.

16 November 1880 - Summers Co.

This indenture between John W. Ellis of the first part and Enos Reynolds of the second part. A tract of 190 acres corner to Lemons and Burdett on Greenbrier River to the mouth of Griffiths Branch on line of Enos Ellis's tract of 368 acres leaving river to John Alderson's heirs to cliff.

Summers Co.

Nancy Ellis conveys to Enos C. Flint and Sarah A. his wife a tract of 42 acres lying on the headwaters of Falling Branch being a part of Enos Ellis tract of 368 acres joining George A. Bowyer to a Spring near an old house to the original line on the line of Thomas G. Flint. - E. C. Flint, Justice for the County of Summers.

4 August 1883 - Summers Co.

Nancy Ellis of the first part and Enos Reynolds of the second part - deed 228 acres of Enos Ellis tract.

Monday 19 May 1851

Griffith Ellis is appointed surveyor of the road from the turnpike road to the Peniel Meeting House in the room of Gibbson Bobbitt in the same tithables to assist him in keeping the same in repair.

Monday 21 July 1851

Evan Ellis is appointed surveyor of the road from the forks of the road near Francis Renolds to the Baptist Church in room of Samuel Johnson. (Corner to the Cemetery at Johnson's Cross Roads to Broad Run Baptist Church).

Monday 19 July 1852

Sylvester Upton, William Ellis, Jesse Jones and William Haynes, Gentleman, having been duly elected by the voters of the fourth district in this county as Justices of the Peace for the said District having been commissioned by the Governor of this commonwealth as such to act for the term of four years starting 1 August 1852.

William Hinchman, Andrew Gwinn, John Woodram and Peter Hinton elected for the 5th district.

Joseph Ellis elected by the voters for Justice of the Peace from the 6th district.

1833 - Sheriff - John Hinton, Deputy Sheriff - Jesse Ellis.

Confederate Soldiers

Alexander Ellis	- Chapman's Battery
Allen Ellis	- Monroe Sharpshooters
E. L. Ellis	- Edgar's Battalion
James Ellis	- McComas's Battery
Jacob Ellis	- Champman's Battery
John Ellis	- Chapman's Battery
Junior Meredith II	- Company G, 22 Reg., Charleston, Died during Civil War
Harrison Ellis	- Died during Civil War
Wm. "Henry Ellis"	- Champman's Battery and McComas's Battery
Marion F. Ellis	- Died during war
Newton Ellis	- Lowery's Battery
S. J. Ellis	- Edgar's Battery
W. B. Ellis	- Chapman's Battery

Oliver Skaggs and wife Mary Ellis provided a tremendous amount of food staples for the troops. I found hundreds of scraps of paper showing the amount of food they provided. I did not copy the papers or made a list of the food.

Lewisburg Chronicle, Thursday 7 August 1851

At rules held in the Clerk's Office of the Circuit Court for Greenbrier County, on Monday, the 4 day of August 1851.

John Wynn, guardian of John H. Ellis, Joseph N. Ellis, Jehu R. Ellis, and Delilah A. Ellis infants under the age of 14 years and orphans of Owen Ellis, dec'd.

Against

E. C. Wynn (late E. C. Ellis) widow of Owen Ellis, dec'd, John H. Ellis, Joseph N. Ellis, John R. Ellis, and Delilah Ellis, infant children and heirs at law of Owen Ellis, dec'd, John Ellis, Evan Ellis, Joseph Ellis, James McNeer and Jane, his wife, Richard McNeer, John McNeer, Sarah McNeer, Thomas Ellis, John Ellis, Amos Ellis and James Ellis.

The object of this suit is to procure a decree for the sale of a tract of land in the county of Greenbrier, containing about 260 acres, of which Owen Ellis died seized; and it appearing by affidavit filed, that the defendants, Thomas Ellis, John Ellis, and Amos Ellis are not inhabitants of this commonwealth. It is ordered that the said defendants do appear here on the first Monday in October next and do what is necessary to protect their interest.

John A. North, Clerk

7 August 1851

Ellis Index
Owen Ellis, Sr.
Section III

Ellis Index
Owen Ellis, Sr.
Section III

A		
Abern		
Billie Jo		132
Abston		
John		155
Mary		155
Julis		155
Adams		
Brandy Ann		144
Lauren Christian		183
Richard		183
Richard Stephen		183
Shannon Marie		143
Adkins		
Essie		87
Levi		71
Sherman		87
Affolter		
Marie		200
Akers		
Richard "Dick"		179
Roger		179
Alderson		
Jennie		14
Michael		174
Aleshire		
Elmer		88
Esther		96
Alexander		
Norma J.		146
Alford		
Alice M.		175
Ann	20, 21,	22
G.		65
Mary		65
Mary J.		43
Sarah	5, 37,	44
Sarah J.	40,	43
Thomas		43
Aliff		
Betty Redden		182

Aliff continued		
Carolyn		182
Gail		174
Michael		182
Allen		
Augusta Newton		191
Callie Louise		57
Catherine Lowe		189
James T.		191
Julia Susan		191
Lucy A.		191
Madora C.		191
Martha		111
Mary Elizabeth		37
Newton R.	189,	190
Rosa Bell		191
Trilby		173
Amiss		
Rose		129
Anderson		
LeRoy		141
Patricia Model		141
Arnot		
Elizabeth		45
Asbury		
Chapman		63
William		37
Asencio		
Anthony		146
Mario		146
Atwell		
Nancey		169
Auldrige		
Della J.		126
Delmur		126
Earnest O.		125
Ermal		125
Eulala		126
George N.		125
George S.		124
Gracie M.		125
Hattie R.		124
James	120, 123, 124,	126
James Marvin		125
James M.		123
James Samuel		126

Auldridge continued

Jasper	24,	125
Jasper Frank		125
John Wesley	124,	125
Levenia		126
Lewis		124
Lewis A.		126
Louisa A.		126
Luna		126
Marion		123
Mary E.		123
Maude		125
Minerva		124
Nancy Jane	124,	127
Orpha		125
Thomas F.	123,	124
T. F.		116
Villa		125
Walter C.		124
Walter H.		125
William H.		123

Avis

Burwell		98
George	85,	98
Harriet		98
Hugh C.		98
Thomas		98

Ayers

Karen		174
-------	--	-----

B

Bailey		
Addison H.		102
Dodridge		102
Phoebe		102
James		102
Luemma M.		102

Baisden

Myrtle		94
--------	--	----

Baker

Alta Mae		131
Bertha Brown		60
C. Overton		60
Emmett		60
Eva B.		60
J. Herbert		60
Margaret Wells		198
Overton L., Dr.	59,	60

Ball

Hazel		97
Richard E.		87
Sarah C.		87

Ballard

Mary Emma		51
Nellie Mae		60

Ballengee

Aimee Elizabeth		184
Bobby Ray		184
Jason Harold		184
Joshua Tillman		184
Pamela Jean		184
Timothy Ray		184

Barker

Albert		155
Amos		155
A. M.		150
Callie		155
Charles W.		156
Columbus		155
C. W.		155
Daniel		155
Emma B.		150
Goldy		156
Hannah A.		150
Isaac		155
Isaac L.		156
Jesse		155
John R.	149,	155
John T.		156
Joseph E.	150,	155
Luvina M.		156
L. C.		150
Martha Emmaline		155
Mary Ellen		156
M. A.	150,	155
M. D.		150
Ora D.		156
Spicy Scott		155
Sarah L.		156
Susan		84
Virginia	155,	156
Walter J.		155

Barnard

Mary Ann		75
----------	--	----

Barnes

Bertha		145
Robert		178

Basham		Boothe	103
William E.	150	Bondurant	
Baumel		Ida J.	151
Eva Star	200	Bonham	
Beckner		Nehemiah	41
Floyd Lester	78	Regina	41
Helen Mae	78	Bonow,	
Majorie Fern	78	Bruce	141
William	28	Kenneth Lee	141
Belcher		Bostic	
Annie	70	Cheryl	170
Martha J.	68, 69	Jay Elden	170
Mary Ann	109	Linda	170
Beesley		Lisa	170
Ethel	128, 129	Marshal	170
Beets		Mary	170
Danny	142	Boyd	
Sue	15	Joe	34
Bengy		William Nickell	34
Joe	168	Bowles	
Benneth		Arthur Lee	141
Patrick	141	Caralee Rose	141
Timothy Lee	141	William Allen	59
Bennett/e		William	190
Darla Lynn	183	Bowyer	
Dorothy Lavaughn	78	Cornelius	170
Leanna	17	George	172
Marla Lynn	183	Lillie	169
Robert	183	Mamie	178
Bias		Bradbury	
Edna	97	Elizabeth	154
Bilbro		Bragg	
Gertie June	49	Earl	200
Black		Michael Earl	201
John Esmond	92	Patricia Janet	201
John Solomon	92	Rita Joan	201
Boggess		Brechka	
Polly	209	Casandra	165
Boone		Catherine	165
Angleine	110	Lawrence	164
Perry	173	Lawrence Ellis	165
		Brian	
		Patsy	140

Britton				Buchanan		
Henry W.		104		Charles B.		99
Brooks				Floyd		99
Ann	5,	84		George		99
Margaret		84		Green		99
Richard		84		Jasper		100
Brown				John		99
Alexander M.		190		Mary		99
Carrie		48		Nancy		100
Edwin Matthew		37		Thomas	86,	89
Ethel Jane Ballard		201		Bugg		
Fred William, Sr.		56		Rachel Dugger		178
George Vincent, Jr.		201		Bullock		
James		66		Drake Washington, Dr.		195
Jane		190		George Thomas		195
Jo Ellen	128,	130		John Curtis		195
Margaret	62, 66,	69		Julia Caroline		195
Martha Melvina	37			Margaret Emma		195
Mary Jane		120		Martha C.		195
Mary J.		190		Mary Isabella		195
Myrtle Helen		200		Nancy Virginia		195
Browning				Sarah Susanna		195
Albert		94		Washington Curtis		195
Amy	85,	86		Butcher		
Charles W.		86		Tot D.		106
Christina	94,	95		Burditt/Burdette		
Edmund		89		A. W.		58
Frances		89		Ida B.		81
Eliza	90, 92,	94		Lewis		58
Evaline		89		Burger		
Francis		86		Parmelia Luzella		143
Tabitha Vance		86		Burgess		
Hannah		90		Bertha		97
Henry		94		Oscar F.		48
Isaac	85, 89, 94,	95		Tone		99
Julia	89, 92	95		Burke		
Margaret		113		Anna		12
Marietta		90		Burnett		
Patterson		89		Dora		48
Rebecca		90		Burns/Burnes		
Rebecca Jane		15		Laura Agnes		16
Ribble		94		Margaret		93
Valeria		90		Burnside		
Vandelinde		94		James H.		63
William Riley		86				
Bruntico						
Andrew		210				
Bryan						
Melsena		172				

Burress		Canterbury continued	
James Patrick	166	Isabella	104, 106
Burtis		Lucinda	63
James Douglas	50	Nancy	104, 105
Bush		Ruth	63
Linda Carole	131	Samuel	63, 105
Byrneside		Cantley	
Benjamin	65	Carlie	70
Cynthia Alford	65	Caraway	
Bywaters		Alissa Renae	147
Kathleen	134	Anna Belle	137
C		Arthur	137
Caldwell		Belle	136
Frances C.	103	Betty Jean	146
James Louis	16	Boyd Dudley	138, 139, 142
John	21	Boyd Eugene	140
Mary	21	Cathy	145
Merle L.	127, 131	Charley Elmer	137
Calvert		Cherly	140
Kitty	68	Crystal	136
Mattie	68	Danny Lee	140
Campbell		Dean	140
Diane	130	Della	137
Emmuel L.	32	Doloris Irene	146
Eunice	190	Donna Rose	141
Genevive Eva "Jennie"	32	Dora Maria	138
Glenn	128, 130	Elizabeth	135
Janet Elaine	130	Elmer Jonathon	141
Jenise	32	Esta	137
Jennifer	129	Floyd William	137
Margaret	205	Gary Eugene	145
Otey Ross	32	Gerald Lee	141
Patrick Glenn	129	Gina Rochelle	145
Richard	128, 130	Harley Wayne	146
Robert	205	Heather Renee	140
Susan Amber	130	Ida Virginia	137
Virgil	128	James	137
William H. Harrison	29, 32	James Franklin	138
Canada		James William	146
Gracy	118	Jeffery	136
Canterbury		Jerry Wayne	147
Florence	105	Joseph Edward	139
George C.	104	Joseph Franklin	136
Isaac	63	Joseph Omer	145
		Joy	136
		Judith Ann	146
		Lawrence Leonard	140
		LeRoy	137
		Leslie	137
		Lester	137
		Lillie Mae	138, 143
		Linda Lee	142

Caraway continued					
Lois Maxiene		146			
Lutishie		142			
Marilyn Maxiene		143			
Mary Elizabeth		139			
Mary E.		136			
Matthew Ray		140			
Michael		140			
Michelle DeLynn		147			
Michelle Lee		140			
Mrs. Joseph "Polly"		117			
Nellie Lucille	138,	142			
Nova Oren		146			
Ollie		136			
Omer Eugene		145			
Omer O.		136			
Opal		137			
Paul Arthur		146			
Rhomda		145			
Robert J.		146			
Roy Gordon		138			
Sarah Emaline		137			
Steven Blake		140			
Thomas		120			
Thomas Ray		140			
Tillman		142			
Tillman Thomas	138,	139			
Virginia Ellis		117			
Wayne David		146			
William Lawrence, II		141			
William		146			
William Owen		135			
William "Bill" Lawrence		141			
William "Willie"		136			
Carden					
Arnold		125			
Carnes					
John		71			
Sarah	62,	63			
Thomas Jefferson		87			
Carr					
Anna	161, 186,	187			
Daniel		186			
Emma		186			
Helen		178			
James	161,	186			
James L.		186			
Lewis		186			
Loyd		186			
Mary F.		84			
Carter					
Cordie May			151		
Sarah			62		
Cartwright					
Florence			90		
Caster					
Alexander Virgil			138		
Bobbie Lee			138		
Debra Ann			138		
Della Irene			138		
Donna Mayse			138		
Drew Dwain			138		
Leland Leon			138		
Capps					
Charline L.			130		
Cauley					
Rhoda J.			68		
Chambers					
Milliard			87		
Nora			96		
Chandler					
Thomas			104		
Chapman					
Archie D.			106		
Bertha			106		
Ed.			104		
John Hubert			106		
John H.			110		
Robert			106		
Charlton					
Frances	33,		40		
Chessher					
Sydney H.			49		
Chick					
Wendy Lee			140		
Chitwood					
Mary			145		
Christian					
Arnold			91		
B. T.			112		
Harvey B.			108		
James P.			111		

Christian continued

Patterson 91
 Sarah J. 111

Christie
 Samuel A. 34

Clark
 Mary Lou 142
 Samuel Morgan 60
 Zack 50

Clendenin
 George 70
 Paul Lewis 202
 Perry Bert 202
 Russell Lee 202
 Ruth Marlene Lewis 202

Cline
 Catherine 93

Cobb
 Bird 63

Coalter
 Georgie 42

Cogan
 Mary Kay 201

Coiner
 Elizabeth Jane 161, 175
 John W. 175
 Jonathan 175

Cokenhower
 Elizabeth 193

Cole
 Violet 128

Collins
 James 81

Connelly
 Patricia Ann 135

Conner
 Amanda S. 59, 60
 Benjamin Harrison 34
 Elsie Margaret 34
 E. A. 30
 Helen 30, 59

Conner continued

James A. 30, 58
 John 58
 Mary 58
 Joseph Fletcher 59
 J. Ashley 58
 Luella 59
 Martha E. 59
 Mary Evaline 59
 Mayo D. 30, 59
 Nora 59
 Perry 30, 39, 58
 Perry E. 59
 Sarah Elizabeth "Lizzie" 59
 Sarah Ruth 34

Cook
 Cloey "Chole" 108
 Jane 98
 John F. 13
 Rev. J. F. 161
 Sarah C. 107, 108
 William 108
 William H. 96

Coon
 Devin Drew 180

Cooper
 Mae Anna 181

Copeland
 C. E., Dr. 59
 Gavin 56
 Gayla 56
 Gleda 56
 Guy 56
 Margaret J. 30
 Margaret J. 29
 Paul L. 56

Cophene, Agnes M. 79

Correll
 James L. 24

Corron
 Delilah 20

Costelli
 Betty Delores 182

Cotter
 Peggy 139

Counts
 Wade H. 103

Courtwright, Barbara 142

Cox
 Sandra Kay 153

Crabill
 Cara Jean 142
 Cynthia Jane 143
 David Alen 142
 Diana Lynn 142
 Donald Lee 142
 Jacob Fayette 142
 Michael James 142
 Norman Leslie 142
 Scott Leslie 143
 Ulysses M. 142

Crawford
 Alice 17
 Diane Marie 143
 James, Maj. 8
 Ray 167

Crook
 Evelyn 163

Cross
 Aaron 128
 John 128
 J. Alan 28

Crotshin
 Nellie Norma 152

Crotty
 Augusta F. 46
 Sarah M. 46
 Sarah O. 63

Croy
 David 166

Cunningham
 Susannah 124

Curry
 Charity 87
 Luke 113
 Robert 12

D
 Daetz 202
 Tava Helen

Dailey
 M. J. 67

Daniels
 Carolyn 182
 Kenneth 201

Darby
 Elizabeth 68
 Hoyt C. 68
 Joseph E. 68
 Sally M. 68
 Sarah Asbury 68
 Stephen 68
 Stephen C. 68
 William 68
 William Summers 68
 William Wright 67

Davie
 Ashbourn 195
 Emily Elizabeth 199

Davis
 Cloyce Lowell 112
 Losee Carlos 55
 Minnie P. 55
 Nancy 85, 98

Dawson
 L. Herbert 112

Debord
 Judith 103, 112

Decker
 Helen 153

Deem
 Charles 11

Deen/Dean
 Nancy 120
 Virginia Alene 201

Dehart/DeHart
 Ella Agnes 23, 25
 Michael A. 25

Deitz		Dickerson continued	
Anna Lou	202	Dolores	131
Betty Ann	27	Drake Douglas	132
Delta Spencer	28	Earnest C.	127
Emerson E.	28	Gary Bernard	132
Fannie	28	Gary	130
Jessie Ettie	27	Gregg	129
John W.	28	Homer T.	127, 131
Josie May	27	Homer Virgil	131, 132
Joseph Dickinson	27	Horace	128, 129
Mary Vida	27	Jack Wayne	133
Matilda Jane	28	James Oliver	127
Tava Helen	202	Jessica	132
William Ernest	27	Jessie Beatrice	128, 130
		Kate	132
Delung		Keith Duane	131
Frank	179	Keith Homer	130
		Kelly	132
Dempsey		Laverne Oliver	128
James	171	Lizzie	129
Mary A.	171	Malinda	120
Laura J.	171	Mamie Mae	127, 133
Rosa	172	Mark Bradley	132
		Mary F.	127, 134
Deriour		Mary Margaret	131, 133
William	209	Mildred Eloise	131
		Randall	129
Devine		Richard David	132
Catherine	164	Robert Caldwell	131
		Robert Paul	131
Dick		Roy	127, 130
Barbara Jo	170	Roy, Jr.	130
Calvin	170	Roy Don	131
Calvin, Jr.	170	Samuel	132
Jackie	170	Sean Michael	132
Janice	170	Stephen Lee	132
Jimmy	170	Ted Warren	132
Joyce	170	Walter Virgil	127, 128, 129
Teresa	170	Zackary Ryan	133
Dickerson		Dilly	
Adrienne	132	Lutishie "Tishie"	138, 139
Amy Colleen	131	Margaret Ellen McLaughlin	139
Barbara Joanne	129	Willis	139
Avis	128, 129		
Barry Ismul Iamaki	132	Dillon	
Bennett Seymour	133	Howard	169
Brian	129		
Bruce Leonard	132	Dingess	
Carole Kaye	130	Elizabeth	91
Charles Wesley	124, 127	Jane	98
Cora Lynn	131		
Crystal	128	Dixon/Dickson	
Dianna	132	John	158

Dixon/Dickson continued

Margaret	102
Margaret	158
Martha	31
Doede	
Julie Lynn	202
Dolin	
Eliza M.	63
Elizabeth	63
John, Jr.	63
John F. B.	63
Joseph L.	63
Mary A.	63
Dooley	
Fern	144
Doren/Doran	
Catharine	3
Christina	2, 62, 84,
158, 189	
Jacob	2
Doss	
Martha	96
Martin A.	109
Terry B.	64
Dotts	
Glenda	132
Dotson	
Mary	47, 48
Montgomery	65
Sidney	173
Doyle	
Caroline	14
Drake	
Lillie	94
Duffey	
Mary Denice	131
Dunbar	
Connie Sue	26
Dennie Irene	55
Kevin	165
Duncan	
Betty Idella	45
Delores Ann	45

Duncan continued

Frederick A.	45
Hattie E.	45
Homer Allen	45
James E.	45
Luella A.	45
Michael L.	45
Patience T. "Minty"	39
Permelia	210
Porter Owen	45
Sarah Irene	45
Dunn	
Mary Louise	57
Dunsmore	
Mary Martha	29, 31
Dutro	
Essie E.	126
E	
Eads	
William	209
Eagen/Eagan	
Eleanor	5, 150, 154, 187
Elizabeth	5, 116, 135, 149
John	116, 149
John B.	116
Eakin	
Mary Edith	79
Earehart	
Charles	73
Louise	73
Easter	
Michael	71
Eddings	
Luther	49
Elkins	
Burwell F.	96
Daniel W.	100
Gracie Mae	97
Loyd C.	156
Mahala f.	110
Zilpha	111

Ellis			Ellis continued		
Abner	92,	95	Billy Gene		201
Ada		106	Billy Shanklin	178,	179
Ada J.		161	Billy S., Jr.		179
Ada/Addie		94	Brady		25
Addie Belle		197	Brady Lou, Jr.		26
Addison	22,	90	Brenda Lee		180
Adelie		110	Brian		181
Alberta		87	Brook		98
Alexander	160,	162	Brookie		91
Alfred		94	Bruce Allen		201
Alice Charlene		200	Bryson Wayne		147
Alice Opal	168,	179,	Burwell		86
Allen P.	21,	33,	Calhoun	89,	92,
Almeda		34,	Calvin	198,	95
Alonzo		40	Carey Elizabeth		205
Amanda		98	Carlos		49
Amanda Emma-Buckanon	29,	32	Carlos L.		96
Amanda E.		162	Carnelia		113
America		89	Caroline		119
Amy	84,	89,	Caroline		120
Anderson J.	103,	108,	Carrie		121
Andrew		112	Catharine	3,	6,
Angela Pearl		96	Catherine	31,	90,
Angeline Viola		26	149,	153,	154,
Ann Brooks		99	164		164
Ann Elizabeth	23,	164,	Catherine M.		196
Anna		206	Catherine Nelson		87
Anna Louise		94	Cebert		88
Anne		200	Chapman		110
Anne		181	Charles A.		196
Anne		178	Charles B.		161
Annie B.		110	Charles Earl	199,	200
Annie C.		187	Charles	43,	99,
Annie		87	Charles E.		110
Ann/Nancy	207,	208	Charles E.		100
Archie		121	Charles M.		31
Archy L.		120	Charles N.		107
Arrathersa Frances		29	Chloe		111
Asa V.	87,	96	Chloe P.		108
Ashley Newton	35,	52	Christina	85,	89
Aubria Wissel		50	Christopher		121
Audrey J.		54	Clara		197
Augusta		112	Clarence McKinley	24,	26
Avline		112	Clarissa Christina		112
A. B.		49	Clarke E.		27
Ballard		110	Claude Ernest		199
Benjamin		208	Claude Gavin		199
Benjamin Franklin		49	Cleta		197
Bernard		91	Cora A.		99
Bernie Taylor		52	Corbet		49
Bertie		96	Cordelia A.		110
Bessie E.		24	Cornelia Ann		200
Bessie S.		25	Cynthia		75
Biddie		88	David		181
			David Newton	51,	52
			David Paul		202

Ellis continued

David Tice	200
David Wayne	201
Debra Geneva	26
Delila C.	38
Delilah	96
Demaries	108
Dewayne Jay	55
Dewey B.	93
Diana	164
Diannah	149, 155
Don	91
Doris "Dode"	106
Dorothy Verla	123
D. H. (Hi)	49
Earnest Eugene	49
Eddin F.	23
Edgar Allen	99
Edgar Lawson	21, 33, 40
Edgar Lee	23, 25
Edith French	24
Edward R.	96
Edwin	119
Effie Chalfin	24
Elbert	94, 106
Eleanor	208
Elijah	118
Eliza	98, 104
Eliza J.	105
Eliza M.	105
Elizabeth C.	40
Elizabeth	5, 8, 21, 32, 52, 75, 80, 81, 87, 90, 120, 149, 160, 205, 210
Elizabeth F.	30
Elizabeth Jane	51, 55
Elizabeth Martha	40, 44
Elizabeth "Bette"	178
Elizabeth "Bett"	85, 98
Ellen	96, 119
Elliott Shann	29, 31
Ellis	109, 197, 208
Elmer	119
Elnora Elizabeth	199
Emily	100, 120
Emily E.	150, 151, 152, 159, 161, 187
Emma	91, 113
Emma Jane	58
Emma J.	30, 89
Emma Kathleen	179, 181
Emma Lee Ethel	49, 50
Emma Lucille	31
Enos	5, 73, 80, 82, 149, 154

Ellis continued

Ernest	97
Estaline R.	40, 42
Estill Morgan	24
Ethel	31
Etta	105
Eula	49
Eva Dora	199
Eva	56
Evaline	103, 107
Evaline/Adaline	38, 47
Evan	5, 37, 84, 102, 109, 110, 112, 114
Evan C.	107, 108
Evan s.	104
Eveline	87, 96
Everette E.	88
Everette Wayne	181
Ezekiel	113
Fae A.	31
Fannie	199
Febey Traler	205
Felicity Caroline	162
Fielding	108
Fifie	119
Flora Ellen "Susie"	180
Flora	111, 121
Floyd	87
Floyd D.	96
Floyd	86
Floyd Estill	23
Floyd E.	24
Floyd McKinley	26
Forest W.	25
Frances H.	96
Francis	86, 89, 99, 114
Francis M.	27
Frank	44
Frank Scott	199
Franklin	120
Franklin Knox "Dock"	120
Franklin	121
French M.	113
Garnett	88
Gary	179
Garry	122
Gaston Fletcher	51
Geneva	88
George B.	175
George	110, 120, 210
George Gilmore	179
George Jessie	200
George N.	210

Ellis continued

George W. 120
 Georgia A. 113
 Gerald Vernell 202
 Glada 106
 Gladys 97
 Gladys V. 25
 Glenn Richard 199
 Grace Hazel 50
 Gracie Pearl 105
 Griffith 20, 28, 31,
 32, 90, 92, 94, 159
 Griffie 95
 Gusta 98
 Guy E. 25
 Hannah 85, 120, 123,
 126
 Hanson 114
 Harriett 98
 Harold Lee 201
 Harriet 113
 Harriett Ellen 23, 24
 Hariett 84, 86
 Harrison F. 162
 Harrison G. 160
 Harve 120, 121
 Harvey 92, 99, 111
 Helen Elizabeth 199
 Henderson 21, 28
 Henry Augusta 50
 Henry 102, 107
 Henry P. 108
 Herbert 91
 Hettie 53
 Hezekiah 1
 Howard 99
 Howard Lee, Maj. 180
 Hugh B. 84
 Hugh 86, 88
 Hulda 96
 Humphrey "Doc" 112
 H. Amos 39
 Ida Catherine 54
 Ida Frances 54
 Ida Isabella 24
 India C. 87
 Ira 94, 111
 Irene M. 93
 Isabel 193
 Isabella Catherine 161, 185
 Isabella R. 162, 165
 Isabelle 119
 Jacob 1, 5, 20, 26,
 28, 105, 149, 153

Ellis continued

Jacob D. 102, 104, 106
 Jacob L. 161, 187
 Jahu/Jehu 38
 James 2, 5, 84, 85,
 86, 88, 93, 98, 111, 113,
 120, 180, 196
 James Amos 52
 James A. 103, 104, 105
 James Brown 120
 James Caleb 200
 James Calvin 201
 James G. 93
 James Henry 48
 James H. 52, 94, 96,
 210
 James Ivan 52
 James J. 35
 James M. 98, 99
 James M. M. 93
 James O. 118
 James Patrick 164
 James R. 38
 James Walter 106
 James William 29, 30, 205
 Jane Ellen 29
 Jane 20, 38, 44,
 46, 48, 80, 96, 160
 Janetta "Jane" 75, 76,
 79, 80
 Janna 32
 Jannie 88
 Jaser C. 27
 Jean Catherine 201
 Jeffie 48
 Jehu 38
 Jehu H. 48, 49
 Jehu Robinson 51
 Jehu R. 52
 Jerry Clay 26
 Jerry 180
 Jervana "Jenny" 97
 Jesse 20, 26, 29,
 88
 Jessica Diane 147
 Jettie Mae 50
 John 1, 2, 5, 33,
 37, 39, 40, 21, 43, 44, 58,
 87, 93, 103, 109, 111, 118,
 121, 149, 154, 187, 205,
 207, 208
 John Amos 49
 John A. 97
 John B. 91

Ellis continued

John Eagen	118,	119
John E.	109,	113
John F.		106
John G.		110
John H.	38, 95,	96, 121
John Kenneth		202
John Kenneth, II		202
John Leonidas		175
John Lon, Jr.		178
John L.	89,	95
John Miller		52
John M.		119
John N.		119
John Oley		106
John O.	92,	205
John Stuart		180
John T.	105,	205
John W.		75
Jordan Lynn		180
Joseph	5, 37, 38,	39, 44, 47, 51, 52, 56, 87, 90, 91, 103, 121, 180
Joseph, Jr.		149
Joseph A.		107
Joseph Green		113
Joseph H.		89
Joseph N.	38,	48
Joseph O.		93
Joseph William	51,	53
Josephine		89
Joshua		58
Judy		26
Julia		106
Julia Browning		95
Julia R.		87
J. F.		59
Katherine		53
Kathryn Ann		201
Katie Clyde		24
Katie L.		187
Laddie G.B.		35
Larry Ed.		147
Laura		53
Laura E.		163
Laura Maude		54
Laura "Belle" Isabel		30
Leander		110
Lee		112
Lelia		32
Leniel F.		113
Leona		87
Leota		30

Ellis continued

Letha		87
Letha A.		89
Levi		92
Levicy	92,	93
Levinia		110
Lewis	104,	106
Lewis A.		119
Lewis Webster		88
Lillie M.		104
Lillie		110
Lilly		110
Lilly M.		90
Lisa		180
Lizzie		197
Lloyd	103,	110
Loid/Loyd A.		104
Lonnie D.		106
Lonnie		97
Louis		95
Louis C.	161,	186
Louise		197
Louis/Lewis D.		93
Louwetta		97
Loyd	6, 74,	102, 158
Lucille Catherine		164
Lucinda M.		27
Lucity		113
Lucy	94,	164
Lucy Sue		53
Lula		111
Lula E.		31
Lulu E.		23
Lydia	104, 113,	118, 149, 187
Lydia Gray		53
Lyman Estill		164
Lyman Estill, II		164
Mable Lucille		199
Macy A.		52
Madison G.	103,	111
Madora Agnes		41
Malinda		114
Malinda E.	40,	41
Malinda R.	160, 170,	172
Mamie		49
Mardonis		30
Maretta		119
Margaret Griffit	26,	28
Margaret Agnes		199
Margaret Ann Johnson		34
Margaret A.		206
Margaret C.		108

Ellis continued

Margaret D. 160, 166, 167
 Margaret 33, 89, 95, 103
 Margaret Josephine 23
 Margaret J. 104
 Margaret L. 113
 Margaret M. 118
 Margaret "Maggie" 31
 Margaret "Maggie" J. 162
 Margaret "Peg./Millie" 102
 Marion 120
 Marion F. 27
 Marion Russell 25
 Marion Wellington 121
 Marjorie Lula 26
 Martha A. 158
 Martha D. 48
 Martha Ellen 30
 Martha 27, 92, 94, 105, 112, 119, 160, 187
 Martha E. 22
 Martha F. 105
 Martha H. 90
 Martha J. 104, 108
 Martha K. 108
 Mary Alice 48
 Mary 20, 52, 93, 94, 100, 106, 107, 108, 110, 112, 120, 149
 Mary Angelina 92
 Mary Ann 23
 Mary E. 52, 89, 121, 206
 Mary F. 113
 Mary Jane 33, 40, 121
 Mary Jo 181
 Mary J. 112
 Mary L. 99
 Mary Mabel 31
 Mary Mador Josephine 52
 Mary P. 91
 Mary Susan 29
 Mary S. 30
 Mary "Polly" 85, 99
 Mary Yantes 104
 Matilda A. 108
 Matilda 110
 Matild J. 99
 Mattie 106
 Mattie S. 24
 Maude Louise 199
 Maude Mae 200
 Maureen Joan 26
 May/Mary 197

Ellis continued

Michele Dawn 26
 Mildred Jean 179
 Millard 98
 Minerva Avaline 51
 Minerva A. 104
 Minerva 86, 87, 111, 120, 121
 Minerva E. 22
 Minnie 98, 113
 Minnie E. 24
 Minnie J. 30
 Minta 54
 Mittie W. 24
 Mandeville 88
 Murley 109
 Nancy 5, 62, 75, 82, 87, 94, 100, 105, 109, 119
 Nancy A. 90
 Nancy Carol 201
 Nancy Catherine 162, 163
 Nancy E. 119
 Nancy Va. Hinchman 33
 Nancy/Mary 103
 Nancy Vance 94, 95, 97
 Nannie 121
 Naomi Lynn 55
 Nell Grace 200
 Nellie B. 31
 Nettie 113
 Noel Coiner 178
 Nora 89, 95
 Norma Y. "Peggy" 202
 Obrey 107
 Odellia 44
 Okey Bert 109
 Olie 113
 Oliver 93
 Ollie 49
 Ora 110
 Ora L. 106
 Otis 88
 Overton Jarrett 29
 Owen 1, 2, 62, 74, 84, 85, 88, 91, 119, 121, 158, 189
 Owen, Jr. 5, 37, 74, 116, 118, 135, 38, 149
 Parthena 96
 Paul Gene 97
 Paul Hercules 199
 Paul James 200
 Pauline Benson 57
 Pearl 91

Ellis continued

Perry Evan 46, 52, 56
 Perry Owen 57
 Peter 99, 103
 Phillip 84, 85, 86,
 89, 90, 92, 95, 98, 99,
 100, 103
 Phillip R. 119
 Phoebe 91
 Phyllis Ruth 201
 Polly 90
 Powell S. 107
 Preston 111
 Queen 120
 Randy Lynn 202
 Ranetta 178
 Raymond 32
 Rebecca 20
 Rebecca Ann 55
 Rebecca J. 100
 Reece Boston 93
 Rhoda 94, 99
 Richard 205
 Richard F. 210
 Richard Kenneth 178
 Richard Paul 201
 Robbie Ray 147
 Robert 33, 40, 44,
 105, 106, 108, 111
 Robert Ardell 201
 Robert Brown 201
 Robert E. 91
 Robert F. 119
 Robert L. 105
 Ronald 26
 Rosa A. 93
 Rosa 87, 98
 Rosa E. 109
 Rose Mary 180
 Ross 110
 Roxanna 99
 Roy W. 93
 Ruby 56
 Ruby May 26
 Ruth 119
 Sarah Alford 38, 39, 47
 Sabrah 75
 Salley 205
 Sally 119
 Samuel D. 199
 Samuel J. 3, 40, 43
 Samuel L. 162
 Sarah 20, 28, 30,
 39, 57, 87, 89

Ellis continued

Sarah A. 40
 Sarah Ellen 51, 120
 Sarah J. 210
 Sarah M. 93
 Sarah "Sallie" D. 103
 Sarah "Sallie" 114
 Satt 110
 Scott 100, 110
 Shirley 179
 Sidney Braxton 105
 Sidney 86
 Sidney Jahu 54, 55
 Sidney Minnie 199
 Sidney Orlando 54
 Silva 97
 Simpson C. 22
 Simpson 90
 Squire 85, 90, 92
 Stephen 178
 Steven 164
 Stuart B. 43
 Sue 35
 Terry 180
 Thelma Ruth 25
 Theodore 25
 Thomas 38, 49, 120,
 149, 205
 Todd Estapp 55
 Tracy Lynn 55
 Troy 91
 Ulysses 93, 94
 Una Belle 98
 Vandalin 97
 Vernon Lea 106
 Victoria 96
 Victory S. 97
 Vicy 91
 Vida Erma 88
 Virginia 27, 91,
 97, 120, 121, 135
 Virginia Leah 164
 Virginia S. 29, 205
 Wallace 21
 Walter Chase 26
 Walter 197
 Walter Sanford 26
 Wayne 179
 Wellington Augustus 22
 Wellington 118
 William Amos 50
 William 3, 33, 84,
 85, 86, 89, 91, 119, 189,
 190, 205
 William A. 121, 164

Ellis continued

William, Col. 20, 21, 22
 William Carl 25
 William C. 104
 William F. 43, 109
 William Hansford 97
 William Henry 161
 William H. "Henry" 175
 William H. 86, 121
 William J. 113
 William Lee 54
 William L. 89
 William Newton 34
 William O. 22
 William "Bill" A. 162, 164
 William "Bill" 79, 180
 Willie A. 48
 Willie 91
 Woodrow "Bill" 54
 W. F. 23
 W.N.A. 205
 Zattoo Cushing 103

Edelin

Mary Ford 208

Ellison

Francis 159, 160
 James C. 66
 Jessie B. 65
 Lewis 65
 Manurvy 65
 Mary Jane 65
 Missouri 66
 Samantha 66

Emmons

Oscar Johnson 37
 Richard Allan 37

Endicott

Aileen 201

England

George 54
 Paul 54
 Russell 54
 Theodore 54

Epperson

Pauline 139

Erskine

Ruth 169

Estep/Estep

Fraud Logan 106
 Leanza 65, 66
 Nancy 55

Evans

Dale Kent 203
 Sarah 203
 William Kent 202

Ewers

Mary 26

F**Fargo**

Carla 23, 24

Faughton

Michael 142

Feamster

Frank 14
 William 16

Fenton

Elizabeth 160, 162
 William 162

Ferrell

66
 Benjamin William 111
 Charley 112
 Chloe 112
 Elijah 112
 Emaline 66
 Evan 112
 Martha Trent 112
 Joseph 112
 Ladoska 111
 Lucy 66
 Mandeville 66
 Mary 66
 Mary Jane 111
 Morris 66
 Morris W. 66
 Moses 111, 112
 Ruth 66
 William 66

Fisher

Isabella 22
 Nellie G. 76

Flack
Margureitte B. 171

Flint
Benjamin 158
Christopher 75, 80, 81
Dalas Wayne 81
David Lloyd 81
Emogene 81
Enos C. 80
George T. 162
Malinda Frances 81
Mary Jane 80
Mary J. 77, 79
Nancy R. 80, 81
Noah 80, 81
Ophelia 81
Thomas G. 80, 81
Troy Lee 81
Ward 81

Floyd
Judy 170

Ford
Irene R. 81

Forren
T. 167

Forrest
Carolyn Jane 34

Foster
Bedford 85
George H., Jr. 43
George Herman, Sr. 43
George H., III 43
Pauline Frances 178
Susan 43
Virginia 43

Fox
William H. 160

Fowler
Eddie 94

Francis
Henry 209

Franco
Kathryn Jean 143

French
Betty 182
Ruby 146

Fulwiden
Gladys 34

G
Gandy
Edward Swain III 133
Edward Swain IV 133
Rachele Marie 133

Ganoe
Elizabeth J. 151

Gard
Elma 77

Gardner
Flossy 137

Garten
Clorice 174

Gay
Hannah 11

George
John W. 29
Martha M. 11, 12
Mary 11, 13
Mary Susan 29
Otie Alger 30
William Franklin 30
William Washington 30

Gibson
Eliza 121
James 121
Julia Ann 121

Gilkerson
L. W. 110

Gilliam
Mary Ann 9

Gillilan
Mary Ann 17

Gillispie
Lizzie 127, 128, 129

Given

Rev. Adam 10

Goddard

Charles 217
 Charles A. 46
 Edna Benson 46, 52, 56
 Elizabeth Jane 46
 George L. 46
 George W. Maj. 46
 Washington Floyd 46

Goodman

William Glenn 201

Gore

Charles H. 109
 Eli 103, 109
 Eli J. 109
 Ella A. 109
 George R. 109
 Green 109
 Greenville 109
 Joseph 109
 Martha B. 110
 Mary M. 109
 Mona 88
 Nancy A. 110
 Nancy C. 109
 Peter 110
 Rebecca 102, 104
 Sarah Alice 109
 William 108
 Zattoo E. 109

Goss

Gary 203

Graham

Anna Laura 172
 Elizabeth F. 21, 33, 34
 Nancy 124
 Nannie L. 126
 Pansy 152
 Thomas Clay 172

Gray

Laura 182

Graybeal

James 155
 John W. 155
 Mary J. 155

Grear

Harry Cheney 199

Green/e

Carol Marlene 183
 Charles 146
 Elaine Susanne 182
 George 67
 Harold Blaine 182
 H. Daniel 200
 Jacquelyn 182
 James Ellis 181
 John 212
 Kathleen Ellis 212
 John Henry 57, 179
 John Henry, Sr. 181
 John Henry, Jr. 181
 John Lloyd 182
 Louise Maxwell 56, 57
 Pauline Amanda 56
 Shirley Jane 182

Gregory

Martha Eleanor 154

Griffith/Griffitts

Griffe 74
 Margaret 5, 20
 Mary 74, 156
 Thomas 20, 73

Grimmett

George 95
 Lloyd 173

Gwinn

Addison 43
 Addison R. 40, 42
 Andrew 42
 Anna Barbara 42
 Barbara J. 132
 Cora 42
 Elizabeth 40, 41
 Frank 168
 George Edgar 42, 43
 George 168
 James William 42
 John 160
 John Wm. 41
 Julia Ann 40, 43, 44
 Kathleen 43
 Kathy 168
 Kenneth 168
 Laban 40, 41

Gwinn continued

Lewis M. 41
Mable 43
Margaret "Maggie E. 41
Martha Estaline 41
Mary Elizabeth 41
Mary Susan 42
Mason L. 41
Parthenia 160
Pauline 43
Robert 43, 168
Robert F. 42
Roberta J. 42
Samuel 40, 41
Samuel Fletcher 41
Sarah A. 160
Sarah E. 42
Shirley 43
Virginia 41

H

Hadenfeldt
Beverly 131

Hager

Gaynell 88

Haine/Hines

Charles 102, 158
Isaac, Col. 158
Felicity 6, 102, 158
Madison 158
Margaret 5, 102, 109,
110, 112, 114

Hale

Caroline 84

Halstead

Albert R. 64
Albert Thomas 68
Amos 5, 62, 63,
65, 66, 67, 68, 71
Andrew 68
Angeline 65
Anna E. 69
Annie 64, 70
Anthony W. 64
Arairene 66
Arminta 63
Basil 71
Benjamin 62, 63, 71
Barbara Miller 71
Benton 65, 66

Halstead continued

Blackburn 64
Caroline 64
Charley Ezra 70
Clement 68
Cornelius 70
Daniel E. 69
Daniel 70
Davis 63, 64
Edward F. 68
Eliza Ann 71
Eliza A. 65
Eliza 66
Eliza J. 66
Elizabeth 62, 63, 69
Ella 70
Emily 62, 63, 65,
70
Floyd 71
George 64
Gussie 70
Hezekiah 68
Isaac 63
Iverson 63
James 65
Lucinda "Lucy" Miller 65
James 62, 67, 70
James E. 64
James F. 71
Jane 63, 67
Jefferson Davis 65
Jesse 67
John Book 68
John 62, 63, 67,
70
Joseph 68
Joseph F. 64
Joseph 62, 63, 66, 69
Juda 69
Julia A. 69
Julia 67
Lee C. 69
Letha 67, 71
Louisa 67
Lucy 65, 67, 68
Luemma S. 71
Lulua N. 68
Luther 70
Luvila 65
Lyna 70
Margaret Brown 68
Mandeville 67, 68, 69
Marietta 71
Marinda 71

Halstead continued

Marshel		71
Martha	63,	65
Marthena		66
Mary		64
Matilda		65
Matthew Joseph		70
Memphis		70
Nancy Ann		65
Nancy	64,	71
Nancy Jane		69
Ocea A.		69
Olie		70
Oliver		64
Ora		70
Pembrook		67
Rachel		63
Rosa Lee		64
Ruhama		67
Ruth		62
Samantha		71
Samuel		64
Samuel Hilliard		17
Sarilda Jane		70
Selina		71
Sheffie		70
Summers		67
Tabitha	63,	68
Tacy Jane		64
Thomas B.		71
Thomas		63
Venila		71
Waller		68
Will		68
William	66,	67
William T.		64
Willie Clarence		70
Wilson		67
Walter P.		68
Wilson		67

Hamilton		
A. A.		30

Hammond		
Benjamin		196
Emily "Emma"		196

Hand		
Christopher		158

Hanger		
Eve	5, 37,	39
George		38

Hanna/Hannah

Abba D.		108
A. W.		109
Margaret L.	8, 14,	15

Hansen

Jeffrey		130
Melvin		129
Michael		130

Hardman

Elizabeth		79
George W.		79
Jettie		79
Lorenzo	77,	79
Louis H.		79
Thad		79
Walter		79

Harless

Charles		155
Cumberland D.		156
Flora B.		156
Gussie		168
James B.		156
James H.		156
Letha	95,	96
Spicy		156
Watson B.		156
Wyatt J.		156

Harmon

Mary Ann "Polly"		106
------------------	--	-----

Harper

Mary E.	86,	100
---------	-----	-----

Harris

Alonza		171
Amanda/Mandy A.		170
Arnettia/Nettie		172
Cary Cecil, Jr.		173
David Michael		174
Deidre		174
Edwin Ray		174
Emily		172
Evelyn		173
Garland Hugh		174
Garland Hugh, Jr.		174
George	160, 170,	172
George Yancy		172
Georgia F.		173
Gertie		171
Hattie		171

Harris continued

Iona Virginia	174
Irenia L.	171
James Earl	174
Jerry Lee	174
James Henry	172
Jessie Lee	173
John	171
J. Arnold	173
Julian Charles	201
Lahoma	173
Larry James	174
Larry Joe	174
Lillian	172
Lou Ella Mae	171
Martha E.	172
Marvin	173
Mary F.	189
Mary Susan	171
Mayo	173
Melvin	173
Neva	173
Ora M.	173
Paul Graham	173
Ransford	173
Reginald	173
Robert Loyd	171
Rosco	171
Russell	171
Ruth	172
Sarah A.	172
Shawn Michael	174
Sheila Ann	174
Tddy J.	173
Theresa Yvonne	174
Vickie Lynn	174
Violet	172
Virgie	171
William L.	172

Hartline

Lizzie	198
--------	-----

Hartman

Betty Ann	199
Harry L.	199

Harvey

Carol	169
Eddie	169
Everett	169

Hatfield

Devil Anse	113
Elias	112
Emma	113
Jacob	93
Martha	93
William Anderson	93
"Devil Anse"	93

Hawer

Margarite	35
-----------	----

Haynes

George	189
Theresa	128

Hays/Hayes

Charles F.	79
William B.	13

Hayzlett

Zulema "Sue"	54
--------------	----

Hearn

Phyllis Rae	201
-------------	-----

Hedrick

Lucy F.	162, 164
Stephen	162

Hendricks

Nancy	205
Paschall	205

Hensarling

Lavert	50
--------	----

Hickox

Hiram O.	162
----------	-----

Hilbert

Alma Arline	112
Dana Jacob	112

Hill

Beth	184
Charles L.	173
Earlie Junior	184
Jacob	65
James	12
Lisa	184
Martha Luella	81
Scott	184
Troy	184

Hilsenbeck
 Marilyn 147

Hinchman
 Cynthia 47
 Elizabeth 99
 Elizabeth 5, 37, 38,
 85, 86, 90, 98
 James 99
 John 37, 38, 47, 58
 Malinda 38
 Nancy Virginia 37, 39, 41
 William 38, 58, 85,
 158

Hinton
 Bettie R. 42
 David 39
 Mary Jane 39, 51, 52,
 56, 180
 William 42

Hite
 William 186

Hix
 Martha 205

Hizer
 Sharon 174

Hobart
 Doyle Hyde 197

Hodges
 Betty 168

Hodson
 Mildred Ethel 77

Hoffer
 Eugene 54

Hoke
 Alma Geneva 185
 Anderson 20
 David Elias 185
 David Ellis 185
 Gilmer 168
 William Harold 168
 Haroldine Evelyn 184
 Henry, Sr. 20
 Homer 168
 James Benjamin 185

Hoke continued
 Jean Ann 184
 Lorene 168
 Patricia Alice 184
 William Harold 179, 184
 William Lyndon 185

Holland
 Maude Green 54

Holliday
 Samuel H. 167

Holstein
 Floyd 63
 Martha 63
 Thomas 63

Honaker
 Patricia 153

Hooley
 Clifford 197

Houchins
 Ada 167

Howdock
 Kathy 174

Hubbell
 Amy Leigh 130
 Gerald 130
 Gregory 130

Huffman
 Martha 27
 William G. 154

Hughes
 Minnie Lee 42, 43
 Pocahontas 170

Humphreys
 Lake 172

Hundley
 Nehemiah S. 8

Hunsaker
 Andrew Jefferson 196
 Ann E. 194
 Anna Isabell 196
 Caroline 193, 195

Hunsaker continued

Catherine	193
Catherine "Katy"	193
Daniel	195
Eleanor	193
Eleanor "Ellen"	195
Emily	193, 194
Enoch	194, 195
Eugene	196
Eunice	195
Frances	194
George B.	193
George	194, 195
George Washington	196
Isabel	195
James Franklin	196
James Zenue	195
John B.	195
John Marion	196
Josephine	196
Mary Frances	196
Mary	193, 194
Sarah	193, 195
Susan	93, 195, 196
William Newton	196

Hunter

Elizabeth L.	32
--------------	----

Hurt

Gary	181
------	-----

Hutchinson

Everette	52
James A.	51
Mary B.	51
Joseph William	52
Nell	52
Wellington	51

Hyman

John	121
------	-----

I

Imbler	
John D.	196
John	196

Imhoff

Norman James	202
--------------	-----

Irons

John	58
------	----

J

Jackson	
Charles Harvey	76
Florence	79
Isabelle	34
Robert	99

James

James D.	50
Rufus	156

Jameson

Alice Jane Ellen	186
Cora D.	186
Cosby	186
Emma Z.	186
James E.	161., 185
Marcus L.	186
Mary M.	185
Osker P.	186
Sarah B.	186
William E.	186

Jarrell

Mary Frances	105
--------------	-----

Jarrett

Gerald	126
Paul	126

Jeffrey

Luther Benjamin	105
-----------------	-----

Johnson

Caleb L.	59
Constance E.	60
Effie Alicia	79
Isabella P.	209
James H.	60
Leslie A.	44
Lula M.	59
Mamie Alma	59
Marshall	12
Minnie	49
Morris	22., 189
Sarah Glenna	59
Susie	132
Wellington B.	34
William T.	43

Johnston

David George	122
Dorothy Frances	122
Janie	142
John	14

Jones
 Augustus C. 206
 Bertie V. 206
 Bonnie Jo. 202
 Chuck D. 142
 Cindy Lee 142
 Eliza Ellen 206
 Elizabeth J. 206
 Isaac S. 206
 Jane 206
 John 206
 John M. 206
 John P. 206
 Julie Ann 142
 Martha A. 206
 Mary J. 206

Justice
 Nettie 106

K
 Keck
 Kathy 144

Keffer/Kefer
 America J. 67, 68
 Hulda Amanda 66, 67
 Jacob 67, 68
 Rebecca 67, 68
 James N. 69
 Julia A. 69
 Philena 67, 70
 Titham J. 67
 Tithan James 67, 69
 William Leton 69

Keller
 Allen 76
 Anna Lois 78
 Belle 76
 Conrad 80
 Conrad, Jr. 80
 Dorothy Deboyd 80
 Cynthia 77, 80
 David 75, 76
 David F. 76
 Elizabeth Jane 77, 79
 Elmer Francis 80
 Enos 76
 Enos E. 77, 79, 80
 Florence 80
 Frances 76
 George Christopher 77

Keller continued
 George 78
 George Washington 77
 Harold G. 77
 James Edward 76
 James Madison 75
 James M. 80
 Jane 76, 77, 79
 Jennett 80
 Jennie 77
 John 77
 John Washington 76
 Julia Glendora 78
 Laura Mary 77, 78
 Laura M. 75
 Lorenzo A. 77, 78
 Louisa 76
 Madison 77, 79, 80
 Mary E. 145
 Mary 77
 Nancy Catherine 77
 Oliver Perry 76
 Orpha Jane 76
 Paulmer W. 78
 Robert Lloyd 78
 Virginia Rose 76
 Walter C. 76
 Ward 76
 Willard 76
 William Henry 76

Kennedy
 Jacquelyn 139

Kershner
 Cornelia Shields 172
 Elizabeth J. 151, 152
 Matthew L. 172

Kesler
 George W. 29

Kidd
 Steward 54

Kincaid/Kinkaid
 Catherine 103
 Carolyn Jean 81
 Charles 81
 Charles II 81
 George 103
 Jane 8, 9
 Virginia 103

Kinder		Lamb	
James B.	65	Catherine	113
Kinsman		Landis	
Christopher Adam	142	Eva	127, 130
Tony	142	Law	
Kinter		Tom	167
George	124	Leach	
Kirby		Bernice	79
Elva V.	165	Mary Jane	171
Grover L.	165	Leaman	
James Shannon	162, 165	Bob	51
Martha	160	Lebens	
Mary L.	165	Edward E.	26
Malinda	160	Edward Sanderson	26
Minor	160	LeBon	
Nellie	165	Gloria Pearl	26
Paul A.	165	Lee	
Quilla O.	165	John H.	149, 154
William	172	Lyle L.	60
William M.	165	Robert E.	154
W. E.	165	Tracy	141
Kirk		Legg	
Elizabeth	120	James	20
Fairlena	156	Leggett	
Klassen		Hannah Jane	120, 121
Deanna	134	Lemons	
Kloss		Margaret Ann	33
Deanna Vera	81	Rebecca	33
Knapp		Virginia Caroline	34
John	13	Leonard	
Knudson		Roselie Etna	139
Robert	141	Lew	
Kuykendall		Glen K.	142
Raymond	197	Lewis	
L		Cora Ann	70
Lacy		Leyerle	
Glenna	173	Lock	197
John H.	100	Lezzoski	
LaFano		Mark	165
Velma	164		

Lilly
 Larry F. 153
 Robert Wayne 171
 Scott 153
 Stacy 153

Lipps
 Anna E. 48

Lindsey
 Beulah 53
 Clifford 53
 Henry 52, 53
 Henry, Jr. 54
 Joseph 54
 Laura Betty 54
 Margie 53
 Maurice 53
 Robert 53
 Russell 53
 William 54

Ling
 Bryon William 141

Lindstrom
 Vernon Anthony 123

Liston
 Robin M. Shuler 183

Lively
 Albert Sidney 57
 Carl Jessie 56
 Dorothy 57
 Dreama 57
 Earnest Lee 57
 Edna May 55
 Elizabeth Jane 56, 57
 Glenn Fletcher 56
 Harold Glenn 56
 Henry Mooney 51, 55
 Irene Malissa 56
 James Russell 55
 Jesse Henry 56
 Joseph Cecil 55
 Keith Bernard 57
 Malcolm 56
 Melissa F. 51, 53
 Myrtle 55
 Paul 56
 Sheila Lynee 57
 Sidney Francis 56, 57
 Stanley Smith 57

Lively continued
 Thomas Ray 55
 Tymanda Mary Eula 55
 Verdie Elizabeth 55
 Zora 168

Littlejohn
 Mary 20

Livesey
 Mary 174

Lobban
 Charles 152

Lockard
 Cadwallader 88
 Cadwallader Calvin 84
 Cinderella 84, 86, 88
 James 111

Lockhart
 George 50

Loy
 Elizabeth 76

Lowe
 John 189
 Lucy 189

Lowry
 Bessie C. 136

Lucker
 Nancy Lee 131, 132

Lustig
 Ann Beatrice 140

Lykins
 Dorothy Agnes 138

M
 Mace
 Leona C. 79

Maddy
 Anna Barbara 39
 Elizabeth 47

Mahon/Mahan
 Martha 86, 100

Mahon/Mahan continued
 Minerva 100, 111
 William 100

Mallory
 Herb 55

Mangus
 Melinda 92
 Minerva 114

Mankin
 Joel K. 155
 Phoebe 155
 Lydia 155

Mann
 Ferne Jenny 146
 Jean 169
 John Opia 152

Mannie
 Jack Lane 199

Marcallus
 John 155

Marcum/Markam
 Blanche 96
 Rosalie 126

Marshall
 Andrew Michael 145
 Anna F. 77, 78
 Beth Marie 144
 Dennis Michael 145
 Diana 144
 Dorothea Mae 144
 Jack LeRoy 144
 Jacqueline S. 144
 Kenneth Ray 145
 Larry Franklin 144
 Mary Elizabeth 76
 Michael Lee 144
 Patricia Rose 145
 Robert Eugene 144
 Roy 197
 Stephen James 144
 Thorley Ivan 143
 Timothy Michael 145

Martin
 Faye 25
 Gladys Susan 171
 Martha Angeline 16
 Nelson 171

Mastin
 Elizabeth 207
 John 207

Mathis
 Wm. Anthony 34

Matthews
 Isaac 12

May/Mays
 Arline 111
 George Washington 111
 Peirce W. 154

Mayhone
 Mamie 88

McBee
 James Wm. 34

McCann
 Charles 23

McCarty
 Docie Elizabeth 25
 Edith E. 25
 John W. 25

McCarthy
 Eva 164

McClung
 Adelaide 16
 Albert 8, 11
 Alexander 17
 Alice 16
 Allen 15
 Allen, Col. 8, 15
 Allie J. 12
 Alzona 16
 Amanda 16
 Andrew Charton 27
 Andrew 9, 17
 Andrew J. 12
 Annie C. 16
 Annie Lou 17
 Avonia 16

McClung continued

Benjamin F. (Lame Ben) 16
 Bessie Ervin 17
 Bettie Jane 16
 Byron Egan 17
 Callie Jane 13
 Caroline Alethea 15
 Charles Andrew 14, 15
 Charles Claudius 16
 Charles Elery 15
 Charles L. (Charlie Grig) 16
 Charles M. 17
 Charles O. 16
 Charles Stuart (Jeff) 12
 Clarence Washington 15
 Cleo Myrtle 15
 Charles Henry, Col. 16
 Cynthia 8
 Edgar Maynard 15
 Edward Madison 15
 Edward Marion 18
 Eliza 15
 Eliza Jane 14
 Elizabeth Ellis 9
 Elizabeth Genoa 15
 Elizabeth Katherine 12
 Elizabeth 11, 12, 15
 Ella Rosetta 17
 Elmer 17
 Ernest Lincoln 15
 Etta May 17
 Frances Catherine 17
 Frances Marion 15
 George W. 18
 Grisby 16
 Grover Cleveland 17
 Henrietta 16
 Henry 12
 Henry Gordon 17
 Ida 124
 Irene 14
 James 15
 James Andrew 15
 James Franklin 13
 James Madison 11
 James Preston 16
 James Wm. 15
 Jane Kincaid 11
 John Stewart 13
 Joseph Albert 13, 17
 Joseph Allen 11, 12
 Joseph (Whistling Bob) 14
 Joseph Bernard 15
 Joseph (Joe Bush) 5, 8

McClung continued

Lawrence Clyde 12
 Ledonia 16
 Lelia Ruth 13
 Lidia 14
 Livingstone 16
 Louis Putney 15
 Louisa Alice 13
 Madison (Mat Bush) 8, 14, 15
 Margaret Lamb 14
 Margaret 9
 Marshall Alderson 16
 Martha Alice (Addie) 12
 Martha Ann 16
 Mary 16
 Mary George 13
 Mary Martha 13
 Mary Susan 12
 Mason Matthews 14
 Mattie Bell 17
 Mattie Lewis 12
 Maude 15
 Milton Hubert 17
 Mittie Alzenia 17
 Montana 16
 Myrtle 17
 Oceola 16
 Ocey Olive 17
 Ollie 16
 Oscar O, 14
 Pearl 17
 Phillip 17
 Phillip Todd 15
 Rebecca 9
 Rebecca Ann 14
 Rebecca Jane 15
 Rebeca Margaret 13
 Richard Ellis 15
 Samuel 12, 13
 Samuel "Devil Sam" 8, 9, 11
 Sanford Brown 16
 Sarah 8, 12
 Sarah Elizabeth 13
 Sarah Florence 17
 Sarah Jane 18
 Spencer Hill 13
 Stuart 11, 13
 Susan 16
 Vernia Adelia 17
 Vernon 12
 Virginia Alice 14
 Wade 28
 Wade W. Hampton 16
 Walter G. 13

McClung continued				
Watson		17		Anderson
William Andrew		11		Anderson A.
William Carl		17		37, 38, 47, 48
William Francis	11,	12		Annie/Anna Faye
William H., Dr.		11		Ardelia Bertal
William T.		16		Bessie Emma
William "Hound Bill"		14		Charles Arthur
Willie A.		13		Charles C.
				Eliza J.
McComas				Edward Ambrose
Letha Estella (Stella)		23		Elizabeth
				Elizabeth/Eliza Jane
McCombs				Evaline Ellen
John		27		Franklin Luther
				Hubert Edgar
McCorkle				James M.
Isabel "Belle"	29,	31		James M.
				James W.
McCormick				John C.
Sarah		70		John
				John Peter
McCrandor				John W.
W. Armil		138		Laura Bell
				Marvin
McCrosby				Mary Ann
J. R.		103		Mary Jane
Robert		104		Ollie C.
				Omer Ray
McDaniel				Otie E.
Alfred Bruce		92		Richard
Linda Belle		92		Sarah E.
				Walter E.
McDowell				Eilbur E.
William F.		13		William Elbert
McKeller				McQueen
Patricia Ann		143		Jane
				181
McKinley				McTyree
James Arthur		95		Opal M.
				140, 142
McLain				McVeigh
Frank		129		Jane E.
				16
McMillion				Meadows
George R.		119		Allen P.
James		119		Amanda J.
Laura J.		109		George R.
Lou Emma J.		119		James C.
Mary E.		119		Jane
Phoebe		118		Jeremiah
				Margaret
				28, 119, 156
				Marion F.
				Mary
				28
				28

Meadows continued

Maude E. 150
 Oliver 155
 Philip 20, 28
 William 156

Medley

J. J. 30

Meeks

Yantes 91

Merbefka

Mike 170

Meredith

Catherine 190
 Christina 189, 190
 Evan A. 190
 James E. 190
 Joseph A. 189
 Junior 3, 6, 189
 Junior II 190
 Lorenzo Dow 189
 Lutitia 189
 Mary Elizabeth 190
 Otey 189
 Sarah Jane 190
 Simpson 190
 Waity 189

Mills

Charles Thomas 202
 Lana Kay 202
 Thomas William 202

Miller

Adie Loyd 160
 Barbara 62, 71
 David 71
 Florence 70
 Grethel 216
 Homer C. 197
 Isaac 62
 Isabella Catherine 160
 Jesse 64
 John, Sr. 62
 John M. 120
 John, Jr. 62
 John William 160
 Loyd Jonathan P. 160
 Loyd P. 151
 Lucinda 63
 Luella Bell 14

Miller continued

Lula Ruth 12
 Lucinda "Lucy" 62
 Martha J. 64
 Mary Ann 64
 Mary A. 47
 Moses F. 63
 Noah 96
 Nancy 64
 Sarah 62
 William E. 160

Milograno

Katherine Ellis 164
 Paul 164

Minter

Martha 44, 45

Mitchell

Joseph 113
 J. M., Sr. 105

Montgomery

Charles 70

Moore

Mary A. 111

Morgan

Aaron 209
 Benjamin 208, 209, 210
 Elenor 209
 Elizabeth 209
 Hannah 209
 James R. 209
 Jesse 209
 John E. 208
 John E. W. 109
 Mary Ann 209
 Moses 209
 Nancy 209
 Phoebe Sophia 209

Morris

Auldridge 124
 John D. 124
 Otho D. 124
 Rose Mary 144
 Roy 124
 Woodrow 124

Moten		Myers	
Alice Mae	174	Elizabeth	209
Moutray		Myles	
Elmer J.	146	Lillie	13
Ginger Ann	147		
Kelly Lynn	147		
Mowyer		N	
Herbert	170	Nance	
		D. Ely	125
		Roy W.	125
Mullins/ Mullens		Naracon	
Ada	96	Margaret Rose	145
Harrison	92, 93		
John R.	96	Neal	
Joseph S.	87	Sara Lynn Green	181
Margaret	93, 94		
Nancy Ann	100	Nelson	
Nathaniel	93	Alice G.	151
O. W.	97	Benjamin	87
Penelope	93	Catherine	86
		Charles N.	151, 152
Murdock		Cora	151
Adline Frances	166, 167, 169	Cora E.	152
Cora	167	Earl	151
Felicity ann	166	Eva M.	152
Isabell S.	166	Everett B.	151
John E.	166	Faye Smith	151
Leonidas E.	164	George E.	150
Luther	167	James :	149, 159, 155
Maggie E.	167	James	86
Mary E.	167	James Mason	150, 151,
Mary Martha	166	152, 159, 161, 187	
William D.	167	John O.	151
William	160, 166, 167	Jonathan	149, 153, 154
		Jonathan Monroe	154
Murphy		Johnathan Wm.	155
Fred	137	Lillie P.	152
Lester	137	Lydia	151
Lucille	137	Lydia Ellis	155
Oscar	137	Marion E.	152
Opal N	137	Martha Jane	150
		Mary Evaline	150, 155
Murphin		Mary E.	152
Almond	75	Minerva R.	150
Mary Ann	76	Nellie V.	152
		Ola Smith	151
Musgrave		Sarah C.	150
Ira	196	Sarah	86
Louisa	196	Timothy	153
Mary	196	William Francis	151
Richard U.	196	William	149
Walter	196		
Willis	196		

Newberry			
Floyd J.	168, 169	O	
Jack	170	O'Brian	
Joan	170	Joseph	163
Joe Dale	170		
Kermit	169	O'Dell	
Margaret Joyce	170	Floyd H.	33
Margie	170	Irvin	27
Marvin	169	Jeremiah	21, 32
Paula	170	Perry H.	33
Travis	170	Rev. A. E.	33
Wendy	170	Simpson Clark	33
Newcomb		O'Meara	
John K.	119	Mike	70
Newman		Orton	
Catherine Ellis	154	Thomas	51
George Aaron	155		
George W.	154	Owens	
John Leslie	154, 155	Gracey	125
Martha D.	154		
Mary C.	154		
Sarah E.	154		
Virginia	154		
		P	
		Parker	
		Andrea Michelle	184
		Daniel Keith	184
Newsom		Frances "Fannie"	48
Georgie	113	Nicholas Keith	184
Nichols		Parmer	
Beverly	200	John	88
Sarah Jean	180		
		Patton	
Nickell,		Eliza S.	20, 21, 22
A. Lou	162	Tristran	21
Charles Patton	34		
Elsie Pauline	34	Pauley	
George T.	162	Anna Mae	197
Lewis Otey Hampton	34	Barbara H.	197
Minnie Johnson	34	Beulah M.	197
Patton Lacy	34	Christena G.	197
Wallace H.	34	Cynthia	105, 106
		Eliza	63, 65, 66
		Grace	197
Norvell		Joan E.	54
Ann Eliza	37	John George	197
		Samuel	65
Nowlin		Payne	
S. Jackson	42	Tom	42
Nutter		Pearcy	
Betty	28	Ledonia	14, 15

Pearson			Phillip/Phillips continued	
Charles Dean		134	Michelle Renee	139
Dean Benton		134	Nancy Lynn	139
Floyd Eldon		134	Warren William	139
Ferris	127,	133	Waren William, Jr.	139
Jason Robert		134		
John Allen		134	Pickett	
Matthew		134	Nancy	38
Nicholas Dean		134		
Nicole		134	Pine	
Sara Lynn		134	Martha	109
Tiffany Dawn		134		
			Pittsenbarger	
Pease			Elmer	142
Emma C.		31	Ethel	142
			Louella Rose Caraway	141
Penland				
Marilynn		134	Pitzer	
			Clark E.	161
Perdue			Granville	166
Charles Robert		153	James C.	161
Edith		71	Jean	43
George Willima	151,	152	Jennie F.	161
George William, Jr.		152	Letha	161
Marion		153	Lowry	166
Maxiene		152	Lydia	161
Patterson		71	Radford H.	161
Penelope Jo		153	Rufus F.	166
Robert Decker		153	William H.	161
Sarah Jane		71	Zella Mary	161
Willim A.		71		
William F.		153	Powell	
			Edna	137
Perry				
Andrew D.		84	Pratt	
Frances E.		84	Lillian	146
James		84		
Joseph L.		84	Price	
Pheobe McClancy		84	James B.	156
Phoebe		88	Sarah Ellen	156
Richard B.	84,	86		
Robert		84	Pruitt	
Robert E.		84	George	49
William J.		111		
William		84	Flowman	
			Joss	139
Phillip,			Lawrence	139
Barry Lee		139	Mildred	139
			Wayne	139
Phillip/Phillips				
Buck		170	Puckett, Ada	136
Gregory Patrick		139		
Jean		170	Pulliam	
Larry		170	James	27

Pursley			Reagan continued	
Mahala		48	Dicky "Dick" Lee	144
Ruey Catherine	48,	49	Pamela Kay	144
Putney			Richard Thomas	144
Mary Geneva		14	Terry Lee	144
			William Thomas	144
Pyles			Reed	
George I.		45	Andrew O.	108
Hazel		167	John	174
Margaret Jane	44,	45	Sandra Mayse	138
			Rees	
Quakenbush			Phyllis Jean	201
May		125	Reeves	
			Benjamin Preston	144
R			Ronald	144
Rader			Shannon Marie	144
Hannah		90	Reger	
Raimy			Arlie C.	79
James		107	Arthur C.	79
Raines			Chester D.	79
Alma		24	Clarence L.	79
Charles		24	Robert R.	77, 79
William Floyd		24	Remley	
Rarick			Frances	15
Charles		164	Frances A.	8
Raspberry			Rendleman	
Bonnie Louise		50	Caroline E.	194
Carel Hickman		50	Catherine Mariah	194
Earnestine Earl		51	Drake Harris	193, 194
Edna Monette		50	Experience Isabel	193
Evelyn Lawanna		50	Frances Cornelia	194
Fred Vinson		50	Louisa Amanda	193, 196
Jimmie Ruth		50	Martin Luther	194
Minnie Lea		50	Mary Ann	194
Myrtle Vernell		49	Moses Aran	194
Rosa LaVerne		50	Nancy Jane	194
			Sydnah Susan	194
Ratliff			Reynolds	
Larry Franklin		171	Alma	163
Leonard "Abe" Cecil		171	Crystal	125
Sherry Lynn		171	Elliott	82
Raymond			Enos Franklin	82
Norman		140	Enos	75, 82
			George C.	82
Reagan			Hettie	80
Bryan Lee		144	John Allen	82
			John R.	79

Reynolds continued			Roblyer	
Mary R.	82		Paula	134
Thomas	75, 87			
William H.	82		Roche	
			Michelle Lee Ann	142
Rhodes				
Emily	167		Rogers	
			Della Louise	127
Richard/Richards				
M. S.	91		Rose	
S. Elizabeth	86		Rohena	67, 69
Richmond				
Arthur	169		Ross	
Charles	169		Mary "Polly" Ann	119
Jennings	169			
Maxwell	169		Ruby	
			Linda	165
Riffe				
Minerva	109		Rush	
			Dorothy Venus	202
Riley				
Billy Aden	51		Ryan	
			Arnold Willis	174
			Marvin Wayne	174
Ripley				
Amanda B.	163		Ryan continued	
Cabel Edward	163		Melvin Lee	174
Ella Victoria	163		Thomas	174
Frank E.	163			
George Emmer	163			
Harriett	163		S	
Jemima M. Evelyn	163		Safford	
John David	162, 163		John	209
John M.D.	163			
Joshua H.	163		Sanders/Saunders	
Julia M.	163		Lora	106
Margaret	163		Millard	50
Minerva A.	163			
Nancy J.	163		Sanderson	
Walter Green	163		Anna	24, 26
			George	26
Rinehart			Melba Isabelle	26
Nona	199		Stephanie	135
Rives				
Caroline Barnard	75		Scogins	
			Unity Elizabeth	122
Roberts				
Amelia	16		Scott	
John	71		Ann Eliza	136
			Anna Mary	151
			Benjamin	151
Robinson			James P.	12
J. W.	12		Katie	136
			Lou Emma	136

Scott continued			Shirley	
Thomas	136		Queen	49
Virginia "Jenny" A.	136			
Scragg			Short	
Samuel	89		Elizabeth	107
			Margaret	102, 107
			Noah	108
Sellers			Shue	
Cindy Lynn	147		Amanda J.	29
Shanklin			Sifeak	
Flora Ellen	178		Sandy	128
Sharder			Simko	
John	47		Elmer	141
			Linda Ferrell	141
Shaver			Sims/Simms	
Thomas	190		Margaret Jane	55
			Wilma Sue	181
Shaw			Simmons, A. O.	81
William Ora	125			
Shawver			Simpson	
Andrew	16		Candice	128
James C.	15		David Lawrence	128
Marilyn Kay	133		Dorothy Marie	129
Mary Charlene	133		Harold Gail	128
Murl C.	131, 133		Lester	128, 129
			Velma Mae	129
Shehorn			Sinogar	
Becky	132		William R.	108
Shepard			Sisson	
Evelyn	50		Edmund	63
John	113		Phoebe	63
			Luther	63
Shields			Skaggs	
Annie	25		Eliza Jane	57, 181
Clark	25		Emma Angeline	176
Dewey	25		Laura A.	11, 12
Ella O.	25			
Elsie E.	25		Skinner	
Frank	25		Myrtis	50
Gail	168		Slater	
Hugh Clark	23, 24		Douglas	136
John E.	43		Mariah E.	136
Marcia B.	25		Small	
Margaret Frances	25		Charles	151
Maude O.	24			
Tania O.	24			
Shires				
Eliza J.	161			

Smith			Smith continued	
Alice		168	Nicholas	129
Amy G.		168	Patsy Ann	141
Bertha Mae		201	Ralph	168
Blaine		169	Raymond D.	167
Brazil		3	Sara Frances	57
Brazil L.	166, 167,	169,	Sarah A.	25
Brenda		169	Sheryl Jane	129
Charlotte		169	Tom	169
Clair		169	Viola May	151
Crittie		167	Walter Newton	167
Debbie		169	William	129
Donald		168	Zelpha	92, 97, 167
Dorothy		168		
Douglas, Jr.		129	Smithson	
Douglas Wayne		129	George W.	154
Drema		169	Sarah C.	119
Earl L.		31		
Eddie		169	Snead	
Effie J.		167	Jessie	173
Elizabeth		169		
Ella		109	Snodgrass	
Emma Susan		167	Witcher	156
Ernest		173		
Eska L.		113	Spade	
Henley B.		168	Charley	167
Henry R.		167	Elizabeth Ann	176
Henry		50	William C.	176
Jacqueline M.		180		
James	95,	129	Spangler	
James Ray		129	Everette	180
Jane	92,	95	Rose	179, 180
Jody		129		
John Lesley		169	Spencer	
Joyce Marie		140	Bessie Mae	28
Joseph H.		168		
Kathy		129	Spratt	
Kelly		129	Flora	103, 110
Lauren Nichole		180		
Kyle		167	Stanley	
Leroy Logan		168	Warren S.	80
LeRoy		169		
L. P.		113	Starr	
Mamie/Kate B.	168,	169	Matthew D.	102
Marcella		168	Rutha	103
Margaret L.		168		
Margaret		79	Staton	
Marietta Alice		34	Sydney Graham	45
Martha		111		
Mary Jane		185	Steele	
Michael Lee		129	Charles	114
Minnie		167	George	89, 103, 114
Newman A.		3	Hawkins	103
Nancy		95	James	190

Steele continued

Jane 114
 Leander 114
 Margaret 114
 Ralph 114
 Sarah 86, 89
 Sarah M. 114
 Thomas 114

St. Jean
 Kristi 132

Stinnett/Stennett

Ellen 173
 Fred G. 56

Stitt/Stith

Susan 124, 125

Stollings

Minta 105
 Polly 106

Stone

Eliza 110
 George 110
 John R. 98

Stuart/ Stewart

Capt. John 1
 James 156

Sorrento

Charles 164

Summers

John 124

Sumrall

Clyde 50

Sweet

Vanita 139

Swisher

Mary 175

Switzer

Connie Lou 141
 Donald Eugene 141
 Gordon J. 141
 Raymond Gordon 141
 Rodney D. 141
 Theresa Jo 141

Swope

Catherine 20, 28, 32
 George 58
 Jonathan 22, 58
 Joseph 28

T**Tabor**

Stella 168

Talbott

Caleb P. 153
 Cynthia Kay 153
 David Lee 153
 Michelle L. 153
 Richard Marion 153
 Robert E. 153
 Sharon Ann 153
 Thomas W. 153

Tardiff

Georgett Jeanette 201

Taylor

Catherine 116
 Eliza Jane 39
 Malinda Bonham 41
 Mary C. 123
 Mary C. "Kit" 124
 Mary E. "Betty" 51, 52
 Thomas 85
 William 172

Thayer, Capt. Jobe 14

Thomas

Jonathan Floyd 162
 Lockard G. 163

Thompson

Caroline Caldwell 20, 23
 Caroline 190
 Catherine V. 190
 Cecil T. 81
 Ella C. 163
 Harry P. 81
 James Frazer 42
 John Wilson 16
 Lon J. 81
 Minnie Elva 138, 145
 Merle 81
 Caroline Caldwell 21
 Ralph 42

Thompson continued			Trees	
William		190	Cecile Fern	78
William A.		145	Elmer Edgar	77, 78
William	21, 23, 24		Eva Mae	79
Thurman			Everett Enos	79
Brittani Ladier		183	Forest Howard	79
Capt. Phil		42	Paul Russell	78
David Ray		183	Russell Elmer	78
			Ruth Lavaughn	78
Tice			Trent	
Mary Louisa		200	Clarissa "Clara"	103, 111
Tincher			Eli	90
Amanda		167	Humphrey,	90, 111
Andrew		158	Martha	90
Tipper/Tipson			Trimble	
Jean		109	Capt. James	1
Todd			Tripp	
Augusta Elise		134	Edith Jane	199
Alan Ross		135	Turner	
Ann Marie		135	Susanna "Tiny"	145
Brian Joseph		135	Tyree	
Dale Francis		135	Capt. William	9
Donald Clark		134	Francis	9
James Marion		135	U	
Kenneth Webb		135	Ulaki	
Marion C.	127,	134	Jayne Ladier	183
Nancy Hannah		135	Sandra Kay	183
Olivia Ann Elise		135	Stephen Duane	183
Paul Kevin		135	Steve Alex	182
Paul Ross		135	Steve, Jr.	182
Ronald Charles		135	V	
Toler			Vanatter	
Emanuel	90,	93	Jane	93
Rebecca		93	Vance	
Towsend			Hannah Rader	91
Charles Dewey, III		143	John	90, 91
Charles "Chuck", Jr.		143	Matilda	99
Derrick John		143	Maude	136
Donna Mae		144	Nancy	85, 91
Jered Avery		143	Susan	85
Jeremiah		144	Susannah	90
Robert LeRoy		143	Vandavert	
Ronald Lee		144	Lula	137
Wayne Donald		143		
Treaster				
Maud		125		

Van Duyn		Waters	
Zelma A.	78	Addie	42
Van Stavern		Walters	
Phyllis	169	Sarah	189
Varney		Walton	
Ellison Carl	106	Edith Geneva	178, 179
Greenway	112	John Marco	180
Tony	112	Washington	
Vaughan		Thomas	180
George A.	16	Weikle	
Rebecca Feamster	16	(see Wikle)	
W		Charles Kelly	171
Wagner		Maxine Louella	171
Glenda Jean	142	Weiss	
Waldon		Emmett Kevin	185
Amanda J.	206	Emmett Truman	185
Waldron		Heather Anne	185
Hiram	190	Michael Darrin	185
Walker		Stephanie Dawn	185
Esther	49	Welden	
Walkup		Carole	137
Homer	172	Joline	137
Walthall		Omer Joe	137
Wilma	173	Terry	137
Wallen		Tommye Rhea	137
Ann	69	Wells	
Charles, Jr.	88	Birdie	197
Elijah	69	Charles	197
Emma	69	David	197
Jesse	69	Margaret	197
John	63, 69	Westfall	
Walton		Luvernia A.	103
Ashton Nicole	180	Whistler	
Waltrip		Charles E.	78
Rita	139	Dale Durvane	78
Ward		Earl Banks	78
Freddie	185	Robert Marshall	78
Melvin Lee	105	Vernus Jean	78
Vivian	127	White	
		Andrew Jackson	194
		Bruno "Barney"	194
		Samuel, Dr.	194
		Eli	99
		Emily	194

White continued			Wills	
Hickman		98	Hiran	63
Isabella		194	Mary	63
John H.		194	Stephen	63
John M.		87		
Margaret		194	Wilson	
Mary	86, 100,	104	Archibald	77
Robert Joseph "Joe"		194	Bernice	169
Samuel		194	Burnard H.	25
Willie		87	Caroline E. "Carrie"	124, 126
			Clodah	25
Whitener			Eliza Ann	135
Margaret B.		12	John	73
			Myrtle	49
Whitt				
Beverly Ann		184	Windell	
			Bertha	77
Whitman				
Martha		89	Wiseman	
			Margaret Jane "Peggy"	209
Wikle				
Callie A.	52,	180	Wissel	
Isabella		190	Minnie Belle	49
Withrow			Withrow	
Charles W.		186	George Christopher	81
Marion A.		81		
Mary J.		81	Witt	
Mathew Alex.	80,	81	Marion	49
Samuel F.		81		
Sarah Ann		80		
			Wolfgang	
Williams			Susan Ann	142
Elijah Redden		71		
George T.		133	Wood	
John		8	John	207
Lawrence		173	William	167
Mabale		50		
Margaret Ann		133	Woodram	
			Armstrong	53
Willis			George A.	53
Forrest		131	Margaret	53
			Nancy A.	53
Willoughby			Rhoda Jane	53
Bertha		197	Wm. Chapman	53
Earnest		197		
Edith		197	Woodson	
Ford		197	Mae	59
Frank		197	Z. A.	58
Harry		197		
James		197	Woody	
Paul		197	Benjamin	138
Ralph		197	Carl Raymond	139
William H.		197	Carla	139

Woody continued

Emil Odis 138
Georgia Irene 138
Jere Roye 139
Larry Lester 139
Michael 139
Neta Sue 139
Virgil Lester 138

Woolwine

Caroline 152
James 152
Lillie P. 152
Mary Margaret 150, 152, 187

Workman

Amos 62
James H. 62
Milford 31

Wright

Hazel 170

Wynn

John 40

Y

Yancy
Harold "Boomer" 185

Yates

Joan 199

Young

Carl 57
Homer 57
Wilma F. 50

Z

Zimmerling
Joyce 134

From The Collection Of:
Dr. Jack D. Ellis
552 W. Sun St.
Morehead, KY 40351
606-784-7478